

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01723 8475

GENEALOGY

974

N42NA

1893,

PT. 2



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2012

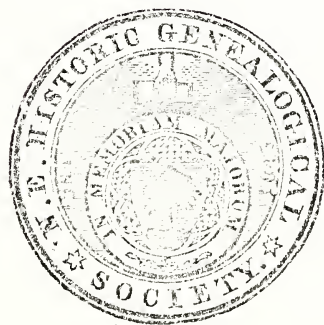
THE
NEW-ENGLAND
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL
REGISTER

1893

VOLUME XLVII

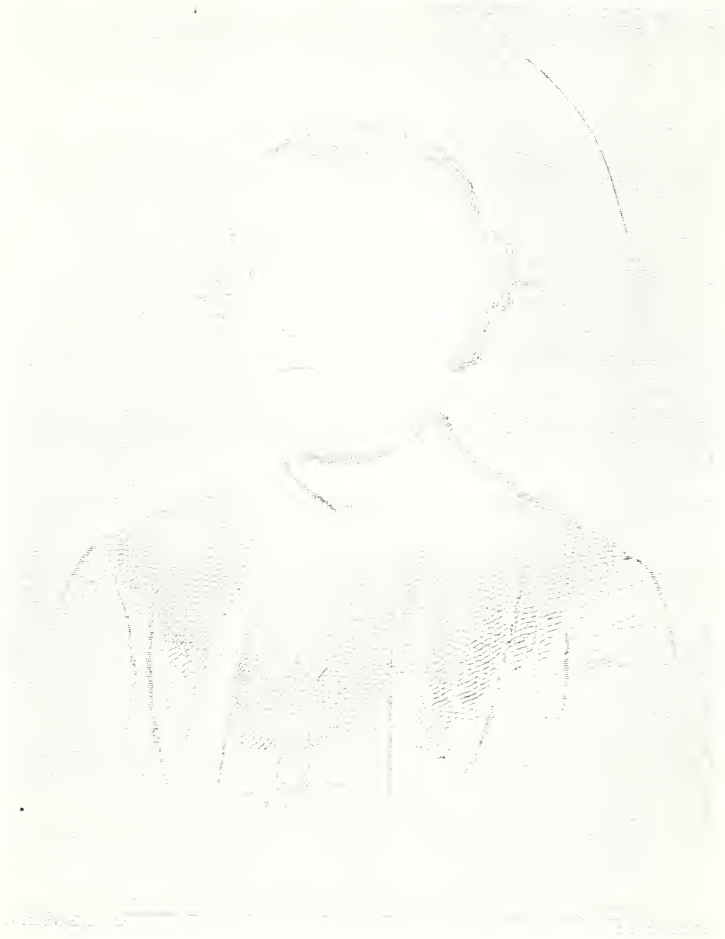
Part 2

July-Dec.



BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY
1893

X 697372



Thomas R. Lambert

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

JULY, 1893.

REV. THOMAS RICKER LAMBERT, D.D.

THOMAS RICKER LAMBERT was a son of William and Abigail (Ricker) Lambert, and was born at South Berwick, Maine, July 2, 1809. His father, William Lambert, a son of Thomas and Apphia (Gage) Lambert, was born at Rowley, Massachusetts, July 22, 1772, and was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1798. He studied law with the Hon. Dudley Hubbard of South Berwick, and settled in practice there. After many years he went to Gloucester, Massachusetts, where he died December 11, 1824.

Thomas R. Lambert was the seventh generation in descent from Francis' Lambert, an early settler of Rowley, Mass., who was admitted a freeman of the colony of Massachusetts Bay, May 13, 1640; through Thomas² and wife Ednah Northend; Thomas³ and wife Sarah; Thomas⁴; Thomas⁵ and wife Apphia Gage, and William, above-named, his father, whose wife was Abigail, daughter of Capt. Ebenezer Ricker, of Rollinsford, New Hampshire.

He studied at the South Berwick and Exeter academies, intending to enter Dartmouth College, of which institution his father was a graduate; but receiving an appointment as a cadet in the United States Military Academy at West Point, he exchanged his intended collegiate course for a military education. Ill health compelled him to resign his cadetship. He then began the study of law in the office of the Hon. Levi Woodbury, of Portsmouth, N. H., and remained with him till the spring of 1831, when Mr. Woodbury was called by President Jackson to his cabinet as Secretary of the Navy. Mr. Lambert finished his studies in the office of the Hon. Ichabod Bartlett. He was admitted to the bar in 1832, and commenced the practice of the law in Great Falls, N. H. "His debut at the Strafford bar was an argument in a breach of marriage contract in 1833, in Dover, which he brought for a lady, and won his

case. A contemporary says: 'It was Mr. Lambert's first argument in a court of justice, and as such gave assurance of his future eminence as a successful and eloquent advocate.' **

After practising his profession for a short time, he studied theology with the Rev. G. W. Olney of Maine, and became a candidate for orders in the Episcopal Church. In 1834, Mr. Woodbury, who was then Secretary of the Navy, appointed him a chaplain in the Navy. In 1836, he was ordained by the Right Rev. Alexander Viets Griswold, D.D., bishop of the Eastern Diocese.

After his appointment in the Navy, he made many voyages in government vessels and saw much of the world. He served under Commodores Wadsworth and Rousseau and Capt. Wilkinson in the frigates *Brandywine*, *Constitution* and *Columbia*. During one of his vacations he instituted the parish of St. Thomas, at Dover, N. H. In a later and longer leave of absence he officiated as rector of Grace Church, New Bedford, Mass., for about four years, ending in 1845. He then resumed his chaplaincy in the Navy, serving at the Navy Yard in Charlestown. After ten years of service he resigned the chaplaincy and became rector of St. John's Church, in the same city. Here he officiated for twenty-eight years, resigning the rectorship in 1884, when he was nearly seventy-five years old. The later years of his life were passed in retirement, free from the cares of a parish. He was a member of the Standing Committee of the diocese of Massachusetts, and held the position at his death.

Dr. Lambert received the honorary degree of Master of Arts in 1845 from Brown University, and the same degree from Trinity College in 1852. The degree of Doctor of Sacred Theology was conferred upon him in 1862 by Columbia College.

He was an honored member of the Masonic fraternity. His friend, the Hon. Charles Levi Woodbury, of Boston, son of the Hon. Levi Woodbury, wrote a sketch of Dr. Lambert's life, which was printed in the Proceedings of the Council of Deliberation of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, June 28, 1892 (pp. 55-8). Mr. Woodbury sketches his career as a Mason as follows:—

At the age of twenty-one, in 1830, he was initiated in Libanus Lodge, Great Falls, N. H. In the same year he was made a Royal Arch Mason in Belknap Chapter, Dover, N. H. He received the orders of Knighthood in De Witt Clinton Commandery, Knights Templars, Portsmouth, N. H. He held various offices in these organizations, and in 1848 was Chaplain of the Grand Lodge of New Hampshire. Oct. 24, 1849, he became a member of De Molay Commandery, of Massachusetts; was its Prelate two years; in 1851, was elected its Generalissimo, and was its Commander in 1853, 1854 and 1855. During the same period he was Chaplain of the Massachusetts Lodge, of St. Paul's Chapter, and for six years—1850, '51, '52, '53, '54, '58—was Chaplain of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts. He was the Prelate of the Grand Commandery of Knights Templars for

* Sketch of Dr. Lambert by Col. John T. Heard, in the Proceedings of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts, Dec. 30, 1873, pp. 361-3.

Massachusetts and Rhode Island; and was Grand Prelate of the General Grand Encampment of the United States, 1868, '71. Dr. Lambert advanced through the degrees of the Scottish Rite until June, 1869, when he was crowned a Sovereign Inspector General of the 33d degree. In 1879 he was appointed Grand Prior of the Supreme Council for the Northern Jurisdiction of the United States, and performed its duties for about six years.

Dr. Lambert delivered a Fourth of July oration at Great Falls in 1833; an address before the Seaman's Widow and Orphan Society at Salem in 1842, and another before the New Bedford Port Society in 1843. "He was the orator of the Literary Societies of Brown University at its annual Commencement in 1845. He delivered also several lyceum lectures. His principal published discourses have been two on the Rebellion, one on his decade as rector of St. John's Church, and another on the death of his senior Warden, Peter Hubbell."*

Mr. Woodbury, whose sketch of Dr. Lambert has been quoted, has furnished at my request the following reminiscences:—

Boston, May 15, 1893.

My Dear Sir:—When I first knew Dr. Lambert, he had left West Point, and entered my father's office as a student at law (I should say it was in 1830); he was a slender, handsome blonde, about eighteen years of age, very fair, as I remember, and of polished and graceful manners, but retiring; I do not remember any very special anecdotes of him then, though forty or fifty years after he used to tell in a humorous way some about me; but I remember quite well talking often to him about life and its incidents at West Point. Later onward, when he had studied divinity with the Rev. Dr. Olney, and had received the appointment of chaplain in the navy, I often met him at my father's house in Washington, where he was a valued visitor and friend, and have heard him describe the incidents and impressions of his voyages up the Mediterranean. He had visited the Holy Land in the party of Hon. Lewis Cass, then minister of the United States to France, who with his family had been passengers in Commodore Elliott's flagship to the Levant, and had left her for this excursion. I am not sure whether he made the entire trip through Palestine with them, for I had several friends in the party, and cannot now distinguish what I gleaned from each.

Dr. Lambert had been stationed on the flagship, but at a late time in the cruise was transferred to the schooner of the fleet; but whether Governor Cass and family were then on the frigate, I do not recall. The *Levant* was not then a thronged thoroughfare for ocean steamers, and he who had looked upon Olympus, Marathou and the Acropolis, had cruised through the Isles of Greece, and had breathed the air of Palestine, or swung at anchor in Acre and Rhodes, was a Palmer, a Hadji, or perhaps a Crusader in the eyes of us stay-at-home Western folk, who realized that light came from the East, and sought to gather more of its sparkles from the interesting conversation of one as apt to receive and as willing to communicate to his friends as the Doctor.

* John T. Heard's sketch.

Years after this, when on a furlough he had taken charge of a parish in New Bedford, I met him there, the same kind and charming gentleman he had always been, and as I soon found endeared to his parish for his Christian virtues and beloved for his sympathetic and social graces. Later on, when he had removed to Charlestown, we saw much more of each other, for we had ties that drew us closer.

I must not forego to say that when my father lay dying, wasting by rapid degrees, at Portsmouth, Dr. Lambert visited him as a friend, administered what of spiritual aid the mission of the church is to give, participated in the funeral services, and my mother and her children gratefully received the consolation which his kindly and long friendship dictated in our affliction.

As to his sorrowing Masonic brethren, I have expressed on record my opinion of his high character, talents and services; a repetition is not needed here. He was always good, faithful and loveable.

I am very truly yours,

CHAS. LEVI WOODBURY.

I will supplement this with another quotation from Mr. Woodbury's sketch:—

The intellectual abilities of Dr. Lambert were of a high order, and his persuasive eloquence was reinforced by choice gleanings in the wide fields of observation that had been spread before him in his pilgrimage of life. It cannot be said that our deceased friend was ambitious of fame or power. His own family connections with statesmen distinguished in our annals during the last third of a century, would have opened avenues had he wished to enter them; but he sought no other paths than those he trod, and formed no aspirations that would bend him from the choice his reason and his heart had made.

Another friend of Dr. Lambert, Geo. A. Gordon, A. M., Recording Secretary of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, furnishes me with this estimate of his character:

Dr. Lambert was of a genial presence and agreeable manner. In many acts of humble benevolence and unostentatious piety he passed a long life, in which he filled various important stations with fidelity, ability, rectitude and uprightness. He was beloved by his associates and honored with the wide respect of every community among whom he was resident. His mildness and candor were united to a spirit of military firmness. In defence of his conception of truth, he was a tower of strength, yet, we think, he could not dispute high things for mere victory. If his arguments failed of conviction from ungenial soil, he never attempted to break the stubborn glebe.

In 1855, Dr. Lambert married Mrs. Jane Standish Colby, of New Bedford, a daughter of Hon. John Avery Parker and widow of the Hon. Harrison G. O. Colby, of New Bedford. Mrs. Lambert died some years before her husband. Their son, William Thomas Lambert, was born in Charlestown, January 28, 1856; and is now living in Boston.*

* Besides the sketches by Col. Heard and Judge Woodbury, quoted in this sketch, the notice of Dr. Lambert in Rand's "One of a Thousand" has been used in preparing this sketch.

GEN. NATHANIEL PEABODY, OF ATKINSON, NEW HAMPSHIRE.

By WILLIAM C. TODD, Esq., of Atkinson, N. H.

ONE of the most eminent men in the early history of New Hampshire as a state was Gen. Nathaniel Peabody, whose reputation was national, and whose services were of great value at a trying period and deserve to be recalled to this generation by whom he is little known even by name.

He was born in Topsfield, Mass., March 1, 1741. His father was Jacob Peabody, a physician, and his mother was Susannah Rogers, a daughter of Rev. John Rogers, for fifty years minister of Boxford, an adjoining town. He never attended school, but received all his school and professional education from his father, who died when he was eighteen years of age. When only about twenty years old he settled in Atkinson, N. H., then a part of Plaistow, as a physician, where he married, March 1, 1763, Abigail, daughter of Samuel Little.

Active, energetic, with a mind easily mastering every subject to which he devoted himself, he soon gained eminence in his profession, and many young men resorted to him for study. But not content with his professional duties, he soon became interested in civil and military affairs, for a critical period in our history was approaching. He was commissioned a justice of the peace and quorum, April 30, 1771, by Gov. John Wentworth, and, Oct. 27, 1774, as lieutenant-colonel of the 7th Regiment. In Dec. 1774, he went with Major Sullivan, Capt. John Langdon, Josiah Bartlett, and others, who assaulted Fort William and Mary, confined the captain and five men, and took one hundred barrels of powder.

A convention of forty towns of Massachusetts and New Hampshire was held, Nov. 26, 1776, at the house of Major Joseph Varnum, in Dracut, at which he was a delegate from Atkinson, and was chosen clerk. The object was to discuss the state of affairs generally, but especially the condition of the currency and the high price of the necessities of life.

He was chosen, Dec. 1776, to represent Atkinson and Plaistow in the General Court, where he was made chairman of important committees. He was appointed one of the "Committee of Safety" with such men as Mesheck Weare, Nicholas Gilman, Josiah Bartlett, John Dudley, and others—a committee given almost supreme power.

Josiah Bartlett and Nathaniel Peabody were appointed, July 18, 1777, to meet delegates from Massachusetts, Rhode Island, Connecticut and New York, at Springfield, in regard to paper money and its depreciation, and the same year he was made adjutant general of militia. He and Josiah Bartlett were sent to Bennington to look after the New Hampshire soldiers who had served at Bennington and Ticonderoga.

The Continental Congress recommended that a convention should be held at New Haven, Jan. 15, 1778, "to regulate the price of labor, imported commodities &c.," of which convention Roger Sherman and Robert Treat Paine were members, and Nathaniel Peabody and Jonathan Blanchard were appointed to represent New Hampshire. He was elected a member of the Continental Congress, March 25, 1779, and took his seat June 22.

The high price of merchandise and the depreciation of the currency, by which our army operations were retarded and general distress produced, were a cause of great anxiety at that time, and he was selected to meet other commissioners at Philadelphia, in Jan. 1780, to devise means of relief. In 1780 the country was apparently "on the brink of ruin," and he was appointed, April 13, 1780, with others, by Congress, a committee to go to Morristown and investigate any wrongs in the management of the army, and correct them. He wrote several letters of much ability to the President of Congress as the result of his inquiries. For this service, and for his diligence in the discharge of his duties as a member of Congress, he received the commendation of such men as Richard Henry Lee and John Langdon. Ill health compelled his resignation in Nov. 1780. In June 1781, however, he was again appointed a delegate to Congress, but he did not take his seat. It may be that he was deterred by the long journey to the seat of Congress, for he was that same year a member of the New Hampshire House of Representatives, and also in 1782 and 1783.

In 1784 he was a member of the New Hampshire Convention to frame a constitution, and was chairman of the committee that drew it up. He was a member of the House in 1784, and also chosen counsellor by both branches in convention. In 1785 he was chosen representative and senator by the people, and counsellor by the legislature. He was a member of the House in 1787, 1788, 1789. In 1790 he was a member of the Senate, and was appointed with Jeremiah Smith and John Samuel Sherburne to revise the laws, that they may be "compiled in one volume," a marked compliment, certainly, to one not a lawyer. In 1791 he was elected state senator, and was vice-president of the convention to revise the constitution. In 1792 he was senator for Rockingham County, and in 1793 he was a member of the House and was elected speaker. He was appointed major general of militia the same year. In 1795 he was a representative, the last time he was a member of any legislative body where he had had such continuous service.

After that he held no public office unless as justice of the peace and quorum, his commission for which was renewed with but few omissions till 1821. He was not an old man, and his mental and physical powers had been in no way impaired, but he had become financially embarrassed, and the modern ease of extrication had not been invented. It seems strange at this period of indiscriminate pensions that one so distinguished for his services should have spent the twenty closing years of his life in Exeter jail for debt. He had, however, what was termed the "limits of the jail-yard," which allowed him free communication over a large part of the town, and to some extent he practised his profession.

The Rev. Dr. Bouton, so familiar with New Hampshire history, said of him: "By turns he held almost every position of honor and trust in the state, and can truly be called one of the most distinguished men of his time." John Farmer said of him: "At the time he was speaker his influence was so great that by means of two or three associates he ruled the state." He had much wit and power of ridicule, so effective in debate.

He was a friend of education, and did much to establish Atkinson Academy, one of the oldest in the state. He was one of the founders of the New Hampshire Medical Society. In recognition of his services in the cause of education and in so many positions of trust, Dartmouth College, in 1791, conferred on him the degree of Master of Arts.

He was an excellent horseman, fond of dress and parade, and when he journeyed had fine horses and a servant, which in the end led to his bankruptcy.

It is not the modern custom in biography to allude to any defects, and a popular writer of such works once said to the writer: "You must not turn a man out into the world naked." A regard for truth, however, compels me to add that old persons who knew Gen. Peabody, while not questioning his ability and the value of his services, have spoken much of his lack of integrity, his business trickery, and his religious skepticism.

His home in Atkinson was the house nearest the brick meeting house. Ex-Gov. Bell, in his excellent history of Exeter, states that he lived there "on the eastern side of the river, not far from the Great bridge." He died at the great age of 82, June 27, 1823. His wife survived him several years. They had no children.

For most of the facts in this sketch, the writer is indebted to John Farmer, who wrote so much and so well about men and events connected with the early history of New Hampshire.

INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD PROTESTANT GRAVEYARD
AT ST. AUGUSTINE, FLORIDA.

THIS graveyard is just without the old north gate of the town. It has for its southern boundary the town ditch or moat, eastwardly the shell road, a continuation of George St. northward, and north and west the grounds of the large (Saint) San Marco Hotel. Two lots outside (west side of its north-west corner) of the nearly square area of the yard proper are burial lots (one or both) for Jews, but containing no inscribed stones. The fence of the graveyard proper is of posts and boards, the entrance gate on its east side being mainly of wrought iron and upheld by cement posts. A hedge, additionally, of low cedars runs along and inside its east line. Scattered about within are various planted trees, the cedar predominating, some of which are hereafter mentioned as occurring close to graves. The yard and its contents are in very fair condition, though I am told without a care taken.

The list following, of the occupants of graves covered with inscribed stones, is complete. I have also noticed the graves indicated by fencing, or uninscribed boards, or stones, wherever such occur. The rows are somewhat irregular—being out of a straight line so that they allow of the insertion of half rows. A good many of the graves are without monuments, some of which must contain several bodies, if one may guess from the quite long list of interments between 1877 and 1884. During the latter year, the yard was finally closed as a place of interment. The previous list, or lists, of burials, I am told by Mr. G. T. Bunting, a resident of the town, was, or were, destroyed during the war. Many colored people, their graves unmarked with an exception or two, lie in this yard.

Since this yard was closed Protestants have buried in the cemetery on the outskirts of New, or West, St. Augustine. The old Catholic cemetery on Cordova St. within the ancient town lines is perhaps about the size of the old Protestant yard, but how it can contain the dead of 300 years, almost or quite, without placing them from 2 to 10 deep, I can hardly see. The new Catholic cemetery is outside the old gate, some distance, and to the east of the shell road. Near the Army Barracks (on St. Francis St.), south end of town, and connected therewith, a walled graveyard holds the victims of the Dade massacre, and a number of soldiers that have died at this post. An old graveyard, supposed to have been used by the Indians, perhaps those converted by the Catholic missionaries, is now

covered by the Lynn House, south side of the Plaza. This ran out into the street, bounding the plaza on the south side.

In making the following list I began copying at the south end of the rows and worked northwardly. The commencement of Row 1 is in the yard's south-east corner. The work of copying was done early spring, 1892, and was reviewed February, 1893.

B. FRANK LEEDS.

St. Augustine, Fla.

Row 1.

Cromwell G. son of William and S. A. George died in Palatka, Fla. Oct. 29, 1881. Aged 5 years 18 days.

This grave is about 7 feet from the south fence of the yard.

Godfrey Foster, born Mch. 4, 1818, died Sep. 3, 1879.

This and the preceding stone near each other and nearly alike.

Flora Fairbanks, dau^r of C. & G. Foster, died Feb. 10, 1879, aged 25 years.

Marble upright head and footstone.

My husband P. O. Craddock born Sep. 22, 1824—died Jan. 8, 1884.

White marble head and footstone and wooden curbing.

The four above graves are in the south-east corner of the yard—lot apparently one—36 to 40 feet north and south, 9 to 10 feet east and west, paling fence partly down.

Row 2.

Mrs. Mary T. Smith a native of Liberty Co., Georgia, died at St. Augustine April 27, 1860. Aged 77 years. Stone erected by her daughter.

Marble upright head and footstone.

Row 3.

An enclosed child's grave with four substantial posts and 3 rails on each side—no monument.

Mary Almyr Mickler, died Aug^t 7, 1882.

This grave has a wooden headboard, and stands north-east of the two Meckler graves in the adjoining row, 4.

Row 4.

Doctor W^m Robertson—by his only child.

Mrs. Ann Robertson—by her only child.

Lot close against the south fence of the yard—9 feet by 9 feet, raised a foot above the general surface and entirely covered with coquina and cement. A cast-iron railing enclosed the two raised tombs each with a broad white slab placed horizontally atop.

Next the above lot northwardly a wooden curbed grave—no monument.

Captain Robert Mickler—who was born at St Mary's, Georgia the 7th of May 1800, and died at St Augustine, Fla., 9th Dec. 1848. Aged 48 years, 7 mos., 2 days.

A horizontal marble slab on cemented foundation—a cedar at north-east corner.

James A. Mickler, died Jan. 29, 1878. Aged 53 years. A native of St. Mary's, Georgia.

Upright wooden head and footboard adjoins preceding northward.

Mrs. O. Howes of New Haven, Conn., died May 29, 1883.

A headboard in a lot with slatted curbing 2 feet high.

Row 5.

A large lot with cemented curb and paling fence above enclosing 3 graves—two adults and a child between; each grave with a cemented curbing and 3 cemented horizontal stones (apparently) at head. No inscriptions.

Nancy Pinkham, died Jan. 31, 1876, aged 73 years. Erected by her niece S. J. Mitchell.

Sallie Pinkham, died Sept. 11, 1875, aged 69 years. Erected by her niece S. J. Mitchell.

Each of the Pinkham graves has erect marble head and foot stones on brick foundation. A large osage orange to the north of the S. Pinkham grave.

George H. Emery, died July 30, 1880, aged -0 years.

Only one figure of the age decipherable—doubtless an adult. Wrought iron fence in good condition, set in a cement foundation, under gate an iron plate with the name Emery.

Lot 10 by 15 with paling fence around, contains several graves—one marked by a large cross—another by a small headstone with the letters A. T. on it. Two large cedars, one at the north-east corner of the lot, the other at the foot of the cross-marked grave. A 3d small cedar at the lot's north-west corner.

To my husband John Manucy, born Dec. 24, 1820, died Oct. 20, 1879—aged 59 yrs. 9 mos. 27 days.

White marble head and footstone and white marble curbing.

An adult's grave with coquina head and footstone, both low. 6 feet north of the Manucy grave and east of the Whilden grave.

Dr. J. Hume Simons.

Lot with paling fence around—the size of one grave, and nailed to paling at head of grave a heart-shaped shield with zinc plate nailed to it containing above name.

A fond father and mother have caused this stone to be erected to the memory of their dutiful and affectionate son Edward S. Robinson, who departed this life 21st Oct. 1821 ag^d 20 y. 1 m. 8d.

A large cedar west of the broad marble upright headstone.

Samuel Fleischman, son of Dirk and Elizabeth Fleischman born 6th Feb. 1807, died 18 Oct. 1821.

Horizontal marble slab broken in two at centre, rests on brick foundation with marble corners.

North of the above a coquina block with a depression for vertical headstone which is absent.

[To be continued.]

WILL OF MRS. MARGARET HAWTAYNE, DAUGHTER OF LAWRENCE WASHINGTON.

Communicated by GEORGE H. HAWTAYNE, Esq., of Demarara, British Guiana.

THE following notes of the will of Margaret Hawtayne, the daughter of Lawrence Washington, mayor of Northampton and grantee of Sulgrave, an ancestor of the president, may be of interest to those to whom any information as to the Washington family is of value.

Margaret Hawtayne of Easington in the parish Banburie widdowe. Will dated 16 April 1616. To be buried at Banburie. Give to the poor of Banburie ten pounds. Bequests to Mr Wheatley minister of Banburie Mr Harries* minister of Hanwell Mr Lea Mr Shorte Mr Lancaster and Mr Cleaver. Her daughter Wallopp and her eldest sonne Oliver Wallopp and her daughters Dorothy Mary and Martha. Her son Edward Hawtayne, her eldest son Henrie and Thomas his eldest son and Mary his eldest daughter.

Legacies to Robert Humphreyes of Banburie William Cooper of Banburie and to Richard Howse Thomas Burrowes and David Lawley servants of her son Henry. Her godson Thomas son of the aforesaid Richard

* "Mr Harries," minister of Hanwell, mentioned in Mrs. Hawtayne's will, was doubtless "Doctor Robert Harris pastor of Hanwell near Banbury in Oxfordshire and afterwards President of Trinity College Oxford to which he was appointed in the fatal year 1648 having before been one of the Assembly of Divines but not by any means an Enemy to King Charles the first as appears from his Sermon before the House of Commons May 25 1642." (Letter of Rev. W. Hawtayne. Rawlinson MS. Bodleian, B 76, 12 b.).

Dr. Robert Harris's son, Dr. Malachi Harris, rector of Farthinghoe, Northamptonshire, had been chaplain to Mary, Princess of Orange, mother of King William III., to whom he taught the English tongue at the Hague in Holland. At his return to England, he was made one of the chaplains of his Majesty King Charles II. His daughter Katharine married the Rev. Wm. Hawtayne, also rector of Farthinghoe, father of the Rev. Wm. Hawtayne, rector of Idelstree, now Elstree, Hertfordshire, and chaplain to the regiment of Welch Fusiliers, then (1701) in Germany and Flanders, whose letter is quoted above.

Howse. Her daughter Hawtaine's servants Elizabeth Porter Mary Bull Jane Allcocke

Residue to Henrie her eldest son and sole executor.

Witnesses Henrie Hawtaine Mary Hawtaine Thomas Burrowes David Lawley

Will proved in the Peculiar of Banbury 27 September 1616 by the son Henrie sole executor.

Sum total of Inventory £399. 17. 8.

Margaret Hawtaine, or Hawtaine, was the widow of Gerard Hawtaine, described in the Herald's Visitation of 1574, as of the Ley, and also of Esington, which places are in Banbury, Oxfordshire. He was buried 19 June 1588. He was the son and heir of Edward Hawtaine and Margery, daughter of John Crocker of Hooknorton.

Gerard Hawthen (the name suffers curious changes) sold to Henry Johnson the manor of Sebford Gower (now Sibford Gore) in the parish of Swadcliffe, Co. Oxon, or the capital messuages called the "Bury Farme," where the said Gerard H. then dwelt, they having been conveyed by Robert Sapcott of Aylton, Co. Huntingdon, to one James Longworth, who sold them to Edward Hawthen, gent., father of Gerrard. Chancery proceedings were taken 14 Nov. 1590, by Johnson, to recover the deed from "one Margaret Hawthen widow of Gerard." Margaret, in her answer, avails herself of the ambiguity of the complaint pleaded by Johnson, and points out "that she knoweth not of the sale * * * and understandeth not the bill of Complaint * * * for that she standeth seized in one of the Messuages by Henry Johnson's own shewing, and he sheweth not clearly which of them he alledgeth Gerrard Hawthen to have bargained and soule to him and his Heires nor whether his Heires tooke jointlye as a purchase, or that the feoffment was in fee simple cannot be clearly knowne by the said Bill." How the matter ended I have not been able to ascertain.

In 1588 (July 23) a commission was issued to Edward Hawten, the father, and Thomas Hawten, a creditor of Gerrard Hawten of Banbury, deceased.

Margaret Hawtaine's "daughter Wallop" was Margery, the wife of John Wallop of Bugbrooke,* Northamptonshire, whose children were five in number. Margaret Hawtaine's son Edward died without issue, and is mentioned in the will of his brother Henry (1618) as "living not in England." Henry Hawtaine, the eldest son of Margaret and Gerrard, described as of Banbury in 1603, claimed to hold of John Bishop of Lincoln, by indenture dated 12 August 1545, made to John Franchishe,† arable lands demesne in the fields of Colthorpe (Banbury), appertaining to the manor of Banbury or Esington Grange, near Banbury * * * from the expiration of a former lease made to Wm. Pearson, 7 March, 6 Hen. VIII. (1515), for the term of 50 years. Henry married Mary, fourth daughter of Sir John Doyley of Chisselhampton, Co. Oxon, and Ursula, sister of Sir A. Cope, Bart.

With the exception of a reference to Close Roll, 3 James I., where it is stated that "Laurence Washington de Soulgrave gent. owes to Thomas Adkyns de Over Winchinton Bucks yeoman fifty pounds 18 Jan'y 1605," I do not think I have other memoranda relating to the Washingtons. I have, however, a considerable store of notes as to my own family, in which mention is made of many persons whose names are no doubt borne by American cousins of the present day.

Lawrence Washington was admitted to Gray's Inn 1571. Gray's Inn Admission Register, p. 609. The will of Mary Beswicke of Spelmonden, Co. Kent, 8 Aug. 1653, speaks of her grandfather William Beswicke, who married Martha Washington (Waters, p. 39), and of her cozin Mr. Henry Haughton (another variation of spelling), the son of Margaret Washington and Gerrard Haytaine.

* By Indenture 30 Nov. 8 James I. (1610) Samuel Maunsell of the Middle Temple London in consideration of £3700 conveyed to Henry Hawtaine the manor of Bugbrooke *als* Budbrooke Northants, and a house called Palmer's house.

† John Franchishe's daughter married Richard Danvers. Their son John Danvers is described as of Colthorpe, Banbury. His son, Sir Wm. Danvers of Colthorpe, was Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, and died 1501.

WILLIAM HULL.

By SAMUEL C. CLARKE, Esq., of Marietta, Georgia.

[Concluded from page 153.]

IN February, 1812, Governor Hull being in Washington, war with England imminent, and the Indians threatening the people of Michigan, he urged the necessity of troops at Detroit to keep the savages in check. President Madison accordingly called upon the governor of Ohio for twelve hundred militia for that service, and Governor Hull was asked to lead them to Detroit. He declined, stating that he did not wish for any military appointment. Col. Kingsbury was then ordered to the command, but was taken sick, and was unable to go. Governor Hull being again approached, he, in his anxiety for the safety of the territory, in an evil hour accepted the command, with the rank of brigadier general, and retaining his office of governor, with the understanding that in case of war he was to be released from command.

Henry Clay and other congressmen were asserting that Canada, in case of war with England, could easily be conquered, but Governor Hull, knowing the difficulties of that enterprise, was less sanguine. The Canadian militia were twenty times as numerous as those of Michigan, and the force of British troops in Canada was equal to that of the whole regular army of the United States in 1812. Besides which, there was a strong British fleet on the lakes, and the Americans had only one brig, which was still on the stocks. Governor Hull had repeatedly warned his government of the necessity of a naval force, as whoever commanded the lakes commanded the shores; but nothing was done.

In his Memoirs of his campaign, General Hull writes as follows:

Convinced that the force entrusted to my command was sufficient for the protection of the frontier and the security of the Territory while we were at peace with Great Britain; and knowing that I had communicated what measures, in my opinion, would be necessary in the event of war, which communications had been approved by the government, I had little anxiety with respect to any consequences which might have attended my command.

General Hull found the three Ohio regiments of militia, 1200 strong, wholly undisciplined, half clothed, and so badly armed that he was obliged to provide blankets and ammunition, and hire armorers to repair the muskets; this at his own expense, for the administration had provided him with no available funds.

At Urbana, Ohio, on the 1st of June, three hundred regulars under Col. Miller joined his force, without whose assistance the

militia could not have been marched to Detroit, as they were mutinous from the start, from colonels to privates. General Hull cut a military road for about 200 miles through the wilderness towards Detroit in twenty days. Bridges, block houses and causeways were built. The rapids of the Miami, where Toledo now stands, was reached on the 30th of June. War had been declared by Congress on the 18th, but no news of it had reached General Hull, although the British port at Malden had been officially notified of it two days before, and as asserted by John Armstrong in his *Notices of the War of 1812*, under the frank of the American Secretary of Treasury.

At the rapids of the Miami, the invalids of the army, with baggage, stores and important papers, were put on board a schooner for Detroit. In passing the British port of Malden this vessel was captured, and thus the first disaster of the campaign was directly caused by the negligence of the authorities at Washington. On July 5th the troops under Gen. Hull reached Detroit, after one of the most rapid and successful marches ever made by an American force through the wilderness—the latter part of it in the face of a British force on the lake, with swarms of Indians in the woods, watching an opportunity for an attack. But constant vigilance prevented any attack.

On the 12th of July, General Hull, in obedience to instructions, crossed the river into Canada, with about one thousand effectives, his forces diminished by garrisons left in the block houses along the route, by sickness among the militia, prisoners taken in the schooner at Malden, and by the mutinous spirit in the army, which induced nearly 200 men to refuse to cross the river.

General Hull established his camp at Sandwich, opposite Detroit, and proposed to attack Malden, but no siege guns had been provided for, and when he proposed an assault, offering to lead it himself, only Colonel Miller would answer for the conduct of his regiment, now reduced by sickness to 200 men, the other colonels, Cass, McArthur and Finley, although they and their men had been clamoring for an attack, now lost all stomach for it. So it became necessary to wait till guns could be brought from Detroit, and have carriages made for them. In the meantime detachments were sent out in different directions, to observe the enemy, and to procure supplies. Some encounters took place, in which the militia generally misbehaved, and were defeated with some loss.

General Hull issued a proclamation to the Canadians, first approved by his government, and afterwards disavowed, the authorship of which paper, many years after the death of Gen. Hull, was claimed for Lewis Cass. On the 20th of June, Henry Dearborn, the Commander-in-chief, had been directed by William Eustis, Secretary of War, to coöperate with Hull's army of invasion, but he did nothing. Orders were repeated, with no result. He still remained in Boston watching the Federalists. July 9th the Secretary sent positive orders: "Go to Albany or to the lake."

Dearborn at Boston replied to these orders, July 13th, a few hours after Hull's army, six hundred miles away, crossed the Detroit into Canada, and challenged the whole British force on the lakes; "For some time past I have been in a very unpleasant situation, being at a loss to determine whether or not I ought to leave the sea coast."

July 26th, when Hull had already been a fortnight on British soil, a week after he wrote that his success depended on coöperation from Niagara, the only force at Niagara consisted of a few New York militia—while the Major General of the Department took it for granted that Niagara was not included in his command. The government therefore expected General Hull, with a force which it knew did not at the outset exceed two thousand effectives, to march two hundred miles, constructing a road as he went, to garrison Detroit, to guard at least sixty miles of road under the enemy's guns; to face a force in the field equal to his own, and another savage force of unknown numbers in his rear; to sweep the Canadian peninsula of British troops; to capture the fortress at Malden, and the British fleet on Lake Erie—and to do all this without the aid of a man or a boat between Sandusky and Quebec.*

In the meantime the British had captured the fort at Macinac, the savages had destroyed the post of Chicago, and had massacred most of its garrison; and General Dearborn, instead of supporting Hull's invasion, had made an armistice with the British commander-in-chief, Sir George Prevost, in which General Hull's army was not included, which allowed General Brock, the governor of Upper Canada, to concentrate all his forces against Detroit—British regulars, Canadian militia, employes of the Fur company and Indians, besides a strong fleet on the lake which accompanied them. This news reached General Hull August 4th, together with dispatches from Generals Porter and Hall at Niagara, to inform him that no coöperation or assistance was to be expected from that quarter, and that large bodies of British troops were moving upon Detroit. Under these circumstances it was necessary at once to open communication with Ohio, from whence must come the needed supplies and reinforcements, and the attack on Malden was abandoned; and on the 7th of August General Hull re-crossed the river to Detroit. This was not a defensible post, being commanded by the British fleet and batteries at Sandwich, and General Hull proposed to fall back to the river Raisin, and wait for the promised reinforcements. But Colonel Cass assured him, that in the event of a retreat, all the Ohio militia would desert him. So he at once sent Colonel Miller with 600 of the best troops to open the way to the river Raisin, where cattle and other supplies were awaiting convoy to Detroit. About 14 miles out Colonel Miller found a body of British troops and Indians entrenched. He attacked and defeated them, but for some unexplained reason returned without reaching the supplies. These being absolutely necessary, on the 14th of August Cols. Cass and McArthur, with the effectives of their regiments, about 500 men, were sent by a back road through the woods, to the river Raisin.

* Adams's History of the Administration of James Madison, vol. 2, p. 311.

General Brock, on the 15th of August, appeared opposite to Detroit and sent a summons for its surrender. He estimated his forces at 1330 white troops and 600 Indians, but as it was the usual custom of commanders to understate their own number, and overstate those of their opponents, and as he claimed to have captured 2500 men in Detroit, when there were at most only 1000 there; more correct estimates make his force 1700 whites, with from 1500 to 2000 Indians. General Hull's effective force on that day was estimated by himself at 800 men. Major Jessup, his quartermaster, who testified against him at the court martial, estimated it at 950 men.

To this summons to surrender a refusal was sent, and a heavy bombardment was immediately opened by the British batteries across the river upon Detroit, which was replied to, and the fire was kept up on both sides until night, and several men were killed in the fort. During the night a body of the Michigan militia, 100 strong, deserted to the enemy. Next morning General Brock, hearing that Hull's force had been weakened by the detachment of Cass and McArthur with 500 men, crossed the river under the protection of his ships and advanced to the attack of the fort, having the night before sent over a large force of Indians to cut off retreat in the rear.

General Hull was now in the position in which, as he had stated before the war to the administration, Detroit must fall. His communications with Ohio were cut off by the Indians in his rear; the lake was occupied by British ships; and no help was to be expected from Niagara. His forces were much inferior to those of the enemy; his supplies of food and ammunition were very scanty, and there was no possibility of obtaining any more. If he were to fight, he would save his own reputation, but could not save the army or the territory; and the defenceless inhabitants of Michigan, committed to his charge as governor, would be exposed to all the horrors of Indian warfare. Battle could have few terrors for one who had taken part in most of the battles of the revolution, and had won promotion for his deeds of war, but he believed his duty to the people of Michigan to be paramount to all other claims, and he surrendered the post on good terms; the protection of the inhabitants in their persons and property, and the parole of the militia and volunteers. He himself with the regular troops were taken to Montreal as prisoners, and kept there until exchanged.

Great indignation for the capture of Detroit was felt all over the country, as the people had been assured by the government organs of a speedy conquest of Canada, and at first the administration was silent. But it soon found a man ready to assist it in throwing the blame upon the commander. Colonel Cass, taking advantage of his parole, hastened to Washington, and wrote his celebrated letter of Sept. 12, 1812, which has been the principal source of all charges against General Hull, and was even received as evidence at his trial. Its object was to throw the whole blame of the failure on

General Hull; stating that he needed neither men nor supplies, and that the British might have been defeated with ease. This letter, endorsed by the government, had its effect upon the public, which did not know that Cass had written to Gov. Meigs of Ohio and others, a few days before the surrender, appealing for help, stating that the army was in want of everything, and must perish unless soon assisted.

As soon as General Hull was exchanged he was put under arrest, with charges of capital offences against him. A court martial, with General Wade Hampton as president, with a board of respectable officers, was summoned to meet at Philadelphia, where General Hull appeared, ready for trial. But this court was dissolved by President Madison without reason assigned. After General Hull had been another year under arrest, a new court was summoned at Albany, of which Henry Dearborn was made president. Mr. Henry Adams writes of this: "The impropriety of such a selection could not be denied. Of all men in the United States, Dearborn was most deeply interested in the result of Hull's trial, and the President, next to Dearborn, would be the most deeply injured by Hull's acquittal." The composition of the court was equally unjust. The majority of the members were young men, lately appointed from civil life, with no military training or experience—a number of them members of Dearborn's military family, and owing their positions to him.

The methods of the court were similar to its composition. Horace Binney, one of the first lawyers of his day, volunteered to defend General Hull, but he was denied the aid of counsel, while Dallas and Van Buren were employed to assist the prosecution. Lewis Cass, the principal witness for the government, being first examined, the other witnesses being allowed to be present, copied his testimony. The sittings of the court lasted for some months, and members of it were allowed to come and go as they pleased, while those who had failed to hear all the testimony were allowed to participate in the verdict. Hearsay evidence was also admitted. The accused repeatedly remonstrated against these irregular proceedings, but was overruled by the court. The charges were: treason, cowardice and neglect of duty. The first charge was founded on the fact of sending a vessel to transport the invalids and baggage to Detroit; but it being found that the treason, if anywhere, was in Washington, whence the British had been informed of the Declaration of War, before General Hull was notified of that event, that charge was abandoned, Van Buren, the prosecuting officer, stating in his speech that it was not only unsupported but unsupportable. General Hull was convicted of cowardice and neglect of duty principally on the opinions of militia officers, few of whom had ever heard a gun fired in war; and by a set of judges, most of whom were equally inexperienced and ignorant. These witnesses thought that General Hull's appearance indicated alarm; and they believed that he ought

to have attacked Malden—they being the same men who voted against the attack, and the same men whose mutinous conduct had all along impeded the course of the campaign. So ignorant were they of military duty, that some of them boasted of having plotted to depose their commander and put Col. Miller in his place. That officer however declining promotion of that kind, the plot was abandoned. They well knew, moreover, that the acquittal of General Hull would probably be followed by capital charges against themselves. They also saw Colonel Cass of the militia promoted over the heads of the colonels of the regular army to be a brigadier general, for these political services; and Captain Snelling, who on the morning of August 16th had left his post without orders and marched his men to the fort, promoted to a colonelcy, for similar services. What wonder, then, that these men should prefer the winning side, and become swift witnesses against their chief! No one can read the proceedings of this packed court, without seeing that it was organized for conviction. It convicted General Hull on two charges, and sentenced him to be shot. The conviction having cleared the skirts of the administration, the sentence was remitted by Madison, lest the victim might become a martyr—as in the similar case of a British admiral who was put to death to save the credit of the British government.

Contrasted with the evidence of the Ohio colonels was that of other officers in Hull's army who had seen something of war. Colonels Miller and Watson, Major Munson, Captains Maxwell and Dysen, and Lieut. Bacon, saw nothing in the appearance of the General which might not have been attributed to fatigue and a high sense of responsibility.

General Hull labored under other disadvantages in this trial. Before he was taken as a prisoner to Canada, he put on board the brig *Adams*, at Detroit, trunks containing his personal property, and all his civil and military papers, under the care of his daughter, who with her children and other non-combatants were going under a flag of truce to the village of Buffalo. The passengers were landed at that place at night, and before morning the vessel with her contents were burned by a party of American sailors under Lieut. Elliot of the navy. In this way General Hull lost many papers necessary to his vindication, and when he applied at Washington for copies of them no notice was taken of his application. It is to be observed, that while most of the government witnesses received promotion, those who testified favorably to the accused were neglected. Lieut. Bacon, an officer of merit, was dropped from the army.

A veteran soldier, who had served with distinction through all the war of the revolution; who had led bayonet charges at Trenton, Saratoga, Monmouth, and Stony Point; who had twice received promotion for bravery in the field, and who had repeatedly received the thanks of Washington and of Congress—this man was convicted

of cowardice and neglect of duty, by a body of judges, most of whom were wholly unacquainted with war. The mere statement of the facts would seem to be enough to show the injustice of the verdict, but for political reasons it was approved by Madison.

What has been the verdict of history on these transactions? The garbled accounts and falsifications of the government organs of the day, which have been copied by partizan writers and compilers of school books, are not history; but what is said by writers who carefully investigate causes and effects and consult public documents?

Although General Hull applied to every administration for copies of his papers, it was not until 1824 that his requests were attended to, when John C. Calhoun, then Secretary of War, ordered copies of all documents relating to General Hull's campaign to be made for him. Several important papers, known to have been in the office, were however missing. From such as could be obtained General Hull prepared and published his "*Memoirs of the Campaign of the North Western Army of the United States, A.D. 1812*," which, wherever read, generally turned the tide of opinion in his favor. Jared Sparks, in the *North American Review*, January, 1825, writes as follows:

We have no disposition to revive a subject which for the credit of the country had better be forgotten, yet if we were to judge simply by the public documents collected and published in these memoirs, we must draw the conclusion, unequivocally, that General Hull was required by the general government to do what it was morally and physically impossible that he should do; that he was surrounded by difficulties which no human agency could conquer; and whatever may have been his mistakes of judgment in any particular movement, he deserved not the unqualified censure inflicted on him by the court martial.

Benson J. Lossing, in his "*Field Book of the War of 1812*," page 295, writes:

Hull had warned the government of the folly of attempting the conquest of Canada without better preparation, but the President and his cabinet, lacking all the essential knowledge for planning a campaign, had sent him on an errand of vast importance and difficulty, without seeming to comprehend its vastness, or estimating the necessary means. The conception of the campaign was a huge blunder, and Hull saw it; and the failure to put in vigorous motion means for his support—was criminal neglect. When the result was found to be failure and humiliation, the administration sought a refuge. Public indignation must be appeased. General Hull was made the chosen victim for the peace offering, and the sin-bearing scape-goat.

J. H. Patton, in his *History of the United States*, p. 588, writes:

The difficulties of Hull's position was very great, and perhaps, while no one doubted his personal courage, he wanted that sternness of soul so necessary to a successful commander. Those in authority screened themselves by making the unfortunate general the scape-goat for their blunders, in sending him with a force and means so inadequate.

The remarks of Henry Adams on the desperate position of General Hull's army at Detroit have already been quoted. The latest historian of that war, Prof. McMaster, has this to say, vol. 3d, p. 559, *History of the United States* :

He (Hull) was indeed a hardly used man. Not he, but Madison, Eustis and Dearborn were to blame. Had the administration carried out the plan of attack; had Canada been vigorously invaded at the same moment from Detroit, from Niagara, from Sackett's Harbor, and from about Champlain, Brock could not have concentrated his forces about Malden, and Hull could not have been captured at Detroit.

Only a few months after the sentence of the court martial, General Hull met with a greater misfortune in the loss of his only son, Captain Abraham Fuller Hull of the Ninth Infantry, who fell in the battle at Lundy's Lane, July 1814, while leading his company in a bayonet charge on the enemy's guns.

Among the many falsehoods published by the government papers, was the statement that Detroit had been sold by General Hull for British gold, and that wagon loads of it had been heard in the night going to his house in Newton. He was in fact a poor man. When he went to Detroit in 1805, as governor, he invested most of his means in a house and lands in that village. After leaving Detroit, in 1812, he was obliged to sell his property there at a sacrifice. Large arrears of salary were due him for years, and the advances which he had made for the equipment of the Ohio militia were never repaid to him, owing to the loss of his vouchers by the capture of the vessel at Malden. He had little left except a farm in Newton, which he held in right of his wife.

This farm of 300 acres was part of the tract of 1000 acres bought by John Fuller in 1644, in the northwest part of Newton, known as the "Fuller Farm." When in 1680 his son Joseph married Lydia, daughter of Edward Jackson of Newton, the bridegroom was endowed with 200 acres of this farm by his father, and the bride with 20 acres by her father. On this 20 acres their house was built, and stood till about 1814, when it was replaced by one built by William Hull; this was removed after the place was sold in 1830, and the site is now occupied by the residence of Governor Claflin. The great elm still standing near the house was planted by Joseph Fuller 209 years ago.

Upon this farm General Hull maintained his family, and by skillful cultivation, by the use of irrigation and fertilizers, he raised good crops. He was one of the first in Massachusetts to feed his cattle and sheep on ruta bagas, and to get a hundred bushels of corn from an acre of ground. He was seldom seen abroad, but had many visitors from among the best people of his vicinity, and his old comrades of the revolution. His farm was the happy resort of his daughters and their children, and the General never looked so happy as when he was calling his grandchildren to partake of

one of his big water-melons, or having the chestnuts shaken from his great trees for them to gather.

In the last visit of Lafayette to America he visited General Hull, and the meeting (witnessed by the writer) of these veteran soldiers of the revolution was interesting. The Marquis embraced his old comrade, and said, among other words of gracious welcome: "We have both suffered contumely and reproach, but our characters are vindicated; let us forgive our enemies and die in Christian peace and love with all mankind." Gen. Cobb, Gen. Huntington, Gen. Putnam, and other old soldiers, were present at this interview, which took place at the house of Gen. Hull's son-in-law, Mr. Isaac McLellan, in Winthrop Place, Boston. After the presentation of Gen. Hull's daughters and their children to the Marquis, the two old companions in arms took their last farewell.

After the publication of General Hull's vindication in 1824, a public dinner was given him in Boston by his fellow citizens of both political parties, to express their esteem and respect for him. It was held at the Exchange Coffee House, on Monday, May 30, 1825. A long account of the dinner was given in the *Columbian Centinel*, June 1. It shows that the leading men of both parties were prominent on that occasion. William Sullivan presided, with Major Daniel Jackson, Josiah Bacon, Jonathan Hunnewell, Francis Green, Benjamin Russell, Robert Williams, George Brinley, Henry Purkett, John K. Simpson, and David Henshaw, vice-presidents. Rev. Dr. Homer of Newton invoked the blessing, and Rev. Dr. Francis of Watertown returned thanks. Toast, by William Sullivan: "*General Hull*; let public opinion and history take charge of recent events, while we render honor to the Soldier of the Revolution." Toast, by Gen. Hull: "The highest tribunal of our country; our enlightened and independent fellow citizens." Toast, by David Henshaw: "The public voice; Americans are too honest to sacrifice the innocent to screen the guilty."

Not long after this testimonial, General Hull visited his native town of Derby, Conn., where he was received with attention, and a public dinner was given him by his old friends and fellow townsmen. The fatigues of this journey brought on disease, and he died at his house in Newton on the 29th of November, 1825, aged 72. We extract from the "*Centinel*":

The pull was supported by six members of the Society of the Cincinnati. The procession was composed of family and friends, the reverend clergy from Boston, and many members of the revolutionary army.

The interment was made in the family tomb in the Old Cemetery in Newton, where four generations of Mrs. Hull's family had been laid, and whither she herself followed her husband within the year.

The last days of General Hull were soothed by this change in public opinion, and by the care and attention of his family, by whom he

was much beloved. To the last, he maintained that he had done his duty at Detroit, and he believed that his countrymen would eventually do him justice.

His grandson, James Freeman Clarke, writes: "As a boy, I used often to visit his house, and nothing could be more cheerful, kindly and attractive, than his whole manner. I never saw a cloud on his brow; I never heard a harsh word from his lips. Nothing in his whole manner indicated that there was any cloud on his mind or heart."

General Hull was a man of medium height, of ruddy complexion, slender and active in youth, but rather corpulent in age; of accomplished manners, and of appearance dignified and commanding. He had in youth associated with Washington and his generals, and in later life with the leading men of Massachusetts and New York. Governor George Clinton was his particular friend, and had warned him against accepting military command under Madison's administration. "For," said he, "they will betray and abandon you." But General Hull, trusting and sanguine in temper, could not believe in treachery among his old military associates, and paid dearly for his trust.

He showed his unselfish temper when, in 1775, in joining the army, he declined taking any part of his father's estate, saying: "I want nothing but my uniform and my sword"; when in 1780 he declined the very desirable appointment of aid to General Washington, because he was convinced that he could be of more service to his country in another position; and finally in 1812, when he sacrificed himself to what he believed to be his duty to the people of Michigan.

LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

[Continued from page 164.]

Gentlemen,

I hope ere this you'll receive my L^r by Captⁿ Heath in answer to your last, who sail'd yesterday Morning in Cap^t Slocum. This incloses you m^r Winslow's Acc^t of the Indians proceeding at Sea & by this & Many other Accounts wee have of Other Tracks by Land & the Man they Killed at Spurwink you'll doubtless be of opinion that they have no honest intentions towards a Peace, as Yett & of the necessity (if it shall Please God to favour us) of Making some other Impressions on them & of retaliating the Injuries wee have rec'd from the Penobscott Tribe, & without that I doubt

whether wee shall ever make a good & honorable Peace. I hope Saunders is seeking those Privateers before now. I have sent by y^r Land bearer to be Conveyed to Him, this intelligence, but if you have any opertunity of Communicating more directly you'l do well to do it.

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

[To] John Stoddard

John Wainwright Esq. Commiss^{rs}, &c.

July 9th 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 217.

S^r

I rece'd sundry of your Letters by Cap^t Bourne by whome you'l receive this, & I refer you to my L^{rs} by Cap^t Heath, who sail'd with Slocum the 8th instant, by whome was sent you 29 Indians from Bristol County Comand^d by Leift Edw^d Southworth. I Cannot Consent to your Comeing to Boston till the March for Penobscott bee proceeded on, & then, If you should not go your selfe I shall bee glad to see you in Towne, but It would give me greater satisfaction to have that Important service Conducted by your selfe. I desire nothing May hinder or delay that March, but that the Forces May bee well on their Way by the 1st of August. The Gentlemen of the Councill to whome I have now mentioned It are in Great Expectation of the success of it, & the Province being at a vast Charge & the People generally well spirited for a vigorous prosecution of the Warr It will become us to Strike while the Ircu is hot.

You'l Put 50 of the Indians under the Command of Cap^t Bourne forthwith, & give orders to all the officers & Commiss^{rs} not to Lett them Run in Debt for any thing but mere Necessaryes, for, otherwise, it will inpead the getting Indians into the service in time.

You'l have a Sloop Loaden with stores of Provisions &c. with you in a few Dayes. The Treasurer have taken one up already for their service. Slocum brings 4 Whale boats & I shall order in a Little time.

If you have not sent to Newbury for those Deserters you may Defer that Matter till further Order.

You Will always remember that this matter must be kept an Inviolable secret and therefore you must make what Amusements You think proper for that end.

[WILLIAM DUMMER.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 218.

This incloses you an Acc^t of sum numbers of the Enterprises of the Indians upon your Coast. I have sent one to bee forwarded to Cap^t Saunders. If you have any opertunity you'l do well to send Him a duplicate. Keep a good looke out. The Indian will Certainly surprise you if they Can if it were onely to introduce an honorable peace for them.

Y^r []

Col^l Westbrook.

This incloses you an account of news this Day of the Indian Enterprises at sea. I make no doubt but you'l do the utmost to finde & surprise them. You have now an opertunity, by the favor of God, to do some good Service. I have nothing more to ad but dependence on your Industry,

Vigilance & Courage. I shall bee in hope every Day to receive some good Acc^t from you here.

Y^r Friend to serve you []

Cap^t Saunders.

Endorsed: Letters to Coll^o Westbrook & Cap^t Saunders,
9 July 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 219.

S^t Georges, July 10th, 1725.

Sungamock,

We received Your Letter of the twentieth Instant New Stile, wherein you complain of unjust & unchristian Treatment You have received from Liev^t Manvir.

We know of no Man of that Name, yet doubtless we shall be able when we arrive at Boston to understand who it is that hath perpetrated so vile an Action, and shall readily use Our Interest that the Man may be brought to Justice.

The Action as Represented by You is detestable, and ought not to be Countenanced by any Government, especially by those that profess Christianity.

Whether You are rightly informed of the Facts we shall not be able to Judge until we hear what the Man can say for himself. We should more readily conclude that the Relation of the Action made to you was real if We were assured that the French Man from whom you had it was not a Gainer by the War. But if you can produce Wrote Letters your Messengers inform us were sent on shoar by the Officer you Mention it will enable the Governments to convict him of his perfidious Dealing.

We do assure you that no vessell hath been sent by the Governments to Penobscot or thereabouts with a Flagg of Truce, and if any Man hath pretended to Set up such a Signal, he hath done it of his own mere Motion, which is an Abuse offered to the Governments, and tends to bring the publick Faith in Question.

We were sent hither by the Governments of the Massachusetts Bay and New Hampshire, as we informed you in our former Letter, and have with us Cap^t Bane and Capⁿ Jordan, who are known to You, and have been seen by divers of your people.

We have already given you assurances of your Safety in Case you Come hither. We are desirous to make a Speedy return, yet shall make Our Selves easy Six days by which Time you may doubtless be here, you being at litle Distance, which appears from your Letter's being dated yesterday, which was the twentieth, New stile.

In the Name & by Order of the Governments of the Massachusetts Bay and New Hampshire.

| | | |
|------------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------|
| | JN ^o STODDARD | } Commiss ^{rs} |
| | SHA. WALTON | |
| To Wenemonet & the other | JN ^o WAINWRIGHT | |
| Chiefs of the Indian tribes. | | |

Copy

Endorsed: Commiss^{rs} Lett^r to the Penobscot Indians.

Mass. Arch. 52: 220, 221.

Marblehead, July 11th 1725.

Honred Sir,

Herewith comes Severall persons who have bene Examon'd By me relating to the Indians Assaulting and taking our Fishing vessells. I tho't it most Inteligible and Most to y^r Hon^{rs} satisfaction to have the Examona-tion of the persons Vive Voce, so have Sent them with all possible Dispatch.

And I pray y^r Hon^{rs} would take into Consideration Our Deplorable Sur-coinstances And affording some relief or our Fishery will be in Danger of being wholly Destroy'd & Broken Up.

I am with all Due respects

y^r Hon^{rs} Most Dutifull & Humbl^l serv^tNATH^l NORDEN.

Mass. Arch. 52: 222.

Falmouth, July 12th 1725.

Honourable

S^r. The 11th Currant I came heither & Delivered to Colo^l West-brook the Indians with y^e four whale Boats and Your Honours Letters.

I continue Exceeding week, & tho Heartily willing fear I shall not be able to march as appointed, And least I should not have Strength to Travel, would Humbley Suggest to your Honour that Capt Wheelwright and En-signie Bradbury, who were with me last winter, are able to Pilote the army through, whose Greatest Difficulty will be the length of y^e way & want of water.

I am Your Honours

Collo Westbrook has

Most Humble

(with a Suitable

Obedient servant,

Caution) acquainted

JOSEPH HEATH.

me with your Honours

Last Orders to him,

which is y^e Cause of

my writing as above.

Mass. Arch. 52: 222.

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^{rs} Orders, p^r Cp^t Heath, Dated y^e 6th Curr^t on the 11th Inst. whereon I immediately Dispatcht Orders to Lieu^t Coll^o Harmon with what men of his Comp^y he had left immediately to march to this Place, and to draw ten men from Berwick out of Cap^t Olivers Company and eight out of Capt Wheelwrights Comp^y. concluding them Towns wou'd be well cover'd with the Remainder, and the troops at the same time sent Orders to Cap^t Grant to march in five or six days, for I shou'd stay for him. I doubt not but to have the Army on their March before ten days be out, if I don't stay for some of the Forces from York and Berwick. I just now rec^d your Hon^{rs} Orders and Express to Coll^o Stoddard and Capt Saunders p^r Capt Oliver, about eleven of the Clock. Cap^t Oliver informs me that Capt Grant was to march the 12th Ins^t so I am oblig'd to draw 10 men more from Cap^t Oliver. Our People think it will be hard to march to the White hills, at this time of the year, the Weather being so hot. Cap^t Oliver heard one of the Troopers, who had been at Boston, say that he was in hopes the Troops wou'd be dismist by the middle of this week, if so, those

towns will be very much Expos'd. My Express got to York on the 12th Curr'. I doubt not but Capt Heath will be able to march altho' he seems to doubt it.

I hope y^r Hon^r will not think I mistake [your] orders, for if y^{ou} please to refer to y^r last y^{ll} see I und[ers]tand them.

I am your Hon^{rs} Most

dutifull Humbl^l servant,

Falm^o July 13, 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. I don't expect to sleep much, night nor Day till I have gott the army on their march. I thankfully acknowledge your Hon^{rs} favour in leaving it either for me to go or stay. I hope I shall be ready on their return to head the next party, and be able to satisfie your hon^r why I stay now.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Superscribed:—

To his Maj^{ty}s special Service.

To the Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq^r Lieu^t Gov^r
and Commander in Cheif &c. In Boston.

To be delivered to the Hon^{bl} Lieu^t Gov^r Wentworth, so that there may be no delay.

Mass. Archives, 52: 223.

Boston, July 14, 1725.

Sir,

His Honour the Lieut. Gov^r (who is now at the Castle), bids me tell you That upon Cpt. Bourns earnest Request, He has given him a Dismission from the Service, And therefore he Orders That Cpt. Dominicus Jordan (whose Commission will be sent in a few Days) command one Comp^a of Indians, And that Cpt. Kennedy have the Command of the other for this Expedition, & that Lieut. Wright be Kennedy's Lieutenant; That with the other Indians & a proper Number of English to be joined with them a Comp^a be made up for Cpt. Heath; It being necessary that a good Number of Officers should go upon this March. His Honour thinks it will not be needful for you to have the Command of a particular Comp^a. I am likewise to inform you That his Hon^r has dismiss'd the Troops at Berwick & Wells. I heartily wish you Success in y^r Enterprize, And am with sincere Respects (Sir) Your most humble Serv^t

J. WILLARD.

If you can project any particular service by sea, Wherein M^r Bell may be useful to you, his Hon^r will very willingly encourage him. J. W.

[This letter is written presumably, to Col. Westbrook.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 224.

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^{rs} Orders, p^r Capt Kennedy, on the 20th Curr'. About half the Army marcht for Richmond the 20th Ins^t, and this day the rest will march, if the Weather will admitt, and if something not now seen do not prevent, they will march from Richmond on the Twenty fourth of this Month. If there be any thing design'd against the Enemy on the return of the Army at St Johns, Passamaquodi, and in Penobscott Bay, then M^r Bell wou'd be of service.

I am your Hon^{rs}

most Dutifull serv^t

Falmouth, July 21st, 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. This night, since I wrote the above, there is Run Twenty two Indians out of Capt Kenady's Company since I gave him the Command of it, notwithstanding I shall have the Army on their march as soon as the Weather permitts. I fear there has been some bad advise given them, which I am endeavouring to find out.

The bearer, Ensign Williams, has been in the service about a year, and has behav'd himself very well, of whom I shall endeavour to give y^r Hon^r more perticular acc^t. I am as above,

July 21st

T. W.

Mass. Arch. 52: 225.

May it pleas Your Hon^r

This day about Eleven of the Clock In the forenoon a man being on some Occasion out att an old settlement about a mile distant above the garisons discover'd ten Indians. being surprised hid himself untill they Passed by, not knowing whither they were Enemys or Deserters.

As soon as I had the account Geathering My men with all Spread att the Severell Garisons My Ensⁿ: with four men on Horsback Coming to me discovered part of the Indians Coming out: In the Scirts of the Woods Rode Quick upon them, and Required therr Submision, Charging them with Desertion, Which they Submitted too and on Examination understood there was two more In the bushes. He sent two of the men to Search for them, who Endeavored to make there Escape but the men being on horsback soon heded them, and then they allso Submitted and on Examination they all Say that they were Incorrig'd by Liv^{nt} Bacon, Liv^{nt} House and Ensⁿ: Stanfort to deseart and that Ensⁿ Stanfort Promised that he would meet them att York. I heave sent the ten Deserters vnder geard to Liv^{nt} Browne, att Arondall, to be Convay'd too Co^{ll} Westbrook, att Falmoth.

from your Hono^{rs} Most Hum^{bl}

Wells, July 26: 1725.

and Duitfull Servint,

SAM^{ll} WHEELWRIGHT.

Mass. Arch. 52: 231.

Hon^d Sir,

This day, about Eleven of the Clock, one of my men, being at Little River, discovered ten Indians who run away from the Army, and thinking they were Enemies they came & made report thereof. I immediately sent for my men in ord^r to Pursue them, but while they were coming together they were discovered by some of them near the highway about a mile from my Fathers, whom wee presently secur'd, and took their arms from them. I askt them the reason why they Deserted from their Posts, they told me they were Encourag'd by Leiu^t Bacon, L^t Hows, and En^s Stanford, which was the reason of their Desertion, and further said, that En^s Stanford promis'd to meet them at York. I have sent the above said Deserters under a Guard to L^t Broun to be Convey'd along to your Hon^r

from your Hon^{rs} Humble servant

Wells, July 26th 1725.

SAMUEL WHEELWRIGHT.

a Coppy

Mass. Arch. 52: 232.

May it Please your Hon^r

The bearer, En^s Noble, is the Gentleman whom y^r Hon^r wrote to me of in the year 1723, to take notice of, and to acquaint your Hon^r of his behaviour. He has always readily observed Command, and faithfully Complied with all orders he has rec^d from time to time.

Falm^o July 28th 1725.

I am your Hon^r's most

Dutifull Servant

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. When I have settled the Army in order to guard the People, on your Hon^r's form^r ord^rs, shall presume to visit my family for a few days. T. W.

Mass. Arch. 52: 232.

Boston, July 31, 1725.

Sir,

This Comes by Express to Acquaint you That I have Agreed with the Penobscot Indians on a Cessation of Arms, every where, to the Eastward of Kennebeck River. W^{ch} you must take Care to have strictly & exactly observed, till my further Order. And give Directions y^t the Indians be well received at the Fort on S^t Georges River, and that what Messages they bring in from their Tribe be forwarded to me with all possible Dispatch. You must (the Hour you receive this) Order Cpt Grant to disband his Company of Voluntiers. And for the Rest of the Forces, They must be employed in Guarding the Inhabitants in their Work in the several Towns, that so they may be as beneficial as possible. If any other Companies of Voluntiers come in to your Parts, You must acquaint the Captains that Order them forthwith to conduct their Companies Home that they may there [be] ready for my further Directions. Notwithstanding this Trace, You must take Care that the Forts & Garrisons be carefully guarded to prevent any Surprize from the Indians. [Gov. Dummer to

Col. Westbrook.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 234.

May it Please your Honour,

I Have Rec^d a letter from Coll. Westbrook, of the first Instant, Wherein he says, it is your Honours Order That Upon Sight Thereof I should disband my Company of Voluntiers. These are therefore to pray you Honour to Allow me to Say, That it looks very hard, if it be so. That we should be disbanded almost as soon as Enlisted. Wee have put ourselves out of the way to Serve the publick as Voluntiers Upon the Encouragement given by the Gen^l Assembly; And we had Never been at the Trouble and Charge we have, to fit ourselves for this Service, were it Not that we Thought We had the publick Faith to Secure us, as I think we have in the late Act, Which Says, That the Encouragement (therein mentioned) is to Continue from the Enlistment to the first of November. We Expect the Benefit of this Act, the War Continueing, and Other Companys are Kept in the service, Else It will prove but a snare to us, & we shall Not have Justice done us.

I pray y^r Honour to Countemmand this Order for our Disbanding. And Allow us to make one Essay, at least, if it may be, after the Enemy, according to the Act, for we are In Debt, and I have given Reciepts to the Commissarys for what my Men were Necessitated to take up when at y^e Eastw^d to fit them for y^e then Intended march und^r Co^l Westbrook; And Unless my Men Can Get som thing this way to pay me, I must loose it, as farr as I Know. Many of them being very poor men.

I pray y^r Honours favour in this Matter, as farr as is Consistent with Justice, and the publick Good. I am

Y^r Honours most

Beny: Augst. 7th 1725.

obedient humble serv^t

Superscribed:—

JAMES GRANT.

On his Maj^{ty}s service

To The Hon^{ble} William Dummer Esq^r

Lev^t Govern^r and Com^{mand}^r in Chief in and over his

Maj^{ty}s Province of the Massachusetts Bay &c.

Mass. Arch. 52: 235, 236.

Sir

Pursuant to his Hon^r Leiu^t Gov^r Dummers orders to draw out one Hundred Effective men, for you to take the Immediate Command of & march them according to y^e Govern^{rs} Instructions delivered you by me the Eleventh Ins^t. The Officers and their men are as follows, yourselfe and Thirty one men of your Company. Capt Heath & Twenty three men of his Company, Capt Sam^l Jordan to send En^s Noble & Ten men of his Company, Capt Dominicus Jordan and Thirty Eight of his Company. and I have sent ord^{rs} to the officers of each party, on the 9th Currant, to march their men to Falmouth, and there equip them for Twenty Two days march, and wait further orders, excepting Cap^t Heath and he to be ready equipt at Brunswick. I expect they will be all their waiting by the 13th Curr^t to receive your Commands. I have nothing further to add but to recom^{end} it to you to make all the Dispatch with all the secrecy possible, it being the Gov^{rs} p^ticular orders. I am S^r yours to serve

York, August 12th, 1725.

T. W.

P.S. On your return direct each Officer and his party to their posts & Capt Heath to send Capt Kenadys men to him, who were ordered to stay at his Fort till his return to him. If Capt Beau should be come up to go your Pilot, and you find that the Gov^r has ordered him to wait at Saint Georges till y^e return of y^e Indians, you must immediately Dispatch him back there. Docter Bullman is to attend you.

T. W.

Leiu^t Col Johnson Harmon

Mass. Arch. 52: 237.

[Incorporated, above, is part of a duplicate letter, both copies, probably, of the one sent by Co^l Westbrook.]

May it Please your Hon^r

I received your Hon^{rs} orders on the Eighth Curr^t. about Ten at Night, and the next morning Dispatcht orders to the severall Officers as p^r

the Enclosed, & am now sending through the frontiers to get a p'ticular state of the Army p'suant to your Honours orders & shall send them as soon as possible. Lieut Col^o Harmon expects to get on his march by the 17th of this Month, at furthest, if something not yet known do not prevent.

I am your Hon^{rs} most dutifull servant

York, August 12th, 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 237.

Sir,

I have the Hon^r of y^r Letter of the 29th of June last, And cannt^t but be surprized at the Exceptions you take At y^r not being Advised of the two sloops fitted out here to cruize the Eastern Coast of this Province, since, at the Time of their Departure, Your Arrival in these Parts was not known here. Nor have you since, till on this Occasion, thought fit to Notify Me thereof. Or of y^r having his Majesties Commission for L^t Gov^r of Nova Scotia, W^{ch} I think would have been but agreeable to the Practice amongst Gentlemen in our Station & your Intentions express'd in your Letter, W^{ch}, duly considered, would have left no Room for Censuring me as wanting in Complaisance & Friendship. And you may assure y^rself Nothing shall be wanting on my Part to maintain a good Neighbourhood, & for Acting in Concert with you in such Matters as concern his Majesties Service & the mutual Advantages of the two Provinces, so long as I have the Hon^r to serve his Majesty in this Station.

I have communicated y^r Lett^r to his Maj^{ties} Council of this Prov. & have taken their Opinion as to those Articles in it that are of a more publick Concern. And, with their Advice, I now inform you, That sometime in June last divers Indians of Penobscot came into the Fort at S^t Georges, under a Flagg of Truce, And in their Discourse with the Officers there manifested their Inclination to Peace & their Desire that some Gent. might be sent from this Govern^t to confer further with them on that Subject. In Compliance with w^{ch} & at the Motion of the Gen^l Assembly, I sent two Gent. to S^t Georges, with Instructions (of which you have a Copy enclosed). They mett a considerable Number of Indians, who all express'd their Disposition to Peace, And sent two of their Chief Men to Boston to ask a Cessation of Arms till they could get all their People together & engage the Neighbouring Tribes to act in Concurrence with them in Sending their Delegates to Boston to make their Submission to his Majesty, & agree upon Articles of Pacification. The Issue of our Conferences with these two Men was our Granting them a Cessation in all Parts to the Eastw^d of Kennebeck River, for the space of Forty Days from the Landing of these Messengers at their Return, As you will see by the s^d Conferences w^{ch} I have also enclosed. What further Intelligence I may have of the Dispositions & Intentions of the Indians as to this Affair, I shall communicate to you, as I have Opportunity.

If you think it will be for his Majesties service & for the Benefit of y^r Governm^t to send y^r Deputies to this Treaty We shall be very glad of their Assistance therein.

We thank you for the Regard you express for the Interests of this Prov. as well in the Protection & Encouragem^t given to our Fishery (W^{ch} will very much contribute to the growing & flourishing Estate of y^e Province under your Governm^t & be for the Advantage of the Trade of G^t Britain (& therefore without Doubt a service very acceptable to his Majesty) As

also, for y^{rs} Suspending y^{rs} Treaty with the Indians, That so Deputies from this Govern^{mt} might act in Concert with you for the Safeguard of the Subjects of both Provinces. But forasmuch as our Treaty with the Penob. Indians is (in all Probability) so near, And y^{rs} at Annapolis so distant & uncertain, We have not concluded to send any Deputies to appear for us at Annapolis, Confiding in your wise & successful Managem^t of that Affair, And that you will have a Regard to the Interests of his Majesties Subjects in Gen^l as well as of your own Province, & at the same time, We promise you so have the like Care of the Govern^{mt} & People of Nova Scotia in our Treaty with the Indians here. As to your Proposal for sending 60 Indians to join with your Force to strike a Terror into the Enemy, We should very cheerfully comply with this Motion but for some invincible Difficulties that ly in the Way of it, For besides, That our Charter absolutely forbids the Marching any of the Inhabitants out of the Limits of the Prov. without their free & voluntary Consent, or the Consent of the General Assembly (who are not sitting at this Time) It will be esteem'd a Breach of our Truce with the Penob. Indians If we sh^d March an arm'd Force into any Part of Nova Scotia. As to the Supplys given to the French in y^{rs} Neighbourhood, This Govern^{mt} have it much at Heart & would be glad to come into any proper Measures to prevent that Trade, And I have not been wanting in my Endeavours to yet prevent that order pass'd for that Purpose, but unless the Governmen^t of New Hampshire, Rhode Island & Connecticut from whence the greatest Part of the Supplies go, will join with us in this Affair, Nothing that We can do will be effectual. And for the Members of his Majesties Council I have no Reason to suspect that any of them are concern'd in this Mischievous Trade.* I have nothing further to offer at p'sent but with my hearty wishes for your Prosperity & the divine Protection over your p'son & Government.

I am sir y^r most Obed^t & Most humble s^t

Endorsed: Letter to Col^o Armstrong, [L^t Gov. of Nova Scotia]. []

Aug. 16, 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 240, 241.

[Mr. Drake (Book of the Indians, page 332, 11th edition, 1851), says, that "Wenamovet," as he writes his name, "or, as is sometimes spelled, *Wnegogonet*," one of the Abenaki Indians, "appears not to have been a war chief, or in any other way very conspicuous, except as councillor." He was a cousin and successor, as Mr. Drake informs us, of the celebrated Madokawando, who died in 1698; one of whose daughters married the Baron De Castine, by whom he had several children. Though Wenamonet was in reality chief, we are informed that he "was willing to let 'fierce Moxus' bear his well-earned title of chief in all matters of war." A notable exploit of the latter was the capture of Pemaquid, 2d of August, 1689. (See page 316.)]

[To be continued.]

* In the rough draft from which we have copied the following words are added, but stricken out with the pen: "& the most they having assured me they are not."

LETTER OF ROBERT WASHINGTON, 1775.

Communicated by J. M. TONER, M.D., of Washington, D. C.

THE continued interest everywhere in the study of the history and early Washington emigrants to Virginia, induces me to send you the following literal copy of a letter by Robert Washington, which was printed in John Dixon's *Virginia Gazette* of July 29, 1775. I am not specially proficient in a knowledge of the several members of the early Washington families in Virginia, but this name is almost wholly unknown to me; the letter is well written, and shows the author of it to have been a military man much of his life. Some of your readers may be able to indicate who the person was, and how related to the other branches of the Washington family.

TO THE PRINTERS.

GENTLEMEN, I AM a Man who has spent some Part of my Life between the Barracks and Camp, therefore have contracted a natural Love for Military Parade. To indulge my *Foible*, I went the other Day to see one of your Independent Companies go through the *Prussian* Exercise, as they called it; when, behold, all that I saw was their forming six deep, by the Rear Half Files facing to the Right about, and marching eighteen Paces to the Rear. This, with rest, order, open your Files to the Right and Left, with the slow Parade Motions of prime and load, was (as I understood) to constitute the Whole, and you may call it *Prussian* Exercise if you please; but, if I have any Judgment, it is meer Burlesque on all Exercise. Upon inquiry, why the regular *Prussian* Discipline was not adopted, I was told, by the Man that was to teach them, that he could not tell off a Battalion; that is, he could not put them through their Firings. If this be the Case, as I have great Reason to believe it is (not only so with that Company, but many others in the Colony) that many who pretend to teach the *Prussian* Exercise never saw a Battalion told off in their Lives, according to the *Prussian* Method of firing, and, if they did, their low stations in the Ranks rendered it impossible for them ever to know any Thing but what belongs to their own Sub or Grand Division: If so what must those Companies propose to themselves by the Mode of Exercise they have adopted, in Case of Emergency. Each Company might be formed into a Battalion, and to lead a Body of brave men with such counterfeit Discipline, to face a disciplined Enemy, would, in my Opinion, be downright Murder. Let us not Plume ourselves with this Conceit, that we shall always have the Bush to fight behind; for, in the different Services of war in this Country, there will be Passes to be guarded or forced, Bridges to be crossed or defended, Trenches to be guarded or stormed, Streets to be cleared, and Sometimes Squares to be formed; in all of which Cases bushing it would be of little or no Use; and to send undisciplined troops on such Service would be absurd indeed. The native Courage of the Americans, and their Knowledge of the Woods, with an early Use of Fire-Arms, has rendered them superior in the Woods to any Troops in Europ; and if under regular Discipline, might be as famous in the Field. But it may be observed, and said, we want Men of Knowledge

in such Cases to instruct us. First clear yourselves of those Caterpillars that poison the Military Blossoms of your first Endeavours, and leave only a smoky Webful of Excrements behind. Next, advise those bookish Theorists to lay by their Christ-Cross-Row; for he that learns the Trade of War by Book will find himself to seek when on actual Service. Then give proper Encouragement to Men of Abilities (for such there are amongst ye) who may lay a Foundation for ye that may make ye one Day or other become as great in Arms as *Rome* of old. Knowing I must rise or fall with this Country in the general Struggle for Liberty, were I to lie dormant on the Occasion, I should count myself highly culpable; for the gracious Acceptance of the poor Widow's Offering emboldens me to cast in my Mite. My Station when in the Army in *Europe*, last War, rendered it necessary for me to be thoroughly acquainted with all Parts of the *Prussian* Infantry and Artillery Exercise; I therefore freely offer my poor Service to the Public. Those Gentlemen who choose to employ me may hear of me by directing a Line to the Care of Mr. *Edmund Day* of *Southampton*, or Mr. *Elisha Copeland* of *Nansemond County*, for

The Public's humble servant,

ROBERT WASHINGTON.

HENRY CRANE OF DORCHESTER, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Miss EMILY WILDER LEAVITT, of Boston, Mass.

[Continued from page 81.]

11. ZENAS⁵ CRANE (*Stephen*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Stephen*,² *Henry*¹), born May 9, 1777; living so near the mill, where much of the activity of the town centered, must have passed many of his boyish days in wandering about its yard and watching the different parts of the work, and thus gained knowledge which prepared him to enter his brother's mill at Newton; thence he went to a mill in Worcester, Mass., which was under the control of a very exact and efficient manager, General Burbank.

Having perfected himself in the work and its principles, and studied its needs, in the summer of 1799, he, being in a position to establish himself independently, left Worcester, and searched for a fitting site for his project to build a mill for himself. Crossing the Hoosac mountains, he reached the "waters of the upper Housatonic river and its branches. Here he passed his first night in Berkshire; sleeping at a small, wayside inn near the border line between Dalton and Pittsfield.

"He had reached a region of superb natural beauty * * * * * In the town of Dalton, near the centre of the famous Berkshire hills, lies a sheltered valley through which flows the largest of the eastern branches of the Housatonic, affording in its rapid descent several fine water powers."*

* Pioneer Paper Making in Massachusetts. By J. E. A. Smith, pp. 15, 16.

Here, Dec. 5, 1801, a deed conveyed to Henry Wiswall, Zenas Crane and Daniel Gilbert over fourteen acres of land with a paper mill, in which, up to this time, there had been a daily production of one hundred and twenty-five sheets of paper, and which became known as the "Old Berkshire Mill." Here the partners worked together until 1807, when Zenas Crane sold his share and tried a venture in mercantile life; but, in 1810, he resumed the paper making interest, first as superintendent and chief manager of a firm of four partners, of which he was one; then, in 1820, buying out the others and taking sole control.

Hampered by the strong prejudice for foreign products, he toiled steadily on, overcoming many obstacles, studying the improvement and perfection of his processes until 1842, in which year he transferred his interests to his sons, Zenas Marshall and James Brewer, who, favored by conditions and circumstances, held the "Old Red Mill," as it was termed, until it was burned in 1870, when they built a finer and larger mill of stone, and became the bank-note paper makers of the United States; their specialty being the making of paper for government purposes, bonds, certificates, treasury notes and bank bills.

"In 1846, Zenas Marshall Crane was much inclined to inventing methods of improving and raising the art It occurred to him at that time that the introduction into the fibre of silk threads representing the denomination of bills by their number would prevent counterfeiting Conservative men discouraged Mr. Crane, so that he did not apply for a patent Nearly twenty years after practical men at the head of financial affairs of the nation deemed it expedient to adopt essentially the plan devised by Mr. Crane An Englishman appeared at Washington with a claim as patentee."* But Mr. Crane's claim was fully established by some of the home banks which had retained copies of their trial of his design.

Zenas Crane married Nov. 30, 1809, Lucinda, daughter of Gaius and Lucretia (Babcock) Brewer, of Wilbraham, Mass., who died May 2, 1872, aged 84 years; he died June 20, 1845. They had children:

- i. LUCINDA, b. March 19, 1813.
- ii. ZENAS MARSHALL, b. Jan. 21, 1815; m. 1st, Aug. 29, 1839, Caroline E. Laffin, of Lee, Mass., who was b. May 31, 1818, d. Jan. 16, 1849; he m. 2d, April 2, 1850, her sister, Louise F. Laffin, who was b. July 1, 1830. They had children:
 1. Zenas, b. Dec. 6, 1840, m. June 17, 1873, Ellen J. Kittredge, of Hinsdale, Mass., and had children: (1) Francis K., b. April 20, 1875; (2) Zenas Marshall, b. March 5, 1878; (3) Winthrop, b. Oct. 6, 1879, d.; (4) Charles K., b. Aug. 28, 1881; (5) Douglas, b. May 13, 1883; (6) Lawrence L., b. Nov. 10, 1889, d.
 2. Kate F., b. Oct. 17, 1843.
 3. Caroline L., b. April 26, 1851.
 4. Winthrop Murray, b. April 23, 1853; m. Feb. 5, 1880, Mary Benner, of Astoria, L. I., who d. Feb. 16, 1884, leaving one child, Winthrop Murray Crane, Jr., b. Sept. 12, 1881.
 5. Clara L., b. March 13, 1886.
- iii. JAMES B., b. April 31, 1817.

* Pioneer Paper Making, pp. 42, 43.

iv. LINDLEY MURRAY, b. March 17, 1822.

v. SEYMOUR, b. Sept. 16, 1826.

Mr. James Brewer Crane bequeathed \$20,000 to the town of Dalton. Mr. Zenas Crane and Mr. W. Murray Crane added an equal sum to this, and caused to be built a Town Hall of blue granite, pressed brick and Longmeadow brownstone, which contains, besides town offices, a museum, a spacious library, to which the Crane family gave "the entire collection of books now in the Crane library, to be catalogued and used by the free public Library,"* and a beautiful upper hall fitted with stage scenery and accoutrements, while in the basement is a large hall for public purposes.

12. THOMAS⁵ CRANE (*Joseph*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Ebenezer*,² *Henry*¹) was born at Braintree, Mass., May, 1770. Shortly after his marriage he removed to George's Island in Boston Harbor; an island bought, as valuable for its timber and grazing lands, by James Pemberton, as early as 1632. Its second owner was Samuel Greenleaf, whose daughter Hannah inherited it, and sold it to Elisha Leavitt of Hingham, Mass., in 1765; from him it passed to Caleb Rice, its owner when Thomas Crane took his abode there. On the sea side is a high bluff which was protected by a fine wall before Fort Warren was built upon it. Here Mr. Crane lived with his little family, but, in 1810, bought a farm near his boyhood home on Quincy Point in "Old Fields," lying by Fore river and a stream still known as Crane's Brook.

Like many another New England farm of the period, it was seif centered; the house standing aloof from the main travelled road, here a half a mile distant, but lying so in the heart of its acres that the thrifty farmer was in the midst of his fields and woods, and thus saved much wear and tear of body and machinery. Thus advantaged Mr. Crane became a prosperous, successful man; but died before he had completed fifty years of life.

Thomas Crane married Nov. 6, 1796, Sarah, daughter of Daniel and Prudence (Spear) Baxter, who was born at Braintree, 1771, died Aug. 19, 1824; he died Sept. 25, 1818. They had children:

- i. MARY, b. Oct. 20, 1798; m. Sept. 28, 1813, James Sherburne, Jr., of Quincy, who was b. April 19, 1797, d. Aug. 14, 1833; she d. May 15, 1859.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 24, 1801; m. July 2, 1826, Parmelia (Young) Adams, widow of Charles Adams of Quincy, who was b. May 28, 1798; he d. at Bowling Green, Ky., Sept. 21, 1863.
- iii. THOMAS, JR., b. Oct. 18, 1803.
- iv. SARAH, b. March 12, 1806; d. Aug. 2, 1843.
- v. ELIZABETH P., b. June 4, 1808; d. Aug. 28, 1836.
- vi. CAROLINE BAXTER, b. Dec. 23, 1811; m. Jan. 8, 1833, Bryant B., son of James and Lucy (Baxter) Newcomb, who was b. March 11, 1810, d. May 12, 1857; she is still living at Quincy.

13. THOMAS⁶ CRANE (*Thomas*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Ebenezer*,² *Henry*¹), born on George's Island, Oct. 18, 1803, well nurtured by the happy, healthful life at the Island and at Quincy Point, was a sturdy, well developed, resolute lad of fifteen years when his father's death changed the course of the family living. The "district school" had been four miles away from his home; its advantages were but limited,

* Pittsfield Paper, Feb. 9, 1933.

He supplemented the lessons of its "cyphering school" with ideas of his own, and invented for himself a book of problems which is held by his family; its pages lined with exactness and filled with carefully developed examples.

A change from the active, vigorous, open air life of a farmer's son to any indoor occupation could but be trying to him, and, naturally enough, he, a Quincy boy, saw his road to future fortune lying through the granite quarries, he directly began its foundation by learning the stone cutter's trade. But while his hands were thus busied, his mind was striving and searching. Of a deeply religious nature, he wrought out for himself a system of theology which could find its best exposition in the liberal thought of the Universalist creed.

The nearest place where he could hear the discourses that were in sympathy with his conception was the church on School Street, Boston, where Rev. Hosea Ballou weekly stirred his adherents with his hearty, lively enunciation of his humane precepts. This church was some eighteen miles distant, and there was no public conveyance between the two towns at that early period. This did not deter Thomas Crane. Each Sabbath he quietly walked these eighteen miles; then, when the day was ended, had this long distance to cover before he could return to his weekly labors. Small wonder that such a youth should soon find his village home too narrow for his tireless energies. That was quickly outgrown, and an occasion offering, he removed to New York city in 1829, where he immediately began work on stone.

He soon joined an association of his craftsmen, and together they bought a stone-yard. His talents speedily carried him beyond his associates who could not appreciate his advanced ideas, and they made the whole yard over to him, as sole proprietor. As he became known in his profession, large contracts were given to him. He furnished the granite for the 42d Street Distributing Reservoir, the New York Custom House, St. John's Freight Depot, and the Grand Central Depot. This not only interested him in public constructions, but made him familiar with the city. He studied it attentively, and bought lands where he foresaw its spread. This followed as he divined, and his capital increased rapidly, with it his power of development.

But his own advancement was only one motor. The public well-being was his interest too. He became an active and efficient member of the Universalist Church to which Horace Greeley belonged, and Mr. Crane's sympathy with his advanced opinions and outspoken convictions led to a firm friendship between these two strong men. At that time an anti-slavery man was not caressed by society, but Mr. Crane sturdily stated his fullest acceptance of the principles of that party and labored with it resolutely and unflinchingly.

When the Universalists agitated the subject of establishing a college for their own special tenets, he favored the project and gave substantial aid in founding Tufts College at Medford, Mass., accepting the office of Trustee, in which duty he spent much time, thought and money all the rest of his life.

As his clear judgment, sagacity, practical skill, shrewdness and

mental strength became known to his fellow citizens, he was sought for in various councils. He was elected in Banks, Street Railways and Insurance Companies, and was an important man in financial circles.

He ever kept a warm interest in his Quincy home, and although he developed a beautiful summer residence at Stamford, Ct., still he was fond of returning to the seashore where his healthful, happy boyhood was spent. In sympathy with this sentiment and in unison with his regard for the highest interests of his fellow-beings, after his decease, his widow and two sons, Benjamin F. and Albert, gave to the town a beautiful library, known as the Crane Memorial Hall. There on the main street it stands, one of Richardson's finest designs, with its smooth, grassed approach, "in itself an education in art," as Mr. Charles Francis Adams so aptly said in his address at its dedication. A beautiful building, with spacious, sunny rooms, illuminated by windows in which are some choice specimens of La Farge's works, where the books are fitly placed that are to be freely used by all who choose to call for them. A most fitting memory of the man who so highly employed all the advantages the homely village afforded his own youth, that the "pot hooks and trammels" of his early teachers became a graceful, flowing, bold writing of his own, and the "simple rule of three" advanced him to the mastery of higher mathematics applied to religious living.

Thomas Crane married 1st, in New York city, in 1832, Sarah S. Munn of Gill (now Greenfield), Mass., who lived but little more than a twelve-month; he married 2d, in Boston, Mass., Nov. 23, 1836, Clarissa Lawrence Starkey, who was born in Troy, N. H., March 3, 1813; he died in New York city, April 1, 1875. They had children:

- i. THOMAS, b. Aug. 21, 1837; d. Jan. 26, 1875.
 - ii. BENJAMIN F., b. Feb. 14, 1841; d. Oct. 12, 1889.
 14. iii. ALBERT, b. Dec. 30, 1842.
 - iv. FRANCES ADELAIDE, b. May 2, 1846; d. Feb. 11, 1849.
 - v. SOPHIA ANGELA, b. Nov. 1, 1847; d. Aug. 18, 1852.
 - vi. HENRY CLAY, b. April 22, 1850; d. Dec. 30, 1869.
 - vii. IDA AUGUSTA, b. July 2, 1852; d. Aug. 21, 1853.
 - viii. ELLA FLORENCE, b. Jan. 14, 1856; d. July 26, 1857.
14. ALBERT⁷ CRANE (*Thomas*,⁶ *Thomas*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *Thomas*,³ *Ebenezer*,² *Henry*¹), of Rock Acre, Stamford, Fairfield County, Conn., born in New York city, Dec. 30, 1842, was graduated at Tufts College, Medford, Mass., with the degree of A.B. in the Class of 1863; at the Law School of Columbia College, New York city, with the degree of LL.B., and admitted to the New York Bar in 1866.
- He married Jan. 24, 1884, Ellen Mansfield, daughter of Col. Mansfield and Martha M. (Brooks) Davies, of Fishkill-on-Hudson, N. Y. Mrs. Crane died Jan. 5, 1893, leaving no children.
- Mr. Crane is a life member of the New York Historical Society, life member of the New York Oratorio Society and of the New-England Society in New York, lately a director of the New York Symphony Society, and resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society of Boston, Mass.; and this contribution to a history of the Crane Family has been prepared by his direction and under his personal supervision.

ABSTRACTS OF THE WILLS OF THE MATHER FAMILY,
PROVED IN THE CONSISTORY COURT AT
CHESTER FROM 1573 TO 1650.

By J. PAUL RYLANDS, Esq., F.S.A., of Birkenhead, England.

[Concluded from page 185.]

Gabriel Mather, of Radcliffe, 1627.

"In the name of God Amen. I, GABRYELL MATHER of Radcliffe C^o of Lancaster Yeoman beinge sicke & weake in bodie but sounde & howle in mynde thanks be to God therefore. & knowing the mortalitie of this bodie & that it is appointed unto all men once to dye, do make & ordayne this my laste will & testament in manner & forme following: firstly & chieflie I leave my soule in the hands of God the Father etc"—

"And as concerninge the goodes & chattels, which it hath pleased God to blesse me withall, my will & minde is that accordinge to the custome of the province wherein I nowe dwell, the same be devyded into 3 equall partes, namely, one third parte commonlie called the deathes p'te I reserve unto myself. Another parte accordinge to the custome I leave unto my wife Elizabeth & the other Third p'te & Remaynder I give & bequeathe unto my six children (that is to saie) unto Raphell, Zacherie, James, Abraham Gabriell & Dorotheie equallie to be devyded amongst them."

"To all my grand children i^a apeece—to all my god children the same.—

"It is my mind & will that my two youngest children Gabriell & Dorotheie to wit have xx^s apeece towards their education"—

"Item. I leave to my sonne Gabriell xl^s more."

"Item I leave to my sonne Zacherie iiii^l."

"Item I leave to my mayde Jane Battersbie xx^s."

"I doe give to my sonne James two bays of howsinge wherein he nowe dwelleth, he mayntaininge the same tenantable duringe the remainder of my lease."

"I ordayne & constitute my loveinge wife Elizabeth & my son Abraham Mather my sole Executors."

Witnesseth—Roger Hardman, James Mather.

Inventory taken "17 daie of October 1627 by Richard Partington, Thomas Mather Edward Allen & James Mather."

[*inter alia*] "Mem^d There is a p'cell of lands which we contende to be a chattel taken by the deceased of the Worshipfull M^r Raphe Asshton of Middleton, contain, 21 acres for 21 yeares for 45 pounds fyue [*fine*"] which did beginne the 25 March, laste paste.—

Summa totalis 96^{li} i^s 0^d.

Henry Mather, of Hulton, 1629.

HENRY MATHER of Middle Hulton, co. Lancaster, husbandman, 20 Sept 1627. To be buried at Deane, in my father's burial [place] Debts paid

* Fine, here a payment in one sum, instead of an annual rent.

&c. Goods &c to be divided into 3 parts. First part to myself. Second part to Anne Mather now my wife. The third part to all my children, equally divided. Out of my own part, after payment of funeral exps &c. residue to Ralph Mather & James Mather, two of my youngest sons. Exors. Anne Mather, my wife, and Richard Mather my eldest son " and I humblye desyre the right worshipfull my verye goodde Ladye, the Ladye Dame Dorothe Lighe [Legh] to be sup'vysore of this my last will.

Witnesses

Thomas Marshe,
Adam Grundye.

[Signed]

HENRYE MATHER.

Inventory taken, 28 May 1629 by Richard Edge, Johu Russell[?] Thomas Edge, Adam Grundye.

Debts owing by testator,

| | |
|------------------------|------------------|
| Ralph Mather his soune | £1 .. 8 .. 0. |
| Elizabeth Earsleye | £1 .. 2 .. 0. |
| Funeral Charges at | } £2 .. 18 .. 0. |
| the house & the Church | |

Proved 9 April, 1629 by the exors.

James Mather, of Pennington, 1631.

JAMES MATHER of Brockhurst in Pinington [in the parish of Leigh, Lancaster] husbandman 1st Nov. 1630 To be buried at Leigh. And whereas I am seized of a tenement &c. in Brockhurst in Pennington for a certain term of years as by Indenture of lease—now I give the s^d lease to Henry Mather my eldest son according to promise at his marriage to Margaret his wife, he the s^d Henry paying to his younger brethen, viz. Richard Mather, Thomas Mather, and John Mather &c. And as for goods, &c. to be divided into 2 equal parts. One I reserve for myself the other part I give to my 4 sons, Henry, Richard, Thomas, & John—&c &c.

Makes Henry & John, exors.

[a copy]

Witnesses. Tho Corloes, John Domvill, George Alston.

Inventory 24 June 1631 by Tho Corlaes, Geoffrey Mather, Robert Wotmoughe James Greene. £55 .. 14 .. 10.

Proved 25 July 1631.

John Mather, of Lowton, 1633.

JOHN MATHER of Lowton yeoman. 29 Oct. 8 Charles 1632. To be buried at Winwick. Whereas Richard Holland, late of Denton, co. Lanc. Esq deceased by lease dated 16 June 4 James [1606] did for a consideration therein contained lease a tenemt. &c in Lowton wherein I the s^d John Mather did then & now dwell for fourscore years if I the s^d John Mather party to these p'sents Thos. Mather & John Mather sons of me the said John Mather or any of them so long live at a rent of 17^s per annum. Now this my will witnesseth that I the s^d John Mather, for the preferment of my wife & children do assign to Margaret now my wife &c. Thos Mather my son. Whereas John Mather late of Newton in Makerfield yeoman deceased by his will dated 22 March 21 James [1624] did give to me John Mather &c lands in Newton & Golborne, co. Lanc, to me after the decease of the s^d John Mather of Newton until such time as Thomas Mather son & heir apparent of the s^d John M. of Newton is 21. Now for the maintenance &c of the s^d Thos. Mather my grandchild & Immen Mather his sister &c. I de-

wise to Roger Harte of Westhoughton co. Lanc. yeoman, the s^d property in Newton & Golborne, to have & to hold until my said Grandchild Thomas Mather shall be 21. To Anne wife of Robert Batte, of Croft my natural* daughter £3. The residue to my son William Mather & Imen & Margaret my daughters equally.

Exors: son Rich^d Mather & John Hindly of Asponle [Aspull].

Among Debts &c are mentioned.

Margaret Hale, Anne Hynde, Elizabeth Forster, Roger Fraunce, Henry Hiltom, William Baxter, Jas. Shawe, Humfrey Houghton, and testator's children William, Richard and Margaret.

Inventory by Hy. Byrom, Rd Baxter Tho: Corles, & John Lyptrotte, 16 April, 1633. £154 .. 4 .. 6.

Named in the inventory are,

Peter Peterson, Humphrey Houghton, Anne Hynde, Marg^t Hale, Anne Holland, James Shawe, Elizth Forster, Richard Pare [Parr].

Proved 24 April, 1633.

William Mather, of Warrington, 1633.

WILLIAM MATHER of Warrington Yeoman, 26 Aug. 1633. To be buried in our usual burying place in the churchyard of Warrington. Wife Margaret. Money owing by Thomas Middlehurst of Warrington. Land late in the occupation of John Holcrofte of Warrington. Son Wm Mather. Land late in occupⁿ of Edward Wilson of Warrington. Son Thomas Mather† Daur Jane. Lands late in occupⁿ of Richard Abraham, Richard Clarke, Mr. Tho^s Bispham, Nathan Ashworth schoolmaster & Thomas Littlemore, all of Warrington. Exors. "Nathan Ashworth Schoolem^r of the Free Grammer School of Warring[ton]."

Witnesses: Raphe Holland, Edward Wilson.

WILLIAM MATHER.

Proved 15 Sep. 1633.

Immen Mather, of Lowton, Spinster, 1633.

IMMEN MATHER of Lowton, of the parish of Winwick, spinster 5 Oct. 1633.

My Mother. My Sister Alice Harte. My sister Jane Greene. My sister Margaret Mather. My nephew Thomas Mather & his sister Immen Mather. My godchild Robert Harte. My godchild Anne Liptrote. My brother Wm. Mather. My brother Richard Mather executor.

Witnesses:—John Byrom.

the mark Manuell

Richard Mather.

of Immen Mather.

John Winterbottom.

Inventory 20 Oct. 1633, by Hy. Byrom, & Rd. Baxter.

The Debts name:—

John Liptrote, Robt. Tickle, Rafe Hasleden, Roger Culcheth, John Morris, Thomas Corleis. £65 .. 1 .. 5.

Proved 5 Nov. 1633 by the exōr.

* Natural here does not mean illegitimate.

† "Thomas Mather, the attorney." was buried at Warrington, 2 July, 1659.—(Beaumont's "Warrington Church Notes," page 81.) Another Thomas was an Ironmonger at Warrington about the same time.—(Wills at Chester, 1660-1669," Record Society's publications, vol. 15, p. 182.)

William Mather, of Warrington, 1634.

A true & lawfull Inventorie of all the goodes & cattels chattels & debtes moveable & immoveable of WM MATHER late of Warrington in the Countie of Lancaster Yeoman dec^d, taken & prised the xiiii day of September An Dom 1633. by these honest & credible p'sons, to wit, Richard Bordman, John Pennington, John Lether & Thomas Fletcher.

In the house.

[*inter alia*] One Joyned chaire, one Twiggen chaire, two throwne chaires, 8 stools & two little children's chaires. xi^s.

The following rooms are mentioned Butterie, Kitchen nearer chamber at the stairehead, further chamber—Parlor.—Stable.

"In the house at Conies Corner, on Warrington heath side." "In the shoppe." "In chamber over shoppe."

Item: A Tacke of Grounde in Arpley being Two Acres from Thos Mather of the streete. x^{li}.

Item: One house called Sharth House. xli^{li}.

Item: Two closes of late ymproved heath ground called by the names of the nearer & the further intack containing by estimation 4 ac. & a half for a terme of yeres. xxxv^{li}.

Item: Two closes of late ymproved heath ground, late in occupation of Roger Hughes & Ric Crosbie 3 acres. xvi^{li}.

Item: A parcel of y^e late Thos Bulling & Elizabeth Yale, & called The Homes 2 acs. for a terme of yeres. xvi^{li}.

Item: One mortgage of a ten^t from Thos Penkethman Jun^r to s^d W^m Mather for use of children of Thos Thelwall of Holme consideration being £50.

Item: Due by Ellice Macon sen^r & E. M. Jun^r 4^{li}. 6^s.

Item: Due by Thos Littlemore on the annun^{cton} of our Blessed Ladie Marie, The Virgin, next 30^{li}.

Item: Due by John Launder & the Exors of John Eden. 21^{li}. 7^s.

Item: In apparrell for the dec^d his back. vi^{li}.

Summa totalis cclxxii. vii. x.

pr^d x April 1634.

Elizabeth Mather, of Lyme, 1634.

Administration of the goodes & chattles of "ELIZABETH MATHER of Lyme, Countie of Chester wydowe" granted July, 1634, to her daughter Alice Mather, being of the age of 20 years.

Overseers, "John Bretherton, John Leigh of Lyme & Humphrey Barlow de eadem in Countie of Chester yeoman, consanguines."

[On dorso—John Leigh & Humphrey Barlow]

A true & p^fect Inventorie of the goodes &c. that were Elizabeth Mather's late of Lyme Countie of Chester widowe. Praised by Richard Steele Thomas Chantler & George Mann of Lyme aforesaid 6th July 10th yeare of Charles by the grace of God King of England, Scotland, France & Ireland def of the faith etc.

[*inter alia*] Item: All her app^{ell} [apparel] xxx^{xx}^s.

Item: One tacke of ground iii^{li}. x^s.

Item: Hemp & Tow [tow] x^{li}^s.

Item: All sorts of Lynens xxx^{xx}^s.

Summa totalis £50. 10^s.

Richard Mather, of Whitefield, 1635.

In the name of God Amen 2 Oct. 1626 I RICHARD MATHER of Whitefield in y^e parish of Prestwich [cum Oldham] Countie of Lancaster fastian webstar—My “bodie to Parish church yard of Prestwich.”—“And as for suche goodes as I had leafe me by my parentes, it is my will & mind & I do give & bequeath them unto my unkele Mylles Mather.” To “my measter Richard Rostern 20^s.” “Item: My brother Thomas to have that one barne & parcel of ground which was leit me by my Father. My executors to enjoy the same to the daye of the Purification of the Blessed Virgin Mary next after the date hereof. Till my brother Thomas shall come to 21 years.”

“To Margaret Rosterne 5^s.”

“To my two brethern W^m Mather & Edward Mather.”

Executors John Horrocke of the out wood & Mylles Mather my brother.

Witnesses. John Horrock [?] of Toxteth.

Edward Rostern.

Proved 30 Sept. 1635, by Miles Mather.

John Mather, of Atherton, 1635.

A true & p^rfecte Inventorie of all the goods & chattels that were JOHN MATHER's, late of Atherton [in the parish of Leigh, Lancashire] deceased, not yet administered by vertue of an Assignment made to the said John Mather & one Bradshawe by Ralph Thropp [Thorp] late of Atherton afores^d in trust to certaine uses & Lymittacions as thereby it my appeare, which said Assignm^t being for 70 yeares determinable uppon hath been valued by us whose names are here under written to the summe of Foure pounds

Witness our hands

Henry Aked

Gyles Green

Ric^d Thorpe

[endorsed 1635.]

Richard Mather, of Pennington, 1636.

RICHARD MATHER of Brockhurst in Pennington [in the parish of Leigh] co. Lanc^r husbandman, 29 Sep 1636. To be buried at Leigh. Wife Anne enceinte. Children Roger & Anne. Brother John Mather. Brother in Law John Farnworth. W^m Wood.

Exors: bro: in law Jno Farnworth & Brother Hy Mather.

Witnesses:

William Wood × his m^k, Oliver Leigh × his m^k, John Sorocold, Henry Mather.

Debts mention:—

Wm. Urmeston Jun^r, Tho^s Houlden of Eccles, Nicholas Valentyne, Tho^s Boydell, John Hasleden, George Mouncke's [Monks] Evan Haydock, Henry Mather, Gawther Kenion, Geoffrey Mather Sen^r, Tho^s Hardman of Barton, Alex Radcliffe, John Sorocold, Ellen Haslegreeve alias hole. Tho. Batterbie “little Ann.”

Inventory 1 Oct. 1636, by Robert Watmough, John Mather, Richard Wood, Thomas Farnworth. £99 .. 9 .. 2.

Proved 18 Nov. 1636, by Hy. Mather.

Samuel Mather, of Radcliffe, 1638.

In the Name of God Amen, the two & twentieth daie of March in the yeare of our Lord God 1635. I SAMUEL MATHER of the Parish of Radcliffe, cloakworker, infirme & weake in bodie but sounde & clere in mynde & memorie, do make this my laste will & testament in manner & forme followeth.

Firstly & before all other things I bequeath my soule in to the hands of Allmighty God, etc. & my bodie to be buried in the Parish Church or Churchyard of Radcliffe.

After payment of funeral Expenses—property to be divided into “three parts, except my howsing & backside which I hould by lease from the Right Worshippfull Raphe Assheton, situate & being in the Parish of Radcliffe, which I give & dispose unto my sonnes Christopher & Abraham.”

Mentions, “The bay next Richard Fletchers house”—“Anne my wife.”

“to Elizabeth Mather my grand daughter one gowne which was Dorothe's my late wives.

“To Rachael & Dorothe Mather my grand daughters 5^l.

“To Richard, Samuel, John, Abraham & Christopher Mather my grandsons 3^s 4^d apeece.”

“To James Yate, Elizabeth Yate & Richard Yate my wife's children 3^s 4^d apeece.

“To Sarah my brother Renald's daughter 3^s 4^d.

Executors Christopher & Abraham Mather.

“My kinsman Abraham Mather overseer.”

Witnesses. Hamlet Sandiforth.

Thomas Harobinn.

Rich^d Davenport.

Inventory 1638 by Abraham Mather, Richard Walker, Richard Manchester, Richard Hardman. Summa totalis, £110.6.4.

Proved 6 June 1638, by Christopher Mather, Exor.

William Mather, of Lowton, 1638.

WM MATHER of Lowton husbandman. 18 Aug 1638. To be buried at Winwick. To sister Margaret Mather £100. To brother Thomas Mather &c. brother Richard Mather & Jane wife of Brother Richard Mather. To Thomas Mather which I am uncle to. To Immen Mather which I am uncle to. To sister Jane Greene. Sister Alice Harte. Sister Anne Batte. Exor Sister Margaret Mather.

Witnesses:—John Byrom. Henry Byrom.

Inventory taken 3 Sep. 1638 by Hy Byrom, Thomas Corles, Henry Corles.

Proved 5 Sep 1638.

John Mather, of Tyllesley, 1638.

In the name of God Amen, on the 7th daie of March 1638 I JOHN MATHER of Tildesley, Parish of Leighe [Lancashire] husbandman—leaves “bodie to be buried in the Parische Church of Leighe.

“Item. Whereas my eldest sonne John had 10^l lefte him by the laste will & testament of Richard Woodborne dece^d his late unkele, & whereas I had the monie, I will that it be repaid him.”

Goods into 3 parts. 1st reserves to himself. 2^d part to Margerie his wife & 3^d part equally amongst his children.

His 1st part he wishes after payment of funeral expenses etc. to go to his 4 youngest children namely. William. Hugh. Anne & Margaret.

Executor. "My sonne John & my lovinge wife."

Witnesseth. Thomas Hulton, Ric^d Ashley, William Vallentyne.

Inventory by Thomas Hulton. W^m Vallentyne Ric^d Partington, Lambert Gall [or Sale], James Mather, 1 April 1638.

Summa totalis 58^{li} 9^s 6^d.

Proved 8 October[?] 1639 by Margery Mather, widow, the relict.

John Mather, of Lowton, 1638.

JOHN MATHER of Lowton, 25 Nov. 1637. My sons Richard, Nicholas & John (the last under age). My wife Elizabeth. Brothers in law George Darrowe and Hamlet Warbottonn.

Exors. wife Elizabeth & son Nicholas.

Debts mention :—

Nicholas Mather my brother. Roger Croft, Richard Wood, Ralph Chadlocke, Elizabeth Sharlocke, Widow, Thomas Battersbie.

Inventory, 5 Dec. 1637, by James Greene, George Darrow, Thos. Torner, & Richard Holcroft of Lowton, yeoman. £63 .. 13 .. 11½.

Witnesses:

mark of Richard Holcroft

H. T. Henry Taylor his mark

Richard Leigh.

Roger Mason.

Proved 1638.

Hamlet Mather, of Manchester, 1639.

In the name of God Amen the eighte daie of January in the yeare of our Lord God 1639 I HAMLET MATHER of Manchester in the Countie of Lancaster, servant to Gyles Siddall being sicke in bodie & Infirme, but of sound mynde etc. Property in three parts. I reserve the 1st parte for my self & I take unto my selfe therefrom Tenne Pounds for my discharge in the bringeing of me forthe.* It is my will that the seconde parte be devided to my kinsfolk—first I give and bequeath to my brother Henerye Mather £4—to his sonne Richard Mather 20^s—to my brother Richard Mather £4—to my Aunt Mary Horrax [Horrocks] £4—and the gould receved of the Kinges maj^{ty}.† Item. I give to her sonne John Horrax & his wife 13^s. 4^d. Item. I give to her grandchild John Horrax £3. Item: I give to her one daughter Margaret Butterworth the coffer that is at John Rowbotham's house. Item: I give to her daughters Dorothe Wolworke & Elizabeth Towneley either of them 6^s 8^d. I will that the 3^d part be divided between my friends. I will & bequeath to my master Gyles Siddall £10. Item: To Abraham Bouker [Bowker] now servant to James Johnson, my cloake & my beste shuite. [suit] Item: To James Slater that presse of myne which is in his house & 3 of my beste bands that bee

* That is for his funeral.

† The "gould" here referred to was a small gold coin given by the King when the recipient was "toucht" for the "King's evil," or scrofula. From the Inventory to this Will it appears that the gold coin was a half sovereign given by Charles I. to Hamlet Mather.

can chuse. Item: To Mary Bouker now servante to Gyles Siddall 20^s. Item: what is left over the 20^s to him that shall preach at my Buriall, to go to my master Gyles Siddall. I desire that Gyles Siddall my master be my Executor.

Witnesses. Ric^d Meare Edw^d [?—] Thos Bridlocke [Brideoake].

A true & perfecte Inventorie and Indent of the Goods & chattels of Hamblet Mather late of Manchester in the Countie of Lanc deceased: Appraized by George Crannige Richard Halliwell vintner, Nathaniel Lownds & James Slater the xiii daye of April in y^e year of our Lord God 1640.

Among many other items is:—

Item: One peece of Gould given unto him by the

Kings' Maj^r for the Kings ewell. [evil]

Summa totalis

49^{li}. 14^s. 6^d.

Exhibit^r xx Aprilis 1640.

Proved 14 Feb. 1639 [—40.]

The Rev. Richard Mather, of Castle Northwich, 1640.

In the name of God Amen. I RICHARD MATHER of Castle Northwich within the Chapelry of Witton in the Countie of Chester clerke.—being sicke in bodie but of perfect memorie praise & laud be to God therefor do make & ordayne etc. I commit my bodie to the earth to be interred within the chancell of the Cappell of Witton afores^d Imprimis To my deare lovinge wife Elizabeth Mather, all that my message & tenement situated in Warrington Countie of Lancaster, with th' appert's for the terme of her natural life, if she continue in my name & keepe herselfe sole & unmarried & live in a chaste comely & discreet manner. Mentions "all my children duringe their minority." "To my sonne Samuel Mather when he attains yeares of discretion"—"my sonne Benjamin"—"my daughters Martha, Mary & Hester Mather."—Executrix, his wife. "My worthy friends M^r Burrowes viker of Runckhorne [Runcorn] M^r Rich^d Pigot of Witton afores^d Thomas Robinson of Northwich, Peter Venables of Lostoncke—my brother-in-law Rich^d Wroe & my Lovinge kinsman Nicholas Mather of Warrington overseers."

9th Sept. 1640.

Witnesses. Ric^d Pigott.

Thos Robinson.

Richard Mather.

[A note is enclosed—as follows:]

A note of all such bookes as I Richard Mather clerke doe give unto the overseers of my will & other speciall friends as followeth:

To M^r Burrowes. Doc^r Dauenant [Davenant] upon the Collects.

To M^r Pigot. Rogers Catichisme & the treatis[e] of the sacraments, both bound up together.

To Thos. Robinson. Elton upon the viiith of Romans.

To Peter Venables such a booke as M^r Pigot shall think fitt & so also for my brother Wroe—cosen Nicholas Mather—W^m Venables his sonne—& other friends whom I have mentioned to him.

To M^r Robert Venables the younger Renalls three [?] in one volume.

[Signed] RICHARD MATHER.

Inventory—27 Sept. 1640 by Richard Pigot Thomas Robinson Peter Venables W^m Venables Nicholas Mather [all signatures].

Summa totalis £51. 14^s. 9^d.

Thomas Mather, of Eccleston, 1641.

In the name of God Amen. I. THOMAS MATHER of Eccleston neare Croston in the Countie of Lancaster Bricklayer*—etc. Property into 3 parts—reserves one part—2^d part to his wife [Margery.] 3^d part to his 3 sons Adam John & William 1st to every godchild.

Item I give to every one who shall owe me any money with consideration att the tyme of my death, a third pte of the use or consideration.

Rest & remainder equallie between his two sonnes. John & William.

And whereas I have a messuage & tenement situate in Asley in the parish of Leigh within the Countie of Lancaster I do leave the same to Adam my son & whereas I have a messuage & tenement for the term of 4 score & 19 years I do leave the same to Margery my wife & Adam my sonne. equallie between them. Mentions "An Indenture made by Alice Gradell of Ulnes Walton widow & Christopher her son, both deceased."

I herewith grant & assign the new house lately erected att the east end of my new dwelling house unto my son William.—& the lofte of my house unto my s^d sonnes John & William.

Also that messuage which I hold on lease from Richard L^d Viscount Molyneux dec^d & by the demise of W^m Diconson of Heslyn gent called by the general names of Loe close & The Longe Butts.—I bequeath unto Margery my wife.

Margery my wife to mayntaine W^m my son in clothes meate & drinke so long as he is apprentice to Richard Wareing.

Witnesses Robt. Hodson.

Ric^d Wareing.

| | |
|---|-----------------|
| Dettes oweing unto me the s ^d Testator | |
| From Robert Spencer | 40 ^s |
| " John Simpson | 20 ^s |
| " Rob ^{te} Kokker | 10 ^s |

Inventory by Rob^t Hodson of Ulnes Walton yeom James Mather of Tildesley yeom Ric Wareing & James Blackborne of Eccleston yeom 7 March 1640[-1].

Sum tot. £212. 8. 6.

Proved 10 March 1641[-2.]

Ellen Mather, of Atherton, 1647.

Feby 1646-7. Administration of goods of ELLEN MATHER of Atherton, granted to Ralph Mather.

Bondsman, W^m Bennet.

William Mather, of Warrington, 1647.

21 Oct 1647. Administration of goods of W^m MADDERS of Warrington, granted to Edward Evered.

Endorsed. Administration of the goods of W^m Mather late of Warrington, 1647.

Geoffrey Mather, of West Leigh, Co. Lanc., 1648.

23 Oct 1648: Administration of goods of JEFFRAY MATHER, late of West Ley, Yeoman, granted to John Williamson of West Ley [Leigh] husbandman.

* The "Bricklayer" of 1641 was the equivalent of the modern "builder" and "contractor."

Joan Mather mentioned & described as his widow & relict.

Inventory. by William Grundy, Heath Radcliffe, Roger Ranikares & John Greere.

Summa totalis, 35^{li}. 00^s. 04^d.

William Mather, of Warrington, 1649.

30 Jan 1648[-9]. Administration of goods of W^m MATHER, late of Warrington, granted to Margaret Mather, widow, mother of deceased.

John Mather of Warrington yeoman bondsman. [Signed]

John Mather.

William Mather, Junior, of Warrington, 1649.

Administration of Goods of W^m MATHER junior, late of Warrington granted to Margaret Mather, mother of deceased.

Bondsman, Edward Evered jun^r of Warrington 4th April 1649.

Robert Mather, of West Leigh, co. Lanc. yeoman, 1618.

[From the original will in the possession of Mr. J. P. Earwaker, M.A., F.S.A.]

In the Name of god Amen vpon the xxixth day of May In the yeares of the Raigne of our Sou^{er}aigne Lord James By the grace of god kinge of England fraunce and Ireland the ffifteenth and of Scotland the ffytty, the Defender of the faith &c 1617, I Robert Mather of westleighe in the County of Lancaster yeoman feellinge my selfe sick and diseased in bodie yet of a good and p^{er}fecte memorie Lawde and praise bee to the almightie for the same Doe constitute orkaine and make this my p^{re}sente Testamente and last will in manner and forme followinge viz. first and aboue all thinge J commend my soule into the mercifull Custodie of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christe by whose free mercy and grace I do assuredly truste to bee saued and my body to bee buried in Christian buriall*. And as concerneinge all such goods as god hath geuen mee the vse and Custodie of, J will the same to bee bestowed in such manner and forme as heereafter in theis p^{re}sente is menconed and Expressed That is to saie first I giue and bequeath vnto Wiflm, John, Marie, Anne and Jenett p^{er}tington [Partington] Children of John p^{er}tington of Tildisley eu^{er}ie one ij^s vj^d a peece And vnto Christopher, Elizabethe, Ellin and Wiflm Manne Children of James Manne of Tildisley aforesaid eu^{er}ie one ij^s vj^d. And vnto Jenet, Katherin, Margrett, Elizabeth and Anne Liptrott dawghters of Wiflm Liptrott of westleighe aforesaid eu^{er}ie one ij^s vj^d And vnto Richard Hawghton Nicholas and Anne Hawghton Children of James Hawghton late of Arburie deceased eu^{er}ie one ij^s vj^d. And vnto Symon Mather Geffrey Mather Robert John James and Ellin Mather Children of Geoffrey Mather my Brother eu^{er}ie one v^{li} equally to bee devyded amongst them and the survy^{er} and Survivo^{er}s of them, and to bee paid vnto them at such tymes as they shall and doe come to and accomplishe the full age of Twenty and one yeares and in the meane tyme to bee vsed for the most gaine profit and aduantage of the said Children of my said brother Geoffrey Mather by my executors hereafter named. Itm I giue vnto Symon Mather als Morton my base sonne the some of xiiij^{li} vj^s viij^d And yf my said sonne happen to dye before he shall or doe attaine to the age of xiiij yeares then and in such Case J doe geue and bequeath the same some of

* He was buried at Leigh Church, 4th June, 1617.

xijth vjth viijth vnto the said sixe Children of my said brother Geffrey Mather and to bee vsed and delyu^d [delivered] vnto them in such manner and forme as ys mente Concerninge there [their] other former Legacies, Jtm. J geue & bequeath vnto Elliu^e Mather als Morton my base Dawghter the sume of vjth xijth viijth And if she happen to dye before she doe or shall come to the age of xiiijth yeares Then and [in] such Case J doe geue and bequeathe the same some of vjth xijth viijth vnto the said sixe Children of my said brother Geffrey Mather And to bee vsed and delyu^d [delivered] vnto them in such manner & forme as is mente concerninge there [their] other former Legacies, Jtm. J geue vnto Anne Mather nowe wyfe of the said Geoffrey Mather my Sister in lawe ^{vth}. Jtm. J giue vnto Robert Whittell als Brownlowe Wilfm Manne & Rob^te Whittell whom J am godfather vnto eu^eie [every] one xijth and vnto my said brother Geoffrey Mather J giue my truncke and vnto the said Anne my Cheeste [chest] Jtm. J gyve and bequeath all the Residue of my goods Cattells Chattells & Debts ouer and besydes the dischargeinge of my ffuneral^l expences and legacies hearein Conteynned & menconed vnto the said Geffreye Mather my Brother. Jtm. J constitute ordeyne and make the said Geoffrey Mather my brother and James Sorrowcoulde my True and Lawfull Executo^{rs} to execute p^rforme & ffulfill the same in all things as my Trust is in them aboue others.

Sealled signed & pupplished

in the p^rsence and sight of

Geoffrey Mather, Junior }

Robert Mather, Ju. & }

John Whittells.

[all good
signatures]

[Signed with marks
probably intended for
the letters R. M.
and sealed with an
illegible seal.]

An indorsement in Latin to the effect that the Will was proved before David Yale, Doctor of Laws, Chancellor of the Supreme Court and Spiritual vicar of Thomas [Moreton] Bishop of Chester, 4th July 1618, by the executors in the Will named; a full and true inventory to be exhibited.

NOTE BY THE EDITOR OF THE REGISTER.

Mrs. Hannah Mather Crocker, author of "Observations on the Real Rights of Woman" and other works, was a daughter of Rev. Samuel and Mrs. Hannah (Hutchinson) Mather, and a granddaughter of Rev. Cotton Mather, author of the "Magnalia." She was born at Boston, June 27, 1732; married April 15, 1789, Joseph Crocker, H. C. 1774, born Feb. 24, 1749, died Nov. 13, 1797. She died at Roxbury, July 10, 1829. Her descent from John¹ Mather of Lancashire is through Thomas.² Rev. Richard³ Mather of Dorchester, Rev. Increase.⁴ Rev. Cotton,⁵ and Rev. Samuel⁶ Mather, her father. She left in manuscript a volume of "Reminiscences and Traditions of Boston," now in the possession of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. From this volume we quote the following:

"Mr. Richard Mather was born in Lancaster in a small village called Lowton in the year 1596. The family can be traced to John. Thomas was his son, and Richard was son of Thomas.

"The chair in the Antiquarian room [*i.e.* the rooms of the American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Mass.] belonged to Thomas. Richard sat in it when a child. He was married in 1624; his children that were born in Europe sat in the chair before he came to this country—Samuel, Timothy, Nathaniel, Joseph. The last named sat in it when he brought the chair to America. Eleazer and Increase were born in America. They both sat in the same chair. The chair descended to Increase, and all his children sat in the same. It came in line to Cotton Mather. His children all sat in the same. It descended to his son Samuel, and his children sat in the same chair. His youngest daughter [Hannah, the writer of these notes] was the only child that had any children, and she has had ten children sit in the chair, and several grandchildren.



THE MATHER CHAIR.

Said to have been brought to New England in
1635 by the Rev. Richard Mather.

"As the regular line of Mather has run out, she wished the chair to be deposited in the antiquarian rooms with the venerable shades, that those who come after her may look to the rock from whence they were hewn, and find an ancient seat to rest any chip of the old block. As she flatters herself, there may at some future day a sprig spring from the root Jesse, and the tribe of Levi return to their rest, when she is at rest in another world."

Rev. Increase Mather, in his "Life and Death of Mr. Richard Mather" (Cambridge, 1670), says: "There is in the Parish of Winwick, the County of Lancaster, a small country town or village called Lowton, in which village Richard Mather was born, Anno 1596. His parents, Thomas and Margaret Mather, were of ancient families in Lowton aforesaid, but by reason of some unhappy mortgages they were reduced to a low condition as to the World." He does not give the name of the father of Thomas.

His son, Rev. Cotton Mather, in his "Parentator: Remarkables of Increase Mather" (Boston, 1724), does not give even the name of the father of Richard. There was a Jeremiah Mather in Boston in 1681, between whom and Rev. Richard Mather no connection has been traced. See REGISTER, vol. 36, page 492.

THE SNOW GENEALOGY.

By Mrs. M. L. T. ALDEN, of Troy, N. Y.

[Continued from page 189.]

STEPHEN² SNOW (*Nicholas*¹), third son of Nicholas and Constance (Hopkins) Snow. He was born, probably in Plymouth, about 1636, and died "Nauset Records December 17, Monday, 1705." He married 1st, December 13, 1663 (Eastham Records), Susanna (Deane) Rogers, daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Ring) Deane. She was born in Plymouth before 1634; married 1st, Joseph Rogers, Jr., son of Lieut. Joseph Rogers (who came as a boy in the Mayflower).

[Joseph Rogers, born 17 July, 1635, and died from a fall in wrestling with his friend Richard Hawes, "Christmas Day, 1660." Susanna Deane's mother married for her second husband Josias Cooke, and was mother of Ann, first wife of Mark² Snow.]

Susanna (Deane, Rogers) Snow died before 1701, for then Stephen Snow married 2d, Mary Bigford, April 9, 1701. He resided in what is now East Orleans. Children, born in Eastham:

29. i. BATHSUA, b. July 25, 1664.
30. ii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 2, 1666.
31. iii. MICAH, b. December 22, 1669.
32. iv. BETHIAH, b. July 1, 1672.
- v. MERTABLE.
33. vi. ERENEZER.

Perhaps more.

Will of Stephen Snow, of Eastham.

"Stephen Snow of Eastham, being weak of body, and yet of disposing memory, blessed be God, do make this my last will & testament. First, I bequeath my soul unto God that gave it when this temporal life shall have an end, in hopes of a blessed resurrection at the last day, in and through the merits of my blessed Redeemer. Further my will is that when this temporal life of mine shall have an end, I bequeath my body to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my executors hereafter named.

Further my will is, that my two sons Micajah and Ebenezer Snow, shall have and enjoy to them & their heirs all that my houseing & lands, both upland & meadow within the township of Eastham, for to be equally divided betwixt them after the decease of my wife, who is for to enjoy the use of the house during her natural life. Further my will is that, my two sons aforementioned, shall take care to maintain their mother during her life, out of the profits of my land with what was hers before marriage. Further, my will is my son, Micajah, shall have & enjoy to him & his heirs forever, that my ten acres of land at or near Satucket situate within the township of Harwich, which was given to me by my father, Nicholas Snow. Further my will is that my son Ebenezer Snow, my daughter Mehitable, shall each of them have the beds & furniture which belong to them, that they usually lie upon. The rest of my estate, I leave with my executors for the maintenance of my wife, during her life, and what of my estate shall be left, my will is that it shall be equally divided between my children after the debts & funeral charges are paid. Farther my will is that I do make & appoint my loving son, Micajah Snow, to be my whole & sole executor to this my last will and hereby revoking all former wills by me made, and to the truth & verity hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this second day of April, 1691.

Signed, sealed & declared

Higgins

* les

Sparrow.

Will proved Jan. 10, 1705-6.

STEPHEN SNOW.

[To be continued.]

THE ASPINWALL FAMILY OF MUDDY RIVER, NOW BROOKLINE, MASS.

Compiled by EDWARD AUGUSTUS BOWEN, Esq., of Woodstock, Ct.

1. PETER ASPINWALL came from Toxteth Park, now a part of Liverpool, England, to New England about the year 1630. It is not known who were his parents. About this time (1630) there was living at Toxteth Park a Mr. Edward Aspinwall, who may have been the father of Peter Aspinwall. Rev. Richard Mather, when he first became a teacher at Toxteth Park, lodged for a time with this Mr. Edward Aspinwall,[†] and it is more than likely that he there became acquainted with Peter Aspinwall, whether Peter was the son of Edward or not. It is a curious coincidence that three sons of Rev. Mr. Mather and Peter Aspinwall should have had the same names: Samuel, Nathaniel and Eleazer.

For several years after coming to New England Peter Aspinwall lived in Dorchester; and while there, in May 1645, he was made a "freeman"; and, probably while living there, was married to Alice Sharp. An entry in the Parish Register of The First Church of Boston records: "Also o' sister Alice Sharp now y^e wife of one Peter Aspinwall of Dorchester had līes of Reco^mend granted unto her to y^e Church at Dorchester." "The 8th day of y^e 4th Moneth 1645."

Mr. Lewis Tappan, a son-in-law of Doctor William Aspinwall of Brookline, Mass., wrote in his diary under date February 2, 1818, the substance

* Gone in the original.

† See "Some Account of the Ancient Chapel of Toxteth Park, Liverpool," by Valentine D. Davis, B.A. Henry Young, Pub'r. 1854. Boston Public Library.

of what Dr. Aspinwall had told him relating to his (Dr. Aspinwall's) family, a part of which is as follows:

Dr. Aspinwall informs me that his ancestors lived in Dorchester before they came to Brookline. Dr. A. showed me the original deed of the family estate in Brookline. It is given by William Coleborne to Peter Aspinwall, dated 14 (9) 1659. It is in the handwriting of William Aspinwall, Recorder or Register of Deeds in Boston at that time. One of the witnesses to the deed was Humphrey Atherton, a Major General, and notable character, as appears by an inscription on his grave stone in Dorchester.

Peter A. built his house (1660) as you go from Dr. A.'s old barn to brickyard, in the upper corner of the hollow.

Dr. William Aspinwall wrote, Sept. 16, 1767, a sketch of his ancestors and their children, from which extracts will be given in their appropriate places. In this sketch he writes of Peter Aspinwall:

He married —— Morrill and lived with her 16 years without children, when she died; and then he married Remember Palfrey.

"Peter Aspinwall of Muddy River & Remember Palfrey of Redding were married 12th February 1661 by John Endecott Governor." She was the daughter of Peter and Edith Palfrey of Salem. She was baptized 16 September, 1638.

The house which Peter Aspinwall built and lived in is still standing (1890). It is on Aspinwall Avenue, near St. Paul's Church, Brookline, Mass.

Peter Aspinwall held several town offices; among them that of Surveyor, during the years 1651-2, and 1661-2; and Constable in 1667. He was appointed, April 24, 1676, with two other of his townsmen, a committee for the "preventinge of excessive drinkinge & disorder in private houses"; and was elected, 25 March, 1677-8, "to oversee & regulate the fiences about the comon field at Muddy River."

The date of Peter Aspinwall's death is not known. His will is dated 29 November, 1687; and the inventory of his estate bears date "9 desem^r 1687," and was filed 20 January, 1691-2; at which time his widow and son Samuel presented his will for probate.*

The date of his widow's death is not recorded, but it was before 4 April, 1701. Children:

2. i. SAMUEL,² b. 4 November, 1662.
3. ii. PETER, b. 4 June, 1664.
4. iii. NATHANIEL, b. 5 June, 1666.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 21 January, 1667. "When young went to Canada on an expedition was cast away in a vessel on Barn Island in Canada River where he died."† This was before 4 April, 1701.‡
- v. MEBITABLE, b. 14 September, 1669. She "never was married, lived 20 years with Dr Oliver at Cambridge and many years with Dr Williams at Boston and died at the Farm of her Father at Brookline. She was a Doctress."§
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. 21 November, 1671. She "married Mr. Stevens of Salem. She had one child by him (viz Betty Stevens who married a Kingsbury at Wrentham) and he died; then she married (before 1 May 1701) Daniel Draper of Dedham and had six or seven children, she was very pious and likewise her son in law and daughter Kingsbury."

* See Case No. 1911 Suffolk County Probate Court Records, Boston, Mass.

† Dr. Wm. Aspinwall, Sept. 16, 1767.

‡ Suffolk Co. Deeds, vol. 51, p. 99.

§ Dr. Wm. Aspinwall, 16 Sept. 1767.

5. vii. ELEAZER, } twins, b. 9 October, 1673.
6. viii. JOSEPH, }
- ix. MARY, b. 4 August, 1677. She "married (5 June 1710) when something old to Mr (Samuel) Baker of Northampton. She had by him two sons and one daughter who are now living in said town. She was of middle stature, not very handsome and different from all the family, had red hair."*
- x. TIMOTHY, b. 19 April, 1682. He was admitted to The Old South Church, 25 January, 1701, and "died at Boston, while a prentice, of small pox."†

2. SAMUEL² ASPINWALL (*Peter*¹), eldest son of Peter and Remember (Palfrey) Aspinwall, was born in Muddy River, or Brookline, Mass., 10 November, 1662. He was a farmer, and the leading man of his day in town affairs. He was an office holder nearly all his life. He was elected Surveyor in 1690-1. Afterwards he was chosen Constable, Assessor, Fence-Viewer, Tythingman and Selectman—this last office he held at least thirteen years, between 1690 and 1718. He was also elected to view the town's treasurer's accounts; to a committee to make a new pound; to choose a burying place; "to manage the concern or affair of building" a meeting-house; "to seat the meeting-house"; "to treat with Mr James Allin who was chosen to be (our) gospell minister"; and was appointed guardian to orphan minors, etc.

He went as a lieutenant of militia in the expedition against Port Royal in the year 1690, and was present when Sir William Phips took the fort. He was afterwards chosen captain of the Brookline company of militia.

The following extract is from Lewis Tappan's Diary:—

"Some one recollected, and told his grandson, Dr. William Aspinwall, of Capt. Sam^l Aspinwall notifying his company, on the public parade in Roxbury, to meet on a certain day to see about building a meeting-house in Brookline. He made the bricks to fill in the old meeting house. When it was taken down Dr. Wm. Aspinwall purchased these bricks, and filled the walls of the west room of his new house with them. Capt. Aspinwall also built the school house which stood on Esq. Sharp's land, nearly opposite the present school house in the lane leading to the Cambridge road.

He was of great strength. There is an anecdote related of him showing the presence and firmness of his mind. At a tavern on Boston Neck there was a lion kept which was tamed for exhibition. Some persons thought they might frighten Capt. Aspinwall with the animal. He had never seen a lion, and was conducted to his apartment, when at the management of his keeper the animal sprang upon him, putting his fore paws upon his breast, making a tremendous roaring. Capt. Aspinwall merely said, 'What is the matter with the beast?'"

This lion was advertised for exhibition in The Boston News Letter, March 31 to April 7, 1718, as follows:

"ALL Persons having the Curiosity of seeing the noble and Royal Beast the Lyon, never one before in America, may see him at the House of Capt. *Arthur Savage* near Mr. *Colman's* Church, Boston, before he is transported for London. But to prevent all disputes with the negro at the Gate who constantly attends each Person (whether seen him before or not) is desired to pay to the said Negro six pence a piece."

"Capt. Aspinwall planted the great elm tree (Aspinwall elm)." "Samuel, the present deacon Clark's great grandfather lived with him at the

* Dr. William Aspinwall, 1767.

† Ibid.

time, and saw him (S.A.) carry it in his hand and set it out. Clark was then about 10 years old.*

"The New York Aspinwalls proceeded from Samuel Aspinwall's brother Joseph."†

Capt. Aspinwall "married Sarah Stevens, sister to old Capt. Stevens, father to the late Dr. Warren's‡ mother."§

Samuel Aspinwall married, about 1689, Sarah, daughter of Capt. Timothy and Sarah (Davis) Stevens of Roxbury, Mass. She was born 6 March, 1667, and died 1 April, 1710, and was buried in the old Roxbury grave-yard near the graves of her parents.

Samuel Aspinwall was drowned 6 September, 1727. "At his family devotions that morning he read the 27th chapter of Proverbs, beginning with 'Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.'"||

The New England Weekly Journal, Boston, September 11, 1727, prints the following from a Brookline correspondent:

"On Wednesday last the 6th current Capt. Samuel Aspinwall of this place and three others went out in a canoe to a place where they might gather oyster shells, and leaving the company was coming to the shore alone in the canoe, but meeting with a paddle that stuck up in the mud he attempted to draw the same out but finding it difficult the tyde being against him, and unawares pitched over the canoe in the water and was drowned. He was seen to rise once and no more and no help could be afforded him . . . They went to find him that night but could not. The next morning about 8 they found him not far from the place where he was drowned, and on Saturday he was decently interred. The Company he was late Captain of being in arms. He was a man well beloved among us and his death is much lamented by all that knew him."

The children of Capt. Samuel and Sarah (Stevens) Aspinwall, were:

- i. SARAH,³ b. in Brookline, 17 September, 1690. She "died of convulsion fits about the 10th or 12th year of her age."
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. 25 March, 1693; m. Peter Gardner of Brookline. They "lived where Captain Gridley had his country seat. She died at the birth of her only child about 7 months after she was married. Her child was Nathaniel, who died in the nineteenth year of his age of a consumption. He was a very sober young man."**
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 13 February, 1696.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 21 May, 1698.
- v. MARY, b. 3 January, 1700; m. 1 December, 1725, Benjamin Gardner. She "was married to Captain Benjamin Gardner and had four children viz. Elisha, Samuel, Caleb and Mary."†† She d. 29 January, 1762. Benjamin Gardner d. 14 September, 1762, aged 65 years.
- vi. MEHITABLE, b. 12 June, 1704; m. February, 1725, by Rev. J. Allin, Samuel Craft of Roxbury. He d. 14 November, 1771, aged 71 years. "She died in the 42^d of her age. They had five children: Samuel, Sarah, Elizabeth, Hannah and Mehitable."‡‡
- vii. SARAH, b. 21 November, 1707; m. Benjamin White of Brookline. He d. 19 October, 1777, aged 70 years.§§ She d. 11 September, 1801. They had five children.

* Lewis Tappan, in his diary, 2 February, 1813.

† Ibid.

‡ The Revolutionary patriot, killed at Bunker Hill.

§ Dr. Pierce's Brookline Address, 14 Oct. 1845, p. 38.

|| Lewis Tappan's Diary.

** Dr. William Aspinwall, 1767.

†† Ibid.

‡‡ Ibid.

§§ May have been another Benjamin White.

3. PETER² ASPINWALL (*Peter*¹) was born in Muddy River (Brookline) 4 June, 1664. He "took hold of the Covenant 1684 2 m 5 day."* He was one of the first settlers of Woodstock, Conn. He married there, 24 March, 1698-9, Elizabeth, widow of John Leavens of Woodstock.†

"Peter the son of Peter was settled at Woodstock and married a widow with a large number of children, her and her children was Levens they and she always kept him low; he had by her one daughter and she married a Bateman and had a son and several daughters, said Peter was a meek sensible man and a Deacon."‡

Peter Aspinwall's wife was not so meek as her husband; for while the wife of John Leavens she was fined for "rayling and Libelling."§ Peter Aspinwall was a man of note in Woodstock. He held various town offices there. He was a scout, appointed to spy out the movements of hostile Indians. A letter of his is on file in the office of the Secretary of State, Boston, Mass., vol. 70, page 313.

After living some years in Woodstock, Peter Aspinwall removed to Killingly, an adjoining town, and there led an active and influential life, as the records of that town and the state bear witness.

There is no record of the date of his death, the settlement of his estate, or the place of his burial. He died, however, after 4 June, 1749.¶

4. NATHANIEL² ASPINWALL (*Peter*¹) was born in Muddy River, 5 June, 1666. He removed to Woodstock soon after the settlement of that town. He was married, by the Rev. Nehemiah Walter, 11 November, 1698, to Abigail, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Johnson) Bowen of Roxbury and Woodstock. She was born in Roxbury, and baptized 21 August, 1670. She died in Woodstock, 16 April, 1736. Nathaniel Aspinwall served several terms as a selectman of Woodstock between 1704 and 1709. Dr. William Aspinwall wrote of him: he was "a very careful, sober, good Christian, an Israelite indeed." There is no record of his death. His will is dated Woodstock, 15 February, 1711-12; and the witnesses to it swear to their signatures in Boston, 4 June, 1713.*‡ Children:

- i. MEHITABEL,³ b. in Woodstock, 7 September, 1699; married, in Woodstock, 5 March, 1717-8, by John Chandler, Esq., to Henry Elithorp of Killingly, Conn.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. 5 October, 1701; m. 7 December, 1721, by John Chandler, Esq., to John Child of Woodstock.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. 12 March, 1703-4. "Marriage is intended between James Horsmer and Elizabeth Aspinwall": Entered February 5, 1725-6, Woodstock Records.
- iv. PETER, b. 16 February, 1706-7.
- v. NATHANIEL, b. 7 September, 1709.

5. ELEAZER² ASPINWALL (*Peter*¹) was born in Muddy River, 9 October, 1673. He "lived long in and about Brookline, on Capt. Robert Sharp's Farm and sometimes made bricks. He married and went

* Roxbury Church Records.

† Larned's History of Windham Co., Conn., and Woodstock, Ct.

‡ Dr. Wm. Aspinwall, 1767.

§ Suffolk Co. Court Records, vol. 1680-1692, page 269.

¶ Windham County Conn. Court Records, vol. 3.

* Case No. 3171 Suffolk Co. Mass. Probate Court.

up to the Government Farm in Wallingford at the stone half-way house between Hartford and New Haven.* He had several sons. 18 December, 1701, he lived in Cambridge, and later, 14 April, 1712, was in Roxbury.† In 1720 he took charge of a farm, between Hartford and New Haven, belonging to Governor Belcher.‡ Eleazer Aspinwall afterwards removed to Farmington, Conn., and died there. No record of his marriage to Mary has been found. Children:

- i. AARON,[§] b. in Roxbury, Mass., 6 June, 1711.
 - ii. MARY, b. ———; m. 8 February, 1738-9, Thomas Adkins of Farmington, Conn.
 - iii. HAMATTER, b. ———.§
 - iv. ANNA, or Hannah, b. ———. "Hannah Aspenwell of Farmington married Charles Nott, of Middletown, June 17, 1732.‖
 - v. HULDAH, b. ———; m. Ebenezer Cotton of Middletown.
6. JOSEPH² ASPINWALL (*Peter*¹) was born in Muddy River, 9 October, 1673. Dr. William Aspinwall wrote of him, 16 September, 1767, as follows:

"Joseph the son of Peter went to sea before he was of age and at last married at New York, had a vessel of his own and was taken several times and once carried into Port Royal when his brother Samuel was in the army besieging and once to France.

"He was burnt out at Seabrook in the winter where he kept shop. He was put in jail for debt and again went to the sea to the West Indies when he was made Lieutenant of the Queen of Spain which was in a negro trade from Jamaica to Carthage and Porto Bello. He married a niece of Lord Bellamont. He lived with her while he was in the office of Lieutenant but she died and he came home master of a large ship consigned to Mr Farweather; he went off with the vessel again, was put out of business and in about 2 years returned to Brookline to the Farm which belonged to Thomas Aspinwall son of Samuel, son of Peter where he lived many years and there married the widow of Samuel Smith the brother of Nat Smith the miser; he lived with her 5 or 6 years and then died about 70 years of age. Before he was married he lived in Little Cambridge in the house belonging to Mr. Larned nigh Cunningham's country seat. He was of a middling stature, well proportioned and very genteel and something handsome; he was very passionate very gay, facetious, good company and always loose and exceedingly careless of his own and childrens affairs."

On the 13th of July, 1700, he was granted at New York a license to marry Hannah Dean,‖ and on the 6th of June, 1710, he was made a freeman of the city of New York.**

In December, 1711-12, Capt. Aspinwall rendered an account to the Connecticut Assembly of the charges of Capt. Crane's funeral expenses. They amounted to £19. 11s. and 6d.††

In October, 1712, while living in Saybrook, Joseph Aspinwall petitioned the Connecticut Assembly, praying for an allowance "for a considerable sum in publick bills of credit of this Colony lost by fire some time in Winter last past at Wethersfield."‡‡

While living in Dedham, 23 December, 1724, he bought of his

* Dr. William Aspinwall, 1767.

† Suffolk Co. (Boston) Deeds, vol. 28, p. 178.

‡ Montague Genealogy.

§ Hartford, Ct. Probate Court Records, vol. 14, p. 29.

‖ REGISTER, vol. xx., p. 13.

** N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, vol. 3, p. 194.

†† New York City Hall Records.

‡‡ Conn. Records.

‡‡ Conn. Records.


brother Peter Aspinwall, for £80, eighty-four acres of land lying in Killingly, Conn. He sold it back to his brother 20 December, 1728; and it is more than probable that he never occupied the farm, but bought it on speculation.*

No records of the marriages and death of Joseph Aspinwall, or records of either of his wives have been found; nor records of the births of his children or of their names.

Dr. William Aspinwall wrote that Joseph Aspinwall was "exceedingly careless of his *childrens* affairs." John Aspinwall, merchant, of New York City, was one of his children, for Dr. Aspinwall said that "the New York Aspinwalls proceeded from Samuel Aspinwall's brother Joseph"; and it seems most probable that Joseph Aspinwall of Dedham and Stoughton, Mass., was another son. Both John and Joseph Aspinwall were Episcopalians, and their father was Episcopalian enough to contribute towards building a steeple on Trinity Church, New York City. Children:

- i. JOHN.³
- ii. JOSEPH.

NOTE BY THE EDITOR.—Mr. Bowen, the compiler of this article, has prepared a MS. volume entitled "A Record of the Aspinwall Family of Muddy River, now Brookline, Mass.;" which he has deposited with the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. The record is brought down to the present century. The preceding article is extracted from that volume.

 In the "Gleanings" which Mr. Waters contributes to this number of the REGISTER, will be found abstracts of the wills of several English Aspinwalls and their kindred. There is little doubt but that they were related to the Massachusetts immigrants.

PARENTAGE OF REV. NICHOLAS STREET, OF NEW HAVEN, CT.

Communicated by J. HENRY LEA, Esq.

In the opening sentence of the article with this title, in the REGISTER for July, 1892, page 257, the writer, by a transposition of dates, makes the statement that Rev. Nicholas Street was matriculated at Oxford, 21 Feb. 1624-5; as a matter of fact this was the date of his passing the degree of B.A., while his matriculation at the age of 18 years was 2 Nov. 1621. These dates are correctly given in the Tabular Pedigree on the opposite page, but the error in the text unfortunately escaped him in reading the proofs.

For the following items he is indebted to his friend Mr. A. J. Monday of Taunton, Somst.

Willelmus de strete tenent dimidiam virgatam pro duobus solidis &c occurs in Book of Henry de Solace, Abbot of Glastonbury, A.D. 1189

* Killingly, Conn. Records of Deeds, vol. 2, p. 80, and vol. 3, p. 29.

(He was nephew to King Stephen) MS in possession of the Marquess of Bath, published by the Roxburgh Club.

CALENDAR OF WELLS WILLS. BISHOP'S COURT.

| | | |
|--------------------|---------------------|--------|
| 1627.—Street, John | Crocombe | Nº. 31 |
| —Street, John | Lidiard St Lawrence | " 77 |

TAUNTON DEANE MANOR.

Before the time of Henry VIII. the Rolls of the Manor were kept at Winchester. After this duplicates were kept in the Exchequer at Taunton Castle, where they are now deposited. The earliest records of the Manor are in the possession of the Ecclesiastical Commissioners.

The Manor of Canon Street belonged to the Priory of Taunton before the dissolution of the monasteries. "The antient estate in Rowbarton near Taunton," referred to subsequently in the Will of Nicholas Streate of Bridgwater, gent., (dated 1 Nov. 1616) formed a portion of this Manor.

FROM THE COURT ROLLS *ibidm.*

1616.—Surrender by Nicholas Streate of two Acres of Overland at ffield Water in the Tithing of Staplegrove formerly of William Crosse & late of Nicholas Street. gent., his father (*pris sui*) to the use of Robert Gale according to the custom of Taunton Deane. Dated 2 June 1616.

ARCHDEACON OF TAUNTON'S COURT.

1558.—Will of Nicholas Strete of Staple; Dated 6 October 1558; To be buried in the Churchyard of Staple; to the Church of Staple my best cote; to St. Andrews at Wells iiij^{d} ; to all my household A Shepe apece; the residewe of my goodes I giue to Jone my wyffe whom I make my hole executrix; witness hereof S^r thoms Kisham, George Colliford & John weyland w^t other mo. being presente. Proved 3 Novr. 1558.

Book of Collated Wills, fo. 142.

1592.—Richard Strete of Stogumber, clothier, had "ij adwosons of the vicarage of Kingston for ij turnes." See Weaver's Somst. Incumbents.

PREROGATIVE COURT OF CANTERBURY.

1592.—Will of Sir George Bond, Knt. & Alderman of London; Dated 2 March 1591, proved 30 April 1592 by Dame Winifred Bond, his widow, (the daughter of Sir Thomas Leigh, Lord Mayor 1558) To Mr. Nicholas Streete of Ash priors, Somst., gent., 4 marks for a ring. (*Brown Wills in Taunton Castle.*) Harrington 39. Sir George Bond was born in the parish of West Buckland, adjoining Pitminster. Lord Mayor 1588. His grandson Thomas Bond created a Baronet by Charles II at Brussels.

And the following will, discovered since the preceding were sent to the printer:—

1632.—Will of William Slade of West Buckland in Diocese of Bath & Wells, husbandman; dated 10 Apr., pro. 18 June 1632; names cousin William Street to whom a bequest of £4 & he an Overseer & Witness of will. Audley, 68.

CERTIFICATES OF HEAD RIGHTS IN THE COUNTY COURT OF LOWER NORFOLK, VIRGINIA.

By J. HENRY LEA, Esq., Cedarhurst, Fairhaven, Mass.

[Concluded from page 202.]

Ibid.—Certf. to Mr. Thomas Willoughby for 3200 acres for trans. of 64 persons, vizt.—

| | | |
|------------------|---------------------|-----------------------|
| Sarah Willoughby | Edward Stourton | Robte: Davison |
| Robte: Darby | Richard Knight | Antonio Allonso |
| John Boulton | Phillip Williams | Theodore floyde |
| John Scott | Mary Wormewell | Nicholas ffoycue |
| Thomas Joanes | Owen Morgan | Howell Hannard |
| Roberte Nowell | Wm: Pynckes | Mary Mount |
| Arthur Markwen | John Baynum | Walter Hannard |
| Elizabeth Twist | Edward Rogers | Mary Michell |
| Wm: Palmer | Wm: Trumball | John Howden |
| Tho: Draper | John Richardson | John Morley |
| Wm: keldredge | Robte Davis | John Watkins |
| Tho: Hewes | Wm: Tanner | George Parmeter |
| Giles Collins | Richard Bayley | Thomas Pecke |
| Edward Rogers | Thomas wentworth | John Sowleman sen. |
| Peter Millett | Richard Jackson | katherine Sowleman |
| Lidiah Allen | Joseph Olliner | John Sowleman Junr. |
| xpofer White | Walter Hannard | John Porter |
| Thomas Sampson | John Wood | Thomas Welch |
| John Hewes | John Powell | Three Negroes, Jacke, |
| John David | John Shawe | Maria & Peter. |
| John Cubbridge | Emanuell Delleneroc | Thomas Berry |

15 Oct. 1663.—Certf. to John Davis for 50 acres for his own transp.

Ibid.—Certf. to Edward Cooper for 100 acres for Mary Shorte & Jane ffookes.

Ibid.—Certf. to Andrewe Ashbrooke for 400 acres for himselfe. Robte Sheldon, Thomas Crafford, Thomas key, Edward Pollett, Wm: Avis, Robte Brampton & Edward Braggard.

Ibid.—Certf. to Edmund Crickman for 50 acres for Jane Wood now ye wife of ye said Crickman.

Ibid.—Certf. to Capt. Richard ffoster for 150 acres for Richard Sander-son, John Sanderson & Joane a maide servant.

15 Dec. 1663.—Certf. to Malachi Thruston, m'chant, for 350 acres for John ffrench, Malachi Thruston, Edward Thruston, Richard Turner, Charles kelloe, William Milton & Richard West.

Ibid.—Certf. to Owen Hayes for 200 acres for Alice Morton, Alice Yonge, Gilbert Lewes & Mary Shute.

Ibid.—Certf. to Dennis Cragh for 500 acres for Dennis Cragh, John Bwicke, John keene, Owen kyne, Derby Kenlayne, John Coddale, Wm: Edwards, Dennis Dealey, Edmund Power & Dennis Machagh.

15 Feb. 1663.—Certf. to Malachi Thruston for 100 acres for John Hunt & John Hopkins.

15 Apr. 1664.—Certf. to James frisbury, m^chaut, for 1150 acres for 23 persons vizt. himselfe, his wife & fower children, Humphrey Dallaway, Jane Riddock, Thomas Chapman, Nathaniel Ludgail, Nicholas Dalby, Joseph Mable, Anne Ashton, William Loveridge, John Baxter, Margaret Butler, Simond Baker, francis Robinson, Anne Ashton & fower Negroes servants.

Ibid.—Certf. to Robte: Digby for 300 acres for 6 persons, vizt. himselfe, Anne Digby his wife, John Digby, francis Digby, Mary Robinson & Alice flarme.

Ibid.—Certf. to Thomas Northcoate for 50 acres for his own trans.

Ibid.—Certf. to Henery Goodricke for 2200 acres for trans. of 44 persons vizt.—Thomas Griffen, John Edwards, Dennis Magrah, Edward Power, Thomas Kely, Edward follett, William Edwards, Dennis Cragh, Joseph foster, William Avis, morris flitts Jarrell, Robte: Shelston, Thomas Craf-ford, Richard Gibbs, John wallis, William ffryer, John Cadwell, James Allen, William Martin, Michael Humpfreys, Robte: Branton, Nicholas Chapman, Anne Chapman, John Robinson, Thomas Gregory, John Robinson, sen^r, John Richards, John Bell, Richard Lee, Alice Lee, Anne Arkill, Edward Bragger, Henry Arkill, Anne Hart, William Knight, John Collins, Ellen Collins, Henery Spratt, Andrew Ashbrooke, James Powell, John Symon, Quintin Goodricke, Henery Goodricke & Anne Martin.

Ibid.—Certf. to Richard Taylor & Thomas Nash for 100 acres for own transportation.

15 June 1664.—Certf. to Thomas Wright for 200 acres for fflardinando Strayne, Katherine Deflen, Mary Parrish, John Horne & himselfe.

Ibid.—Certf. to Richard Kinge for 150 acres for 3 persons, Richard Roos, James Joanes & Thomas Reader.

17 Oct. 1664.—Certf. to m^r John Martin for 1250 acres for 25 persons vizt.—himselfe, francis Gray, William Shawe, Henery Smith, Simond Cooke, Dorothy Mason, John Anderson, Andrew Casalues, Richard Middleton, Daniell Hosher, Thomas Branton, William Webb, Ellenor Cooper, Mary farmer, Diana Harris, Margaret Davis, John frenchman, Rose Palmer, Jane Lane, Mathew Downe, 5 negroes vizt. Jone, Ogoe, Jugg, Jone & Mingoe.

Ibid.—Certf. to Owen Hayes for 250 acres for Jane Maxwell, Wm: Mercer, Elizabeth Blake & Jsabell Keake.

Ibid.—Certf. to William Cornix for 100 acres for Thomas Lambert & Ann Williams.

Ibid.—Certf. to John White for 300 acres for John White, Susan White, John White, Jr., Solomon White, Hanna White & Thomas Browne.

Ibid.—Certf. to Robte Digby for 550 acres for Anne George, Jane Edmonds, Mary Hughs, Sarah Phillipps, Wm: Edwards, Richard Joanes, Henery Brasier, francis Plesne, Sarah fford, Arthur Browne & Richard Harris.

Ibid.—Certf. to M^r Wm: Moseley for 200 acres for 4 persons vizt. Joseph Milboe, James Bye, John Sewes & one zambo & assigned over to Owen Hayes by ye said m^r Moseley.

Ibid.—Certf. to William Porten for 300 acres for 6 persons vz. himselfe, Mary Boddin, Joane Raveninge, Wm: rahar, Eliz: Gwin & James a Carpenter.

Ibid.—Certf. to Peter Malbone for 150 acres for himselfe, Margaret Wade & Elizabeth Thompson.

Certif. to m^r John Custis for 250 acres for James Hogge, John Mills, Edward Price, Tessab Shawe & Henery Smith, & assigned to Peter Malbone by said m^r Custis.

15 Sept. 1664.—Certf. to Thomas Watkins for 150 acres for Hopkin Powell, Susan flosser & Thomas Gregory.

Ibid.—Certf. to Wm: Jermy for 150 acres for himselve, John worland & Richard Hopham.

15 Feb. 1664.—Certf. to James Jackson for 700 acres for himselve & Elizabeth his wife, Joseph Jackson, James Jackson Jr, Hannah Jackson, Margaret Jackson, Joane. Mary & Katherine 3 negro women. Thomas & Peter Negro boyes, Elen a Negro girle, Richard Barrett & Ellenor his wife.

17 Apr. 1665.—Certf. to William Gouldsmith for 200 acres for Henery Platt, Richard Batchelor, Stephen Pewe & a Negro man named Yoake.

15 Aug. 1665.—Certf. to Richard Joanes, planter, for 400 acres for Nicholas fennett, Simond Tranter, Thomas Ansell, Thomas Letherington, Richard Beckett, Susanna Oakeley & Two Negro woemen called Besse & Sarah.

Ibid.—Certf. to Thomas Everaye for 100 acres for William Grindon & Robte: Watson.

Ibid.—Certf. to Edward Thruston, Chirurgion, for 300 acres for John Hunt, Richard Brathwayte, Richard Collins, Arrundell Collins, Thomas Radney & James Besse.

Ibid.—Certf. to Francis Skipper & Anne his wife for 150 acres for William Wood, Richard Stredman & Richard Strange.

Ibid.—Certf. to Thomas Godly for 150 acres for Elias Whitby, Thomas Bancks & Mary Allen.

15 Nov. 1665.—Certf. to William Jacob for 150 acres for John de June, John Mantoone & Elizabeth James.

Ibid.—Certf. to Robte Butt, sen., for 250 acres for John Olliuer, Walter Brookes, Thomas Hodges, William Lewes & Sarah White.

Ibid.—Certf. to Myle Weyborne for 500 acres for Edward Marley, Edward Westberowe, Roger Adams, William Joanes, John Richards, Thomas Purnell, Roger Thomas, Ezekiel Sheppard, William Morgan & Joseph White.

Ibid.—Certf. to Lancaster Lovett for 350 acres for Richard ffarmer, Tho: Stanton, John Abrell, Nicholas Willis, John Gibson, Mathewe Oanett & ffancis Christopher.

15 Feb. 1665.—Certf. to Andrewe Bodman for 100 acres for Grace Thomas, & Walter Greene & 50 acres more for John Rousewell.

2 May 1666.—Certf. to Richard Church for 100 acres for himselve & fran: Cary.

Ibid.—Certf. to Wm: Porten for 150 acres for Jsaac Barrington, Edward Hodge & Ju^o an Indian.

SUNDRY EXTRACTS, TO 1680.

Court 3 Nov. 1645. Note of tytheables.

In Lynhaven parish there is 140 tythable psons

In Elizabeth River parish there is 160 & 5 tytheable p'sons

The Number of all tytheable psons in the whole County is 305

Court 16 Dec 1647. Power Atty of Roger fletcher* of Boston in New England, merchant, to loving friend Thomas Bridge, merchant, for debts in Colony of Va. Dated 7 Oct 1646 in Boston. Wit. Robert Child & Dan: Gookin.

* See Savage II., 173. See also his death, 1649, infra.

Court 20 Jan. 1647: These are to Certifie that Mr. John Hill appeared this day in Court & declared himselfe to bee of the age betweene fifty & Sixty years & hath Continued in this Collony of virginia twenty sixe yeares & upwards. Alsoe the said John Hill doth adfirm himselfe formerly to haue liued in the vniuersity of Oxford of the trade of a Bookebinder & that he is the sonn of stephen Hill of Oxford aforesaid, fletcher. And the said John Hill is well at present & in good health as appeares to the Court & in likelihood of life.*

15 April 1648. Whereas it is Credably giuen out that Roger fletcher merchant. is cast away through the Casualty of the Sea, coming from new England hether &c, order that a Commission bee graunted vnto Thomas Bridge on decedents estate on behalfe of the Orphanes of sd decedent.†

1 Oct. 1649. Power of Atty of Susan Reenes of Rattcliffe of parish of Stepney, co. Middx., widow, to friend Capt. Thomas Willoughby of Virginia to recover debts &c due to her late husband, Robert Reenes dec'd, dated 10 July 1647.

15 Feb. 1649. Vpon a Certificate delivered to ye Co^t by ye high sherr' yt Mr. (*blank*) Johnson a new England man, hath refused to take ye Oath of allegiance It is ordered that a warr^t doe Jssue forth for the p'sonall appearance of ye said Jⁿson on munday beeing ye 25th. Instant.

27 Feb. 1649. Power of Atty of Richard Wheeler, Citizen & Jnholder of London, to John Goodwin of Ratcliffe in Co. Middx., Marryner. for the Constiutuant (as Grandfather of the sons of late John Moye in Virginia dec'd., who was killed by the Last massacre of the Indians) his said two Grandchidren, sons of the said John Moye, the elder of whom called (*blank*) Moye to settle in Va., the younger called (*blank*) Moye to be brought to England by sd Goodwin. Dated 1 Oct 1649 In Oct 1650 eldest son, John Moy was in tuition of Robte Dayes who petitions Court for his charges for same.

23 Mar. 1650. To Certifie &c that Richard Nicols, aged between 30 & 32 years or thereabouts, having continued in ye Collony about this 14 years last past & declaring himself to bee of Oxenburij in Huntingdon shere, a tayler, & sonne of Hen: nicols of ye same place, Jnholder, Lieuing at ye sign of ye Whitte horse, is this day in life &c.

15 Feb. 1650. Power of Atty. of William Scapes of Rotterdam, Merchant. to Joseph Denmas & Thomas Lee^t of Rotterdam, my servants, for all business to be done wthin the Virgines of America. Dated at Rotterdam 18 Aug 1650

27 Dec. 1651. Power of Atty. of Judith Brice al's Hicks now ye wife of Robte Brice of ye towne & Co. of Southton, Marriner, formerly ye wife of Michaell Hickes of ye same town, deceased, & mother of Stephen Hicks. late of Virginia in ye p'tes of America, dec'd., which last died intestate possessed of personal estate in Virginia afsd., to Henery & Raph Barlowe of Elizabeth City in Va., Marchants, to settle sd estate. Dat. 14 July 1650. We testify that Judith Brice al's Hicks who subscribed Letters of Atty before goeing is the natural mother of Stephen Hicks named, who went from ye town of Southampton in England into Virginia about 16 or 17 years now last past. Dated 14 July 1651. Peter Chungoon & Robte wroth. Stephen ye sonne of Michall Hicks was Baptized the 23th. day of September 1620 as it is registered vpon the Church booke of ye parish of St. Michaells in Southton where his mother yt was then Judith Hicks nowe Judith Brice yet liveth. (*signed*) John Toms minister of ye sd parish of St. Michaell.

16 Apr. 1654. Bill of Sale of Thomas Willett m'chant of Newe Plimmouth in New England to Mr. Mathewe flossett, for Barque Hopewell of 26 Tunnes burthen &c., dated 25 Oct 1652 at Newe Amsterdam in Newe Netherlands.

1 June 1655. Certificate of William Stanley, Maior of Citty of Canterbury in Commonwealth of England that Charitye Tanner late wife of Daniell Tanner is

* John Hill, aged 26, in the Bona Nova, 1620 (Totten, p. 219). Adm. of his estate 15 Dec. 1639, to his brother, Richard Poole.

† This has been printed (Note 48) but the date inadvertently omitted.

‡ See Note (23) to Henry Seawell in REGISTER Jan. p. 99.

living & an Inhabitant of said City & it hath been proved by the Register Booke of parish Church of St. Paule in said City that said Charity was married to said Daniell Tanner 24 Nov. 1614 & had one sonne named John baptized 14 Oct. 1627, wch John is compelled to travell beyond seas about the estate of sd D. T. his father whoe dyed in Virginia &c. Dated 10 Aug. 1654. Daniell Tanner, aged 40, occurs in the muster of Lieut. Thomas Purfray of Elizabeth Cittie in 1624, he had come out in the Sampson in 1618 (*Hotten*, p. 247). His will, dated 17 Nov. 1733, was pro. 15 Dec. after, & leaves to Mr. Lemuel Mason all estate whatsoever on so. side of James River & all debts there; alisoe to Mrs Anne Mason for her great paynes & care & loue towards mee 8000 lbs. tobacco: to Mrs. Alice Mason 600 lbs. tobacco; to Thomas Sherley all residue of estate in Virginia for use of his child provided it be Christened Daniell; Lemuel Mason Exor & Thoms Sherley & florentyne Payne Overseers. (*The wife and son in England are not mentioned.*)

15 Apr. 1656. Marriage agreement, dated 24 June 1653, between Thomas Dauiess of Elizabeth Co., merchant, and Mary relict, and admx of William Tucker of Warwick Co., planter, late dec'd. The said Mary has 2 children left her by the sd. Wm. Tucker, one by a former wife named John Tucker, and one by the said Mary named Roger—the said Thos Dauiess relinquishes all claim to sd Tucker's estate &c.*

17 Nov. 1656. Copie of A Letter sent to Mr. Moore a minister in New England.

Mr. Moore

Sr: after saluts please to take notice we are informed by Capt: fran: Emporor yt at his being at ye mannadus hee treated with you Concerning your Coming over hether amongst vs & yt you weare unwilling to come at such uncertaintie, or without ye knowledge or good Liking of those yt you weare to Come amongst, & further yt you weare pleased to p'mise him, not otherwise to dispose of your selfe, till you heard from him there fore we vnderwritten in ye behalf of ye whole, gladly Embrasing such an opportunity to Engage our selues, yt vpon your arrivall heere for ye maintenance of yo^r selfe & family to allow vnto you ye yearly quantity of (*blank*) tob^o: & Corne & also to p'vide for yo^r psent entertainment vpon arrival & Convenient habitacon & Continuance amongst vs to the Content of yo^r selfe & credit of vs vpon whome at an Inuitacon you haue throwne yo^r selfe & for ye transportacon of yo^r selfe & family wee haue taken full & sufficient Course wth Capt: Rich: whiting & to all ye p'misses wee vnderwritten haue subscribed. (*no signatures.*)

28 Apr. 1658. A Letter recorded at Mr. Sayer's request.

Sister Renalls

J thanke you for yo^r kind remembrance for J haue received yo^r Letter sent to Virginia, but yo^r token J never saw nor who brought them J cannot tell, J pray next time write theire names, by whom you send & in what shipp they come, for ye letter came to mee accidentally by a planter, J should haue sent you a very good token this yeare & likewise to my daughter, but things haue falne very Crosse with me this time, for of the £240 worth of goods J brought this yeare into ye Country, J haue received but 6 hhs. wch enjoyne mee to stay in ye Country all this yeare. J pray lett mee heare from you & my Child the next yeare. You may direct yo^r Letter to Mr. John Batt Joyner att Poytan neere Jamestowne. Desire my Child to serue God & J shall not forgett her to my power & shall Jf God p'mitt see you as soon as possibly J may J pray Comend mee to my Aunts & my Cousin James Jf hee bee at home—you shall receiue a small token by ye Gunner of Capt: Bond to drinke a plate of Wine with my Aunte & my Child, J shall make it better next yeare Jf I liue, so lovinge sister with my prayers to God for you & yo^r as for my selfe & my owne J rest

Yo^r Loving Brother till death

(signed) Tho: Renalls.

Virginia May 7th. 1650.

The subscription was—

To my very loving Sister Elizabeth Renalls in Hallyards lane neere st.
Johns gate edge in Bristoll.

* See note 24 (*Registers*, January, 1893, p. 70) on Capt. William Tucker.

Deposition of Elizabeth Renalles of ye Citty of Bristoll, widdow, aged 41, (late wife of Wm: Reynolds, marriner, dec'd.), brother of Tho: Reynolds late of Eastsmithfeild, London, Marriner, dec'd., testified that Elizabeth, ye daughter of said Thomas, about 3 years since (as she heard) went from London to Virginia, from whom she hath received several letters &c. Dated 22 Aug. 1657.

16 Apr. 1659. Power of Atty from William Jermy of Kettlebarton, co. Suffolk, gent., late living in the Country of Virginia, to Lemuel Mason of Elizabeth River, co. of Lower Norfolk in Virginia &c. Dat. 20 Sept 1658. Will of William Jermy of Lynhaven, co. of Lower Norfolk, Va., gent., dated 23 Apr., was pro. 15 June 1666 he bequeathes (*int. alia*) to much esteemed friend Coll. Mason "my brasse Pistoll, my Claspes of Silver wth the Picture of the Lyons" & he one of the Overseers.

15 Aug. 1660—Letter recorded.

Mr. Conquest

August 8th. 1660

J heare wth sorrow yt you are very remisse in yo^r office in not stopping ye frequent meetings of this most pestelent Sect of ye quakers, whether this bee so or not, J doe charge you (by vertue of ye power ye grand assembly has entrusted mee wth) not to suffer any more of theire meetings or Conventicles & if any such shalbee refractory yt you send them vp prisoners to James Citty, J expect your obedience to this wch J send you wthout enclosing yt all may take notice of it.

yo^r Loving friend

(signed) William Berkeley

for Mr. Richard Conquest:
sherr' of Lower Noril:

15 Oct. 1663. The Governor his Lre to ye gent. of ye Co. of Lower Norfolk.

Gentlemen: J thanke you for yo^r care of ye County & desire you to continue it. & Especially to p^uid yt ye abominated seede of ye Quakers spread not in yo^r County, which to prevent J thinke fitt to add these fower to the Commission vizt. mr. Addam Thurrowgood, mr. Wm: Carver, mr. Wm: Daynes & mr. Thomas ffulsher. mr. Hall J heare is auncient. Once more J beseech you gent: to haue an Exact care of this Pestilent sect of ye Quakers.

Yo^r most affectionate friend

Dated 27th. of June

(signed) William Berkeley.

1633 (*sic—an evident error.*)

Will of Richard Taylor, sick & weak; Dated 29 mar., pro 21 may 1679 wife margarett Extrx.; sons John & Richard; daus margarett & Suzan; Rich Nash; godson Richard Hodges; goddau. Elizabeth Davis; Wit. Roger Hodges & Ellinor Owens.

Brother taylor

J haue sent senerall Letters to you butt neuer Recad anij ans^r you gaue a etter of attorney to one J^r Hurst about two or three yeares since to trouble mee to noe purpose. J am afraid you haue bene misinformed Concerning mee, & that may bee the occasion that J haue heard from you by other hands, J am willing that you should Receaue from mee that w^{ch} Js your due, therefore Jf you will ord^r mee to pay you anij thinge by mij veary good frend mr. Richard parrett sey^r, Living in Rapahanock, write mee your mind, and desire him to Inclose It in 2 or 3 Lines to me & J shall ans^r your Expectations my selfe wth your sisters Loue to you & yours wishing you much health & hapinesse hee takes Leane who is

Sept: 1673.

Your Louing brother Jⁿo Harding butcher
next doore to the 3 tuns tauerne In newgate
Streete, London

superscribed this

These to Richard taylor vpon the Sutherne
branch of the Eliz^a: Riuer In the virg^a D.D.

BATCHELDER WILLS.

Communicated by Hon. CHARLES E. BATCHELDER, of Portsmouth, N. H.

THE abstracts by Mr. Waters in the January number of the REGISTER are made clearer by two or three abstracts made by me in 1889 in London and Winchester. I send them for the REGISTER.

HENRY BATCHELER of Wimmering in County South. March 14, 1612. proved March 23, 1612, at Winchester, sick. The Cathedral church of Winchester, and the parish church of Wimmering. To the poor of the parish of Wimmering, of Portsea and of the town of Porchester. My two servant maids, Avis Myles and Sara Woodman. My two men servants, Thomas Speeringe and Isaac Woodes. Leedye Hemislowe of Kingston. To John Coale of Hylsea in County South. To all my graudchildren except Richard Andrewes. To John Prise of Kingston. To the children of John Prise. To Thomas Balch's children of Kingston. To the two children of Richard Oliver of Surton. To Thomas Page of Hylsey, the writer hereof. To William Wheeler and John Wheeler the former [word omitted] of William Wheeler of Wimmering, late deceased, to each of them £5, to be paid unto them at their full age of 21 years. To my nephew John Westbrook, my sister's son, all my free lands with a house and barn thereon (excepting one pcell of land lately purchased of John Prise) in Kingston w^{ch} in the liberty of Portsmouth. And if it shall happen that any of my lands shall be incumbered for want *or (sic)* that may be recovered for them shall be due and payable unto the said John Westbrook at his lawful age of 21 years. In case of failure of John Westbrook's issue then the lands were to go to Thomas Brown of Hylsie, half brother unto the said John Westbrook.

If Robert Martin of Alverstock and Francis Martin of the pish of Wimmering shall not stand unto their first bargain about the exchange of my land at Porchester then I give unto my goddaughter, the daughter of Steven Batchiller of Porchester 2½ acres of land w^{ch} lieth adjoining unto the backside of the house of the said Steven Batcheller in Porchester aforesaid, any gift before mentioned to my kinsman John Westbrook to the contrary notwithstanding. If Robert and Francis Martin stand to their bargain then John Westbrook was to pay £20 to the said goddaughter in lieu of the 2½ acres. And if the said Robert and Francis Martin do not stand to their bargain then Steven Batcheller aforesaid shall have the use of my land at Porchester at £8 a year until my heir cometh of age. Brother Robert Batcheller's three children. If my kinsmen John Westbrook and Thomas Brown shall die without issue then my free lands shall go to youag John Boulton, and his heirs, the son of John Boulton of Hilsea in Wimmering. To Elizabeth Boulton, daughter of John Boulton of Hilsea £5 to be paid out of my lease at Hanksworth. To John Boulton's three children wh. he row hath, £5 a year during the term of the lease of Hanksworth. Residue to wife Elizabeth, who is named as executrix. Overseers, John Hently of Bedhampton and William Stares of Hilsea, with power to sell the land lately bought of John Price to pay £100 which testator owes to Richard Wilkines of Southweeke and £45 to John Hoocker of Hilsea and £20 to Richard Shoute of Weeckham.

Hampshire Registry.

ELIZABETH BACHELER of Hylsie in the parish of Wimmering, widow, March 24, 1612, proved March 27, 1613, sick. To the church of Wimmering. To the poor of the parish of Wimmering. Servant, Thomas Sheering. George Arnell of Hilsie. John Nichols. John Bolton's children. Henry Yeates and John Bolton to have the residue. Overseers, John Hooker and William Staires. In the inventory she is styled, "Elizabeth Bacheler late the wife of Henry Bacheler of Hilsey."

Hampshire Registry.

JOHN BACHLER of Beckley, Sussex, Nov. 1, 1602, proved Oct. 24, 1604, in London, sick.

To my son Lawrence. To Martha Rayner, daughter of Thomas Rayner of Charinge, Kent, deceased, my servant. Lands in Egerton and Little Chart to son Lawrence in fee tail. In case of failure of Lawrence's issue the lands were to remain to John Winter and Agnes Winter, my daughter's children. My other lands in Kent to Martha Rayner in fee. To John Rayner of Beckley (or Egerton*). Martha Reyner to have residue of personal estate and one year's rent of all my lands in Kent. Martha Reyner executrix.

Principal Registry at London, Bolein 9.

THOMAS FRENCH, OF GUILFORD, CT.

Communicated by A. D. WELD FRENCH, Esq., of Boston.

Guilford, Conn., July 15, 1890.

Dear Sir:

As you requested last winter, I have had copied all the notes of my grandfather [Hon. Ralph D. Smith] on the family of Thomas French, and have searched the records to see if anything concerning him had been overlooked. I am glad to have been able to be of service.

I am sincerely yours,

BERNARD C. STEINER.

To A. D. WELD FRENCH,
Boston, Mass.

THOMAS FRENCH was among the earliest settlers of Guilford. His name is not on the plantation covenant. At the commencement of Town Records, vol. A, page 1, under date August 14, 1645, is the following record: "Mr. Samuel Disbrow." [Richard Bristow *erased.*] "Tho: Betts members of ye church" "Thos: French Planter took their oath." Charged agt. John Stone member of ye church ye particulars which he confest.

Savage says: "Thomas French, Charlestown 1638, removed to Guilford 1650 or earlier." He probably came to Guilford about 1643.

At the General Court or Meeting held the 20th of February 1649-50,

* Having no permission to make abstracts, I examined the record of this will and at a later date made a memorandum of its contents, hence the uncertainty. I think also that John Reyner was the father-in-law of John Bacheler of Amesbury, Wts., who died after 1588 and before Feb. 23, 1592, when his (Bacheler's) will was proved at London. The will can be found at the Principal Probate Registry.

when Mr Whitfield's reasons were tendered to the church here [at Guilford] for his removal and read in public & enquiry made of every man in particular concerning his ability in paying to the ministers for the present and probability to continue according to ordinary Providence. Thomas French said he should be able to continue his present sum & said further he was willing to add 6 S. per annum.

It is probable that Mr. John Cullinge, when he left Guilford in the latter part of 1643, or beginning of 1644, got Thomas French to occupy his estate at Guilford. Mr. Cullinch sued French. April 1. 1651. at New Haven, for the use of his house, land and cattle at Guilford. Probably French took them when Mr. Cullinch left that place. II. New Haven Col. Rec.

At a court Feb. 5. Anno 1651-2. Thomas French was called and admonished for saying in a clamorous & scandalizing way "yt he nor his family were not relieved according to their need—nor yt he could get any corn in the town for pay unless he came and offered them half so much more as it was worth, but when he did so, then they had corn enough for him, otherwise not, wherefore he was forced [to] go out of the town to get corn for his family"—or words to that effect. To which he acknowledged that this was only true of particular persons. The court out of tenderness to his family pass it over, at present, with an admonition, to take more heed to his carriage reports & speeches.

At a court May 3, 1655, he had two suits with John Everts with regard to hoggs, which were eventually arranged.

At a town meeting on ye 23^d of June 1665 Tho: French propounding in way of Petition to the town to have some relief on account of his daughter who was not wright in her own mind. When the town considered the request, It was put to vote & the vote passed in the negative,—That they did not see themselves engaged either to him or his & therefore did expect he shd. be returned to the place whence he came.

And at a Town Meeting August 21, 1665. The town being informed yt notwithstanding Thomas French had been desired entertainment or admittance into this town either for himself or his daughter—yet he had hired lands of Benjn. Wright to settle on,—They did agree by vote as a prevention of him yt whosoever did any longer entertain either of them should give in sufficient security that they should be no damage to the town.

These votes are now inexplicable. Thomas French had been a planter for 20 years, had owned lands in the town, and was a man of property. This Thos. French was probably another man, or else the daughter was married to another man.

A Terryer of the lands belonging to Thomas French in Guilford as followith viz. I Prop. R. fol. 19.

Imps. One Home lot containing three acres & a halfe, more or less so allowed ffronting up to the Green by the Pound running back to the land of William Chittenden on the west, along by the rears of the Home lots of Edward Benton, Jaioh Sheaffe & in part of Will^m Chittenden on the north the Home lots of Henry Goldam on the south. About 1650 he sold this lot to Thomas Stevens, son of John Stevens, and bought the homelot of Henry Dowde in Crooked Lane, described as follows, I. Prop. R. fol. 7.

Imps. One Home lot fronting to the street on the East & rearing back to the Home lot of John Stevens, bounded on the South with the home lot of John Mephram & on the North with the Home lot of Thomas Norton [then of John Norton & William Seward, Thomas dying in 1648] allowed for 2 acres more or less.

This last lot had been sold by Henry Dowde to Samuel Blachley about 1647 who sold it to Thomas French who sold it to William Boreman about 1656. Boreman died 1661, and his representatives sold it to Nathan Bradley about 1663, and Bradley sold it to John Chittenden May 20, 1667. See I. Prop. Rec. fol. 19.

"Thomas French hath sold and alienated all his houseing and house lot which he bought of Samuel Blachley as abovesaid unto William Boreman" & I. Prop. Rec. fol. 14.

"William Boreman hath with consent of ye Court bought all Thomas French his houseing and house lot which was late Samuel Blachleys" & also same fol.

Henry Dowde & William Seward & Nathan Bradley (who had bought the whole estate of William Boreman, deceased) have sold and alienated the house & home lot containing about 2 acres unto Nathan Bradley of Guilford Jan. 18, 1663, who sold it to John Chittenden as stated above May 20, 1667.

The following entry is on the last page of I. Prop. R. fol. last Feb. 14 (55) Thomas French & William Boreman entered an alienation upon an exchange made betwixt them viz. The said French hath given & granted in exchange all his rights in the upland and meadow to be divided at Athammonassock unto the said William Boreman & his heirs etc for & in consideration of the said Boremans now home lot with all his land there adjoining to the said Thomas French & his heirs forever.

Item one Home lot bought of Samuel Blachley late the lands of Henry Dowde lying next the house lot of John Norton on the North & containing & Allowed for two acres. I. Prop. Rec. fol. 9.

In a Town meeting February 11th 1673. Thomas French desiring that his son in law John Dudley might be accepted as a planter upon Thomas French engaging to give him 20 acres of land. The Town accepted John Dudley to be a planter.

- 1 Thomas¹ French, } d. about 1665.
- Mary Button, }
- Deborah Button, }
- 2 Mary² French, } m. Sept. 14, 1665; d. Sept. 2, 1677.
- John Everts, Jr., }
- 3 Hannah² French.
- 4 Mercy² French.
- 5 Elizabeth² French, } m. Nov. 11, 1668.
- Eleazer Isbel, }
- 6 Deliverance² French, } m. Dec. 21, 1669.
- Edward Parks, }
- 7 Sarah² French, } b. Aug. 25, 1650; m. Oct. 24, 1668.
- Nathaniel Parmelee, } d. in Indian War, 1676.
- (15) 8 John² French, b. July 25, 1652.
- 9 Martha² French, } b. Aug. 6, 1654.
- John Deadley, } m. 1673.
- 10 Thomas² French, b. June 12, 1656; d. Feb. 28, 1659.
- (17) 11 Ebenezer² French, b. April 3, 1658.
- 12 Rebecca² French, b. Jan. 10, 1660; d. Oct. 10, 1660.
- 13 Samuel² French, b. Aug. 21, 1667; d. young.
- 14 Abigail² French, b. March 2, 1669.

- 8 John² French, } son of Thos.; d. Dec. 28, 1727; m. July 31,
 Mary Sheather, } 1678; dau. of John Sheather, d. Jan. 22, 1707.
 Abigail Stevens, } wid. of John.
 John French lived in East Guilford.
- 15 John² French, b. May 18, 1679; d. Aug. 9, 1679.
- (23) 16 John² French, b. Aug. 26, 1680.
 John French's list, 1716, £43-4-9.
-
- 11 Ebenezer² French, } d. May 3, 1736; m. Oct. 8, 1684.
 Susannah Blachley, } d. Jan. 19, 1728.
- 17 Deborah³ French, } b. May 15, 1687; d. March 13, 1761.
 John Munger, } m. 1710; d. Oct. 5, 1752.
- 18 Jemima³ French, b. Feb. 26, 1693; d. young.
- 19 Jemima³ French, } b. Sept. 28, 1696; d. Aug. 6, 1755.
 Nathaniel Hand, } m. April 19, 1722; d. April 29, 1752.
- (25) 20 Thomas³ French, b. Oct. 30, 1698.
- 21 Mercy³ French, } b. May 13, 1701.
 John Bradley, } m. Aug. 15, 1726.
- 22 Susannah³ French, } b. Aug. 28, 1703; d. Feb. 17, 1743.
 Ebenezer Hand, } m. May 31, 1725.
 Ebenezer French's list, 1716, £100-2-6.
-
- 16 Dea. John³ French, Jr., } of E. Guilford; d. Dec. 17, 1745.
 Wid. Mary (Jona. Jr., Hoyt, } m. July 5, 1707; d. Jan. 22, 1711.
 Ruth Pierson, } m. July 4, 1716; d. Ap. 19, 1721.
- 23 Samuel⁴ French, b. Sept. 2, 1717; d. March 12, 1718.
- 24 Mary⁴ French, } b. Feb. 15, 1720; d. March 15, 1788.
 Dea. Timothy Meigs, } m. Sept. 17, 1735; d. Sept. 14, 1751.
 Dea. John French, jurors list, 1716, £98-6-6.
- 20 Dea. Thomas⁵ French, } of N. Bristol; d. Jan. 16, 1772.
 Sarah Grave, } m. Dec. 14, 1720; d. May 30, 1784.
- 25 Sarah⁴ French, } b. Jan. 30, 1722; d. Nov. 15, 1751.
 Jonathan Dudley, } m. June 23, 1742.
- 26 Ebenezer⁴ French, b. Nov. 7, 1723; d. s. Nov. 18, 1753.
- 27 Enos⁴ French, b. Dec. 20, 1725 (34).
- 28 Susannah⁴ French, } b. June 6, 1728.
 Eliakim Stevens, } m. Jan. 27, 1746; d. Jan. 29, 1784.
- 29 Ichabod⁴ French, b. Sept. 17, 1730; d. February, 1763.
- 30 Philemon⁴ French, b. May 12, 1733 (42).
- 31 John⁴ French, b. June 28, 1735 (48).
- 32 Diadema⁴ French, } b. Oct. 29, 1737; m. April 30, 1788.
 Ephraim Wilcox, } of Middletown.
- 33 Didymus⁴ French, b. April 24, 1741 (50).
- 27 Enos⁴ French, } m. Nov. 6, 1752.
 Mary Wilcox, } dau. of John Wilcox; d. Sept. 28, 1777.
- 34 Mary⁵ French, } b. Sept. 30, 1753; d. Oct. 5, 1828.
 Elijah Wilcox, } m. April 30, 1778.
- 35 Ebenezer⁵ French, b. April 17, 1755; d. April 4, 1758.
- 26 Sene⁵ French, } b. Nov. 9, 1757.
 Abiatha Fowler, }
- 37 Ebenezer⁵ French, b. Oct. 11, 1760; went West.
- 38 Deborah⁵ French, b. Jan. 8, 1763.

- 39 Sarah⁵ French, } bap. Feb. 10, 1765.
Benjamin Doolittle, } of Wallingford.
- 40 Enos⁵ French, b. May 5, 1767; went West.
- 41 Thomas⁵ French.
- 30 Philemon⁴ French, } of N. Bristol; m. Oct. 27, 1757.
Mary Dudley, } d. March 10, 1773.
- 42 Catey French, b. Feb. 8, 1760; d. s.
- 43 Thomas⁵ French, b. Aug. 20, 1762 (58).
- 44 Lois⁵ French, } b. Nov. 25, 1764.
David Field, } m. Feb. 16, 1786.
- 45 Anne⁵ French, } b. May 26, 1767.
Ichabod Field, }
- 46 Philemon⁵ French, b. Oct. 25, 1777 (60).
- 47 Mary⁵ French, } b. Dec. 2, 1779.
——— Brown, } went West.
- 31 John⁴ French, } (Westminster, N. H.); m. Dec. 10, 1759.
Mary Wilcox, } of Middletown.
- 48 John⁵ French, b. Oct. 10, 1760.
- 49 Mary⁵ French, bap. Nov. 3, 1771.
- 33 Didymus⁵ French, } of N. Bristol.
Jerusha Stevens, } m. Dec. 25, 1766.
- 50 Samuel⁵ French, b. November, 1767.
- 51 Adin⁵ French, b. April 13, 1770.
- 52 Ichabod⁵ French, b. July 13, 1772; fell dead; d. s.
- 53 Luman⁵ French, b. Sept. 15, 1774; d. s.
- 54 Jerusha⁵ French, } b. May 18, 1777; Jericho, Vt.
———, }
- 55 Sarah⁵ French, b. June 9, 1780; d. s.
- 56 Beulah⁵ French, b. Jan. 14, 1783; d. April 9, 1785.
- 57 Beulah⁵ French, } b. Feb. 13, 1787; Jericho, Vt.
———, }
- 43 Thomas⁵ French, } m. Aug. 22, 1792.
Eunice Wheeler, }
- 58 Wealthy⁶ French, bap. Nov. 16, 1794.
- 59 Ely⁶ French, bap. May 29, 1796.
- 46 Philemon⁵ French, } of Pompey, N. Y.
——— Nettleton, }
- 51 Adin⁵ French, }
Chloe Nettleton, } m. March 8, 1798.
Wid. Ruth Johnson, } d. March 16, 1852 (83).
- 61 Delilah⁶ French, b. Feb. 18, 1799.

Sept. 16th, 1668.—Thomas French was granted three or four acres of land on this side of Clapboard hill swamp, with part of the swamp, according as the Townsmen viewing it shall judge meete that no highway be prejudiced thereby.

Feb. 11th, 1673.—The town granted Thomas French liberty to exchange his land at Clapboard hill swamp, containing five acres and a half, allowing for it fourteen acres beyond East River.

FRENCHES OF IPSWICH.

Communicated by A. D. WELD FRENCH, Esq., of Boston, Mass.

THE following is an extract from a letter of John Bluette (who had been steward of Groton Manor, of which Gov. Winthrop was lord) to John Winthrop, Jr., of New England, dated Groton, March 4, 1632-3, and printed in the Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 5th Series, Vol. I. pp. 199-200.

"My louinge comendations to John Sampford, Goodman Pease & his company and to Anne Chambers, John Biggs, my schollars *Thomas French* and John Clarke."

Thomas French referred to is supposed to be the same as found anterior to the above date in the records of the First Church of Boston, where it appears between the name of John Winthrop and that of his wife. Thomas French was recorded a freeman on Nov. 6, 1632. The records of the First Church of Boston show that he had a daughter Mary, born 1631-2; she must have died soon after, as he had another daughter of the same christian name born in 1634, and from the fact that this christian name is perpetuated, it may indicate that the name of his wife was Mary. He removed to Ipswich in 1634, and in 1638 he was dismissed from the Boston Church to that of Ipswich, and he died before Nov. 5, 1639, as appears by another record, wherein it is stated that "The administration of the goods of Thomas French deceased is committed to his wife (a widow French appears in 1641 as commoner at Ipswich) and the land which he left is to be disposed for sale or otherwise by the advice of the Magistrates of Ipswich for the maintenance of his wife and education of his children, which are not yet get able to provide for themselves nor were disposed of in their Fathers life."

The above record indicates that he had provided for some of his children. The name of Thomas French, Jr. appears in 1638, and again as commoner in 1641; he died in 1680.

Alice French, an early member of the Church of Boston, became the wife of Thomas Howlett. She was dismissed from the Boston Church to that of Ipswich, June 16, 1644. Alice Howlett, wife of Thomas Howlett, is mentioned in the will of John Robinson of Ipswich in 1657. There seems to have been two Mary Frenches, both married, but whose husbands' names are not mentioned. One was a sister of John Hanniford, who mentions her in his will of 1567 as follows: children of his sister Mary French. Another is found in the Visitation of Gloucester. By this Pedigree, William Scudamore of Herefordshire had a daughter Mary, wife of French of Boston in New England, no christian name being given. This pedigree states, that this son died circa 1637, aged about 40. So that the age of this Mary French must have been within a few years of that of her brother. William Scudamore's will was proved at London in 1636. In it he makes a bequest of five pounds each "to all the now children of Mary French his sister," but no reference is made to New England.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

ROBERT WILLIAMS OF ROXBURY.—The birthplace and parentage of this man have been satisfactorily found, thanks to a hint contained in a record sent by Mr. Waters.

Rev. William Williams, of Hatfield, grandson of Robert Williams, left a record of the deaths of his immediate relatives: that for Robert Williams is "Sept. 1, 1693. My Grandfather, Mr. Robert Williams, *Etat* 86." At the then method of reckoning, the birth would have been in the year 1607-1608. The examination of Robert Williams for embarkation in 1637 found him 28 years old. This would bring his birth in the year 1608-1609. As both agree in the year 1608, it was taken as the proper year.

A search through the forty parish registers of Norwich for the century beginning 1550 gave a few entries for the name Williams, and showed that there was no family of that name of any extent living in that city. The only Robert was at the beginning of the century examined. The first entry that mentioned the person sought in Norwich, called him, or implied that he was a "foreigner"—not a native of Norwich. In the early part of the 17th century there was but one Robert Williams in Norwich, and he was first an apprentice to John Garrett, cordynar: then admitted Freeman of Norwich as apprentice of the above: next as taking Nicholas Williams (the name of the brother of R. W.) as an apprentice—Nicholas being the son of the late Stephen Williams of Yarmouth, cordwainer: then as Warden of the guild of cordwainers in 1635, and, lastly, as an applicant for permission to emigrate in 1637. This last was Robert Williams of Roxbury, and the mention of Nicholas Williams's parentage directed the search to Great Yarmouth, where the following was found in the parish register of St. Nicholas: "1608-11th-December. Robert Wilyams son of Stephen & Margaret. Baptised." The matter is thus settled conclusively, and Robert Williams of Roxbury is found to have been of immediate East Anglian rather than of Welsh parentage. Further search may show the origin of the family; but the wills in the Norwich Consistory and Archdeaconry show that for many years there was an extensive family of the name at Great Yarmouth, that was not connected with that of Ormesby, near Norwich. In fact a number of East Anglian families of the name have been found, and some of their members came to New England.

EDWARD H. WILLIAMS, JR.

117 Church St., Bethlehem, Penn.

JOSEPH PARKER, of Chelmsford, and Joseph Parker, of Dunstable, both mentioned by Mr. Savage in his *Genealogical Dictionary* (III. 353), were one and the same person. His children were Joseph, Jr., born on March 30, 1653 (by wife Margaret), and five others by a second wife Rebecca Read, to whom he was married on June 24, 1655. A comparison of the children's names and of the dates of their birth, as there recorded, leads inevitably to this conclusion. Joseph Parker, whose family is given by Mr. Butler, in his *History of Groton* (page 421), is identical with Joseph, Jr., first mentioned; and he was a son of Joseph,—and not of James, as there stated. I have seen a list of James Parker's children made in the year 1656, by the Reverend John Fiske, of Chelmsford, and the name Joseph does not appear among them.

S. A. G.

Groton, Mass.

EPITAPHS ON REV. EZRA CARPENTER AND REV. ELIZABETH HARDING.—The following epitaphs on two Harvard College graduates are found in the burying-ground at Walpole, New Hampshire, and were copied by me by Mr. Thomas B. Peck of that town, who is himself a graduate in the Class of 1863.—S.A.G.

IN MEMORY.

of the Rev^d. Ezra Carpenter,
 born Attleborough, April 1, 1698.
 Educated at the University of Cambridge,
 36 years Pastor of y^e Church of Christ,
 21 at Hull & 15 at Swansey,
 An able Divine, Sound in y^e Faith,
 & a rational Preacher of the Gospel,
 Respectable for erudition, of Manners
 easy & Polite, his Conversation Pious &
 Entertaining, a faithful Shepherd,
 a kind Husband, affectionate Parent,
 a lover of Good Men, Given to Hospi-
 tality. As Christ Was his hope of Glory,
 So in Full assurance of y^e Mercy of
 God to eternal Life He died at
 Walpole aug^t 26th 1785 .Etatis 88
 Dum Pulvis Christo Charus hic dulce
 dormit Expectans Stellam Matutinam

IN MEMORY

of the Rev^d Elisha
 Harding, once Minis-
 ter of Brookfield Who
 Departed this Life
 Dec^m 8th 1784 In
 the 76th year of his
 age. Do the Prophetes
 live forever

 QUERIES.

DIARY OF AARON WHITE, A SOLDIER OF THE REVOLUTION.—In the *Historical Magazine*, for June, 1862, "J. B. R." of Washington, D. C., contributes extracts from the diary of Aaron White, a private in Capt. Lowdon's company, First Battalion Pennsylvania Riflemen, Col. William Thompson. The diary is represented to comprise 53 pages, and to cover the period between June 29, 1775, and July 4, 1776. Information is desired by one of Aaron White's descendants as to who possesses the diary, and whether it may be examined.

1822 Spruce St., Philadelphia.

Mrs. HARRY ROGERS.

[The correspondent of the *Historical Magazine* was probably John B. Russell, then of Washington, D. C., who died at Indianapolis, Ind., March 11, 1891.—EDITOR.]

ADAMS.—Can any of your correspondents give me the names of the parents of Joseph Adams, who was born in Boston about 1750? He went to Simsbury, Conn., where he married and had two sons, Joseph and Memonken(?), also a daughter whose name I do not know. Any information regarding the above will be gratefully received by

28 New Street, New York City.

CHARLES P. BRITTON.

LOTHROP.—Who were the parents of Mary Ansel, who married Joseph Lothrop, Dec. 11, 1650, at Barnstable?

WEST.—Who were the parents of Margery Reeves, who married Francis West, Feb. 27, 1689, at Marshfield?

HARRY ROGERS.

424 Chestnut St., Philadelphia.

BIGFORD, OR BICKFORD.—Was Mary Bigford, or Bickford, daughter of "John Bickford of Plymouth 1645 Eastham" one of his eleven children? Rich's History of Truro, page 567.

Mrs. CHARLES L. ALDEN.

Troy, N. Y.

REUBEN TUCKER, of Townsend, Mass., was married on June 4, 1771, to Relief Farnsworth. His tombstone reads died June 12, 1803, aged 56. Wanted, date and place of his birth, also his parents' names. SEYMOUR MORRIS.
Chicago, Ills.

REPLIES.

KINGSLEY (*ante*, p. 215).—It is probable that the John Kingsley who married in Windham, Conn., Feb. 19, 1755, Mary Burnap, was the son of Amos and Ruth (Adams) Kingsley, of Windham, who were married Jan. 12, 1723, and had ten children as follows: 1, Amos; 2, Isaiah, b. June 11, 1725; 3, Nathaniel, b. 1726; 4, JOHN; 5, Samuel; 6, Joseph; 7, Eliza; 8, Alice; 9, Abiah; 10, Ruth.

The Kingsley line is as follows:—

John,¹ of Dorchester, Mass. and Taunton, Mass. He was in Dorchester in 1635, and he died in Rehoboth, Mass. His wife's name is not known. He was not John Kingsley of Milton, whose wife was a Daniels, though often confused with said John of Milton.

Eldad,² of Rehoboth, Mass.; b. in Dorchester, 1638; m. in Rehoboth, 1662, Mehitable Morey. He d. in Swansea, Mass., Aug. 30, 1679.

John,³ of Rehoboth; b. there May 6, 1665; m. 1st, July 1, 1686, Sarah Sabin. He moved in 1703 to the place that was afterwards Windham, Conn. He had by his first wife ten children.

Amos,⁴ of Windham; b. in Rehoboth, Jan. 18, 1696; d. April 23, 1787; m. Ruth Adams.

HENRY S. RUGGLES.

Wakefield, Mass.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

WASHINGTON ITEMS.—W. G. Stannard communicates to the William and Mary College Quarterly for April, 1893, an article entitled "John Washington on a Trading Voyage to the East Country," in which he furnishes new information about the emigrant ancestor of President Washington, and "Unpublished Notes on the Washingtons, Popes, Brodhursts, etc."

Rev. Edward D. Neill, D.D., of St. Paul, Minn., who has thrown much light on the Washington pedigree, brings this article to the attention of the readers of the New York Nation in a communication to that paper of the 18th of May last, and shows the value of the documents, particularly as bearing upon Mr. Waters's theory.

George H. Hawtayne, Esq., of Demerara, who contributed the article on the "Will of Mrs. Margaret Hawtayne," in this number of the REGISTER (*ante*, pp. 293-4), writes to the editor under date of 6 May, 1893:—

"I have just been informed that a deed of sale exists among the Barbados records thus: 'Entered July 26, 1661. Edward Jones sells to Bartholomew Washington for 16002 lbs of muscavado sugar a place in the Citie of Bridgetown.'"

MATHER CHAIR.—We would acknowledge our indebtedness to Nathaniel Paine, Esq., of Worcester, Mass., for a photograph of this chair, from which the engraving in this number, facing page 340, is made. The chair was presented to the American Antiquarian Society by Mrs. Hannah Mather Crocker (who died in 1829), and according to her statement, printed on page 340, it was brought to this country in 1635 by Rev. Richard Mather, who had sat in it in England when a child. We are under obligation to the American Antiquarian Society for allowing Mr. Paine to take the photograph.

GEN. HENRY KNOX.—The career of Gen. Knox was the subject of discussion at the annual dinner of the Maine Sons of the Revolution, at the Preble House, Portland, Me., Feb. 24, 1893. The president, John E. DeWitt, gave a review of the various societies of Sons of the Revolution, and papers were read by Rev. Henry S. Burrage, on Knox's military career; Edward P. Burnham, on Knox as a statesman; and Joseph Williamson, on Knox as a citizen of Maine.

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts, Wednesday, April 5, 1893.—A stated meeting was held at three o'clock this afternoon, at the hall of the Boston University, 12 Somerset Street, in this city. Charles S. Ensign, LL.B., of Watertown, was chosen president *pro tem*.

Mr. Horace E. Scudder read a paper on "The American Man of Letters."

The subject of amending the By-Laws was continued, and various amendments were adopted.

The monthly report of the Council, and of the librarian, were read.

Resolutions on the death of Rev. Andrew P. Peabody, D.D., LL.D., were adopted.

May 3.—A stated meeting was held at 12 Somerset Street. Rev. Alonzo A. Miner, D.D., LL.D., was chosen president *pro tem*.

Three papers were read on "The Relations of New England to Hawaii." The first paper, on the Religious Relations, was read by the Rev. Edward G. Porter of Dorchester; the second, on the Political Relations, was by Rear Adm. George E. Belknap, U.S.N.; and the last, on the Commercial Relations, was by Mr. James F. Hunnewell of Charlestown.

Remarks were made by Rev. Nathaniel G. Clark, D.D., secretary of the American Board of Foreign Missions, which sent out the first missionaries to Honolulu; Hon. Gorham D. Gilman, long resident in Hawaii, and the presiding officer, Rev. Dr. Miner.

The reports of the Council, of the librarian, and of the historiographer, were read.

Four resident members were elected.

Rev. Edmund F. Slaughter, D.D., Mr. David G. Haskins, Jr., and Rev. William C. Winslow, D.D., were appointed a committee to report resolutions on the death of the Rt. Rev. William Ingraham Kip, D.D., of San Francisco, for fourteen years an honorary vice-president of the Society.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, R. I., Tuesday, January 24, 1893.—A regular fortnightly meeting was held this evening.

Mr. James Burdick read a paper on "Footprints of California Argonauts," giving a description of the rush to the Pacific coast following the announcement of the discovery of gold in California.

February 7.—A stated meeting was held this evening.

Col. Asa Bird Gardiner, LL.D., U.S.A., of New York, read a paper entitled "Remarkable Providences in Crises of the Revolution for American Independence."

February 21.—A regular meeting was held this evening.

Hon. William P. Sheffield, of Newport, read a paper on "Samuel Gorton."

March 7.—A stated meeting was held this evening in the Society's Cabinet in Waterman Street.

Mr. William B. Weeden, of Providence, read a paper on "The World of Commerce in 1492."

March 21.—A stated meeting was held this evening.

Hon. John H. Stiness, of the Rhode Island Supreme Court, read a paper entitled "A Century of Lotteries in Rhode Island."

April 4.—A quarterly meeting was held this evening, the president, Gen. Horatio N. Rogers, in the chair.

Dr. Amos Perry, the librarian, reported 46 bound volumes, 148 pamphlets and 55 miscellaneous articles received during the last quarter.

Reports were made by the committees on nominations, lectures, publication, and grounds and buildings. Three resident members were elected. A resolution

was passed empowering the publishing committee to commence a quarterly historical periodical.

April 18.—A stated meeting was held this evening at the Society's Cabinet.

Rev. Augustus Woodbury, D.D., read a paper on "Journalism."

MAINE GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Portland, January 18, 1893.—The annual meeting was held this evening, the president, Albion K. P. Meserve, in the chair.

The annual reports were read. The secretary reported the present membership as 152 active and 38 corresponding, in all 190. Four members have died during the year.

The following gentlemen were elected officers for the ensuing year:

President.—M. F. King.

Vice President.—A. K. P. Meserve.

Secretary.—Frederick O. Conant.

Treasurer.—Millard F. Hicks.

Librarian.—Joseph P. Thompson.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, Rev. EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for more extended memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

JOSEPH HENRY STICKNEY, a prominent and successful merchant, died at his home in Baltimore, Maryland, May 3, 1893. He was the son of Thomas and Mary (Ward) Stickney, and was born in West Brookfield, Mass., August 6, 1811. His father died in Boston in 1814, and was buried in the Coleman tomb in King's Chapel burial ground. The families of Stickney and Ward were both of the best New-England stock, and they have each furnished a number of eminent and useful men.

William Stickney and his wife Elizabeth were members of the First Church in Boston in 1638. Mr. J. H. Stickney believed that they came from the parish of Stickney, in Lincolnshire, England. Mr. Savage thinks they came from Hull, in Yorkshire, in 1637.* The family seems to have been well known in Lincolnshire, and the name is found in several parish registers. In the time of Edward III., John de Stickney paid taxes in old Boston.

William Ward, the maternal ancestor of Mr. Stickney, came to New England before 1639. In the records of the First Church in Boston, it is written that "William Stickney was dismissed ye 24th day of ye 9th Month of 1639 to ye gathering of a Church in Rowley, if ye Lord so please." The family lived in Rowley for a number of generations. It is related that the first William Stickney brought with him from England a quarto Bible of the authorized version of 1611. This Bible is now in the possession of one of his descendants in Bradford, Mass.

Joseph Henry Stickney was of the seventh generation from the earliest of the name in New England. He left Hopkins Academy in Hadley to enter upon a

* The Genealogy of the Stickney Family gives a different statement. We have followed a letter written in 1882 by Mr. J. H. Stickney.—E. H. B.

business life when he was about twenty years of age. After a year spent in Boston as an apprentice, and a year in New York, he went to Baltimore in 1834, and entered into business as a commission merchant. For almost sixty years he was connected with the business of the monumental city. He was a staunch New-England man in a southern city. The fact that he lived outside New England may have developed his interest in the history and the institutions of the state of his nativity. Some years ago he prepared and published a pamphlet entitled "The Township System, with a Consideration of its Advantages." As many as five thousand copies were distributed by him in sections of the country where the township system was not understood. He also published pamphlets relating to the colonial period of New-England history. He succeeded in establishing in Baltimore a New-England church, after the faith and polity of the Puritans. For many years he furnished from his own means a large part of the money for its support. He was one of the generous and regular contributors to the various monuments to the Pilgrims. It has been his custom for many years to make an annual visit to Plymouth, and it was by his advice and pecuniary aid, in a large degree, that so much has been done to gather and preserve the memorials of the fathers of New England. He was much interested in the special work of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and in March, 1882, he was elected a corresponding member.

His estate was valued at \$461,000. Of this sum \$243,000 was bequeathed to a number of religious societies whose work lies within our own country. Among his other bequests was one of \$1,000 to this Society; to the town of West Brookfield, for a library and bank, \$1,500; to the town of Rowley \$2,000 for the same purpose; for a column on Clark's Island, where the party from the Mayflower spent the first Sabbath, \$4,000; for the purchase of land, and the extension of Coleshill, Plymouth, to Leyden St., \$21,000; for the erection of a granite shaft to those of the Pilgrim fathers who died during the first winter, \$12,000; to improve Burial Hill, \$10,000; to improve the lot on which the monument to the Pilgrims is erected, \$3,000; for the maintenance of Pilgrim Hall, Plymouth (the income only to be used), \$10,000; and for grading and enclosing the Standish monument, \$4,000.

Mr. Stickney was never married.

GEORGE CHANDLER, A.B., M.D., died at his home in Worcester, May 17, 1893, at the ripe age of eighty-seven years. He was elected a resident member of this Society Dec. 1, 1858. He was a native of Pomfret, Conn., where he was born April 28, 1806. He was the son of Major John Wilkes and Mary (Stedman) Chandler. Major Chandler was a descendant of the fifth generation from William and Annis Chandler, who came to Roxbury in 1637. The records speak of Annis Chandler as a "blessed saint."

The father of Dr. Chandler was a well-to-do farmer, and his son remained at home until his seventeenth year, when he became a student in the academy in Dudley, Mass. We hear of him later in the academy in Leicester, Mass., and at Woodstock, Conn. He entered Brown University in 1826. Two years later he entered Union College, where he was graduated in the class of 1829. He received his medical degree from Yale College in 1831.

Immediately after receiving his degree he began the practice of medicine in the city of Worcester. The larger part of his professional life was devoted to the care of the insane, first at the State Lunatic Hospital in Worcester, where he was the assistant of Dr. S. B. Woodward from 1833 to 1842. In 1842 he was appointed superintendent of the State Lunatic Asylum in Concord, New Hampshire. In 1846 he was re-called to Worcester, to succeed Dr. Woodward as superintendent of the State Lunatic Hospital. He was at the head of this hospital for ten years. He devoted twenty-five years of his life to the care of the insane. His careful discrimination of the symptoms of his patients, as well as his entire self-control, and his gentle and sympathetic dealing with them, made him one of the most successful physicians with this class of patients.

He retired from professional service at a comparatively early age, and devoted the remainder of his long life to travel and to historical and literary pursuits. He made two extended trips to Europe, and the East, each of which kept him from home about two years.

Dr. Chandler was a member of the American Antiquarian Society, and of the Massachusetts Medical Society. In 1859 he was one of the representatives of

the city of Worcester in the General Court. In 1862 he responded to the call for volunteer surgeons, and went to Fortress Munroe, where he did good service in the hospitals and on board the government transports.

He devoted much time to the collection of materials and to compiling a genealogy of the Chandler Family, and a book of 1238 pages had been printed and was in the binder's hands on the 9th of November, 1872, when the whole edition, except forty-one copies which had been delivered to him, was destroyed in the Great Boston Fire. After a short respite from his labors, he resumed work on the genealogy, and in the summer of 1883, when he was seventy-seven years old, a new edition of 1323 pages, thoroughly revised, was issued.

He has long been a marked figure in Worcester. He was easily among the most respected citizens, and was recognized as one of the best representatives of the generation that has gone by. He retained his interest in professional and in public affairs in his later years, and held to the last the affection of a large circle of friends.

Dr. Chandler was twice married. May 4th, 1852, he married Josephine Rose, who died in 1868, leaving two children. April 8th, 1874, he married Mrs. Mary E. Douglass, the widow of Charles D. Wheeler, who survives him.

REV. SETH CHANDLER, of Shirley, Massachusetts, was born at New Ipswich, N. H., December 2, 1806, and was the son of Roger Chandler, whose father was James.

Roger Chandler was born in New Ipswich, August 7, 1770, and married Lydia Marshall of Chelmsford, Mass., December 22, 1795. She was the daughter of Thomas Marshall, and was born December 19, 1774.

Seth Chandler received his early education in the public school of his native town. At the age of seventeen he became weary of the monotony of work and life upon the farm, and going down to Waltham, Mass., entered a machine-shop there to learn the trade of machinist. He worked at this trade at Waltham and at Lowell for six years, until 1829; when, at the age of twenty-three, he became convinced that his life-work lay in another direction. He determined to follow his convictions, which called him to preparation for the Christian ministry. He therefore entered upon his studies under the tuition of the Rev. Adin Ballou, of Medway, Mass. After completing his preparation, he preached in several different places, and for some time at Oxford, Mass. He was ordained to preach as an Evangelist, June 1, 1834, and was temporarily settled over "The First Congregational Society in Shirley," at a salary of four hundred dollars a year. After two and a half years Mr. Chandler was invited to settle permanently as the pastor of the Society, and accepting, was publicly installed December 14, 1836, Rev. Calvin Lincoln of Fitchburg preaching the sermon.

In this ministry thus begun Mr. Chandler continued until the time of his death, in 1889, though in the last years not able to perform the active duties of his office. In this long pastorate, he had identified himself with all the interests of the town and became a trusted authority in all its affairs. Especially in the public schools, and all matters pertaining to education, his advice was sought; and much of the prosperity and improvement in the town's education for two generations was due to his conservative, but wise and earnest, direction. He was a member of the school committee for more than fifty years, and was practically director of the school system for the greater part of that time. He was also an authority in the financial management of the town; and was for many years trustee of the school fund. He was chosen treasurer of the town in 1866, and held the office most of the time afterwards, until obliged to withdraw from active duty. His management of the financial interests of the town was wise and prudent, and was appreciated by the people, who called him to the office again and again throughout the long term of years. Mr. Chandler's influence as a moral and religious man and teacher will be felt for generations. With no brilliancy of genius to make him widely known as a preacher, he yet rendered himself acceptable and trusted from his qualities in the every-day affairs of life. His faithful and upright character was a part of the sermons which he preached on Sunday; and his daily life was a constant admonition to the people about him.

Mr. Chandler was an earnest student of history, both general and local. When he first came to Shirley, in June, 1834, he says that he found many of the immediate descendants of the first settlers, to whom the parents had told their

stories of the early settlement. These stories and whatever genealogical memoranda he could glean he collected and committed to writing while the aged people yet lived; and during his life evidently he kept adding to his store of information until 1871, when many of the townspeople, becoming aware of the valuable manuscripts which he had collected, took action, and at a town-meeting the sum of five-hundred dollars was appropriated to secure the publication of a history of Shirley. The compiler set at work immediately, and in a few months had completed the historical part of the work, which was what the town contemplated. But Mr. Chandler decided that a genealogical history also should be prepared, and this, with his other duties, delayed the completion of the work until 1883, when a fine volume of some seven-hundred and fifty pages was published. This volume will remain as a monument of the foresight, diligence and ability of the author forever. Besides this, Mr. Chandler's published works were few. "A Funeral Sermon upon the death of Stillman S. H. Parker, preached February 1, 1841." Miscellaneous articles in newspapers, and six school reports. Neither Mr. Chandler's influence nor character can be adequately written here or elsewhere; it cannot be put into words. A gentleman who was associated with him in the ministry at Shirley, as a temporary colleague, thus writes me:

"During the two years that I supplied the pulpit at Shirley I formed an intimate acquaintance with Mr. Chandler, and became deeply interested in the man, and his long years of labor which were then drawing to a close. I esteemed it a rare privilege to come into personal contact with one who represented, as he did, that old-time, unambitious, faithful devotion, which distinguished the life of many of the ministers of the past generation in our New England country parishes. The large library which Mr. Chandler had gathered and the extent of his information, especially upon historical subjects, proved him to have been a diligent student. He had not much sympathy with the modern, scientific view of the universe. His thought and language were moulded in forms familiar to an earlier generation. He had, however, a kindly interest in the younger men in the ministry, and was tolerant of the new views which most of them held, as he knew. His life and his ministry were both eminently practical; and both by example and precept he aimed to inculcate those homely virtues of industry, sobriety and purity of life which are our inheritance from our Puritan ancestry. With a small salary, never much in advance of that with which he began in 1834, he was content to live and labor in the one chosen field, putting his best into his work, satisfied if he could serve, even in a small way, the Master whom he loved and tried to follow."

The writer of the above was Rev. L. B. Macdonald, now of Boston. Mr. Chandler lived in a quiet pastoral way in the midst of his people in the beautiful village. He cultivated his own farm and garden, and loved his rural pursuits and surroundings.

Mr. Chandler married, August 16, 1631, Arvilla Tenney, who was the daughter of Joseph Tenney of New Ipswich, N.H., where she was born July 18, 1807. She was an estimable lady, and a "worthy helpmeet of a worthy minister." Mrs. Chandler died several years before her husband. No children were ever born to them.

Mr. Chandler was elected a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society Sept. 3, 1845. He died at Shirley, October 4, 1889.

By the Rev. George M. Bodge, of Leominster, Mass.

WILLIAM TAYLOR GLIDDEN was the son of John and Sarah (Shovó) Glidden, born in Newcastle, Maine, Sept. 22, 1805, and descended from the Gliddens of New Market, N. H., 1643, from which place they removed to Maine in 1750.

Very early in life he went to sea, and by the time he was twenty-one years of age had attained the rank of captain, and subsequently made many voyages in the China and European trade.

In 1848 he removed to Boston, the following year forming a partnership with the late Hon. J. M. S. Williams of Cambridge, and the firm of Glidden & Williams became extensively known in the shipping trade between Boston and San Francisco. They were owners of and interested in a large fleet of the then famous clipper ships, and the business tact and systematic management displayed gained to them the confidence of shippers, resulting in an extensive and prosperous business.

In 1877 the firm was dissolved and Mr. Glidden, although residing in Boston during the winter, made his home in his native town until his death, which occurred at Newcastle Jan. 28, 1893.

He married first, Susan Cotter, and second, in 1840, Catherine C. Glidden, whose death occurred about three years since. He had four daughters and three sons. John M. Glidden, the only surviving son, resides at the old home "Gladisfen" in Newcastle, Me.

Mr. Glidden was greatly interested in genealogy, and when in England spent much time in tracing the lineage of the family, and in visiting scenes once familiar to his ancestors, especially the "Glidden" at Hambleden, Hampshire, where is still standing the old manor house built in the style of the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries.

He was elected a member of this Society June 1, 1870, the subsequent year becoming a life member. He was also a member of the Maine Historical Society, Virginia Historical Society, Boston Marine Society, Pine Tree State Club, Union Club of Boston, and other kindred organizations.

In his native town he endowed a Protestant Episcopal church which was built upon land originally granted to his ancestors when they moved to Maine in 1759.

He was a man of kindly nature, courteous bearing and fine appearance, and his resemblance to Mr. Gladstone has been frequently remarked during the last thirty years. He was considered "the soul of honor, loyal to his country and to his friends," and was thoroughly respected by all who knew him, and especially appreciated by the hosts of friends with whom he was associated in his business career and in social life.

By Francis E. Blake, Esq., of Boston.

BENJAMIN HOMER HALL, a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected March 6, 1861, and a prominent and highly respected citizen of Troy, N. Y., died in that city, April 6, 1893. Mr. Hall was a son of Daniel Hall, a native of Westminster, Vermont, and Anjinette Fitch of New York, who was a lineal descendant of Thomas Fitch, one of the last of the Colonial Governors of Connecticut. John Hall, the founder of the family in this country, came from Coventry, England, and settled in Charlestown, Mass., in 1630; and Lot Hall, the grandfather of the deceased, distinguished himself as a Lieutenant in the privateer service of the colonial navy during the Revolutionary War, was captured, and imprisoned in Glasgow. After his return to this country he settled in Westminster, Vermont, where he practised law, and became a Justice of the Supreme Court of that State. Benjamin's father, Daniel, went to Troy in 1806, and studied law in the office of William M. Bliss, having among his fellow students William L. Marcy, afterwards United States Senator and Governor of New York. His son, Benjamin Homer Hall, was born in Troy, Nov. 14, 1830. He received his early education in private schools in that city, and was prepared for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., entering Harvard in 1847 and graduating in the Class of 1851. While a student at Cambridge he published a work entitled "A Collection of College Words and Customs," of which a revised edition was called for a few years later. After his graduation he spent some time at the family home in Westminster, and in 1858 he published "A History of Eastern Vermont from its Earliest Settlement to the Close of the Eighteenth Century," an octavo volume of 799 pages, of which the Rev. Andrew P. Peabody says, in the North America Review for July, in that year: "The author sustains himself throughout with unflagging spirit, and his book will be read with unwearied interest." In 1860 he contributed an exhaustive article on Vermont to the Bibliography of that state, and in 1863 he edited "A Tribute by the Citizens of Troy to Abraham Lincoln." He was editor and proprietor of the Troy Whig for several years, and was a frequent contributor to the Troy Times. Indeed, throughout his life he retained his interest in literary pursuits, delivering addresses, both in prose and in verse, on various occasions, in his native city.

Mr. Hall studied law, and was admitted to the Rensselaer County bar in 1856. In 1858 he was appointed city clerk, which office he held for one year. In 1874 he was appointed chamberlain of the city, and served in that capacity till his term expired in 1877; and again, in 1884, he was appointed chamberlain and served till May, 1888. He was at one time a Director in the Vermont Central Railroad, and also a Director in the old Bank of Troy, now the United National

Bank; and for many years he was one of the leading spirits in the Young Men's Association, of which he was the president in 1859.

Mr. Hall, though not celebrated as an advocate, is said to have ranked high as an office lawyer, and he held some very important trusts. "The perplexities of his legal profession," says a writer in the *Troy Daily Express*, "did not dull the fine points of his literary culture, nor lessen his love for study. His character was pure, upright, and unsullied in every particular, and he emphasized with pronounced force, in his own career, the character of a Christian gentleman."

Mr. Hall married, June 1, 1859, Margaret M. Lane, a daughter of Jacob L. Lane, who, with two sons and two daughters, survives him.

By Henry Williams, A. B., of Boston.

WILLIAM LEE, M. D., was elected a resident member Nov. 7, 1883. He was born in Boston, March 12, 1841, and was the son of William Barlow Lee and Ann (Whitman) Lee. His early education was in private academies in Boston. From 1858 to 1860 he was attached as civil assistant to a corps of United States Topographical Engineers, and in this service was, in 1859, one of the first party of white men who crossed the great American desert from Salt Lake City to Genoa, Nevada, south of the sink of the Humboldt. In April, 1861, when the Massachusetts troops passed through Baltimore, their wounded were taken to the then Washington Infirmary, later the Judiciary Square Hospital. Here Dr. Lee, whose home was now in Washington, was one of the first to volunteer to dress and care for their wounds, and continued in this service for six months as acting medical cadet of the United States Army. He received the degree of M. D. from the College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York in 1863, and was resident physician at Bellevue Hospital from 1863 to 1865. Soon after this he established himself in the practice of medicine in Washington. In 1872 he became professor of Physiology in the medical department of Columbian University in Washington, and filled that chair with signal ability for more than twenty years, to the time of his death. He was associate editor of the *National Medical Journal* in 1872, and in 1883 was associate editor of the *Journal of the American Medical Association*. He married, April 9, 1885, Mary Augusta Gadsby of Washington.

Dr. Lee was president (1892-93) of the Medical Society of the District of Columbia, and was a member of the Philosophical, Anthropological and Biological Societies of the District, also of the Medical Association of the District and of the American Public Health Association, the American Association for the Advancement of Science and the American Archaeological and Numismatic Society. He was also connected with the Cosmos and other clubs in Washington. Besides several pamphlets and contributions to medical publications, he published in 1888 a volume of 499 pages, entitled "John Leigh of Agawam (Ipswich), Mass., 1634-1671, and his Descendants of the name of Lee."

Dr. Lee died in Washington, March 2, 1893, and his body was cremated at Loudon Park, Baltimore. He left a widow but no children.

By the Rev. George M. Adams, D.D., of Auburndale, Mass.

EDWARD CHASE WILSON, elected a member of this Society February 1, 1865; died in Brookline, Mass., April 19, 1893. He was the son of John and Sarah (Chase) Wilson, and was born in Dover, N. H., Feb. 19, 1815. Mr. Wilson was descended from Michael Wilson, born May 4, 1721, whose son Miles, born June 7, 1765, was the father of John above named, who was born in York, Maine, June 13, 1791.

The family removed from Dover, N. H. to Brunswick, Maine, and thence to South Berwick, where at a very early age Mr. Wilson commenced his business life. About the year 1840 he removed to Springfield, Mass., where, although but twenty-five years old, he opened the largest dry goods store then to be found in the western part of the state. Relinquishing this business in 1849, he removed to Boston, where he found a wider scope for his business activity, and became a member of the firm of Turner, Wilson & Co., wholesale dealers in dry goods, subsequently Wilson, Hamilton & Co. In 1866 he retired from active business life. For over forty years his home was in Brookline, although he travelled extensively in Europe a portion of the time.

Mr. Wilson was a man of integrity, unusual sagacity, of quick perception and excellent judgment, all contributing to his marked success in business life and

to the esteem in which he was held by his associates. Although he did not have the opportunity to obtain a liberal education, he kept well informed in all matters. He read, observed and reflected, and thus acquired a large store of information and a well-trained mind. A quick insight into the relations of things also gave weight to his opinions upon any subject. The cause of education found in him a ready support, and to all forms of benevolent effort he was a judicious and liberal contributor.

To the end of his long life he maintained his interest in the current events of the day, political, social and religious. He was closely identified with the interests of the Baptist denomination while in South Berwick, Springfield and Brookline, and it has been said of him, that "the peculiar traits of mind, the foresight, energy, perseverance and intimate knowledge of men, which crowned with success almost every effort in his business career, were, from first to last, devoted to the interests of the church he had chosen as his spiritual home."

He married in South Berwick, June 15, 1841, Emmeline Griggs of Brookline, by whom he had four daughters and one son, William G. Wilson, now residing in New York.

By Francis E. Blake, Esq., of Boston.

ROWLAND ELLIS was elected a resident member Nov. 5, 1884. He was born in Boston, Nov. 26, 1807, and was the son of Joshua and Sarah (Lewis) Ellis. His education was in private schools in Boston and in the Boston High School, which he entered at its opening, May 1, 1821. The most of his life was passed in the city of his birth, which he served in various capacities,—on the old Primary School Board, in the City Council, and as one of her Representatives in the Legislature.

Mr. Ellis had an unusually retentive memory of persons and places. He was authority on all subjects relating to historic Boston. He lived many years on Hanover Street, and knew every street and alley at the "Old North End," and could tell the history of every family that had made its permanent home there during the century, and point out the exact location of every historic building. When a boy he attended the same church as Paul Revere, and could accurately describe him as he used to stride up the church aisle.

Mr. Ellis married in Boston, Oct. 30, 1831, Eliza Ann Coburn (daughter of Thomas). The children of this marriage were Eliza Ann Coburn, Sarah Frances, Anna Cornelia, Martha Josephine and Adelaide Louisa. His second marriage was at Pepperell, Mass., Aug. 16, 1849, with Harriet Green (daughter of John). She died, leaving no children. Mr. Ellis died at Newton Centre, Mass., Feb. 16, 1893, leaving two daughters.

By the Rev. George M. Adams, D.D., of Auburndale, Mass.

BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

The History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, Connecticut; including East Windsor, South Windsor, Bloomfield, Windsor Locks and Ellington. By HENRY R. STILES, A.M., M.D. Hartford, Conn.: Press of the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company. 1893. Two volumes, royal 8vo.; Vol. I., pp. 950; Vol. II., pp. 867. Price, \$20.00. To be obtained of Miss Ruth T. Sperry, East Windsor Hill, Ct., to whom correspondence should be addressed as the author is absent from the United States.

Of these two volumes the first contains the history, and the second the genealogies, of the ancient town of Windsor. The two are an enlargement and revision of the History of Windsor by the same author, issued in 1870, and a genealogical supplement, published in 1863. The genealogical record then presented comprised 334 pages; it is now expanded to 867 pages. This fact, as

remarked by the author in the preface to Vol. 2, certifies to a notable increase of interest in this branch of inquiry, on the part of readers, within the period indicated. He says, "In 1859 but two town genealogies of considerable magnitude had been published, Bond's of Watertown, Mass., and Cothren's of Woodbury, Conn. At that time I found but few who sufficiently appreciated the nature and value of my labors to assist in perfecting them. In the preparation of my present edition I have almost suffered from a plethora of material. Since the issue of the original History more than thirty genealogies of original Windsor families, some of them being works of great extent and value, have appeared, and fully as large a number are now in active preparation. From these, both in print and in manuscript, this revision has received much incidental help." It may be predicted, accordingly, that the two volumes now issued will have a substantially equal interest to readers identified by ancestry or residence with the town.

The field, both as respects territory and the number of topics touched upon or elaborated, is considerably larger in the present than it was in the original History. The towns on the east side of the Connecticut river which have been cut out from the original Windsor township, viz., East Windsor, South Windsor and Ellington, are here more amply discoursed upon. The same remark is applicable to the modern towns of Windsor Locks and Bloomfield, on the west side of the river, which have been in like manner set off, while, as to old Windsor Centre itself, whatever the zealous study of thirty years has brought to light has been made available for expansion, correction or more perspicuous re-statement. The call for a new edition had its origin in part from what that study has yielded of truth and fact, old indeed in one sense, but new in another, and vital to the purposes of the historian. Moreover, the original volume has long been out of print, and a new generation of would-be readers has grown up. The new work has accordingly been published upon the commercial basis of a given number of copies subscribed for in advance, and was thus assured of a welcome before its arrival. Others, outnumbering the list of subscribers, however long that may be, stand ready to take off their hats in salutation as it shall appear before them.

The work appeals primarily, of course, to such readers as are identified by ancestry or residence with the place. But it is Windsor's good fortune in New England history to be among those marked as extraordinary and not in the roll of common towns, making its record to be one of special interest to readers without the border. It was settled in 1635 by Massachusetts men, and was recognized for a time as being within the jurisdiction of that colony. A party of Plymouth colony men had already established themselves there when the Massachusetts explorers arrived. A controversy ensued, in which the magistrates of the two colonies eventually took part, and thereupon was "much ado," as the History minutely relates. Simultaneously with the appearance of the Massachusetts men arrived the advance guard of other claimants of the territory, certain "lords and gentlemen" of England, who would fain have ousted both parties. Besides these was a party of Dutch traders, who claimed for their principals everything thereabouts within an eagle's sight, if not within an eagle's flight. The issue of it all was that the Massachusetts men (who were chiefly from Dorchester) acquired by occupation and by purchase, partly from the Plymouth people and partly from the Indians, all the desired territory, excepting about 43 acres, which lot was reserved by Plymouth and sold to a Hartford man, under whose title it came into the jurisdiction of Windsor. The English lords and the Dutch were otherwise disposed of as the narrative shows. The possessors called their settlement at first, "Dorchester," but in 1637 the authorities of Connecticut changed the name to Windsor, "undoubtedly," as the History says, "in honor of Windsor, the royal abode of the English sovereigns." Although it is a mooted point, the History gives Windsor rank as the first settlement on the river, relying partly, and perhaps chiefly, on the nearly contemporary manuscript of Samuel Maverick, recently discovered by Mr. H. F. Waters in England, and communicated to the REGISTER for January, 1885.

Considerable discussion has been had in Massachusetts at various times by historians and others as to Windsor affairs of early date, the questions in brief being: Did the Dorchester people behave well or ill towards the Plymouth people, in taking possession of lands on the Connecticut river? Did the Dorchester church, as an institution, go to Connecticut, so that for some months

Dorchester in Massachusetts had no church? The facts and documentary evidence discovered down to date, or all which are of importance, bearing on these questions, are in detail or in substance set forth in the History, with candor and frankness, so that it seems not too much to say that each case is here adequately made up, leaving free scope for the "consensus of opinion" by its slow methods to pass final judgment. A full consideration of the church question requires, however, that the preface to the printed volume of Dorchester First Church records be read.

It would be impossible to give within reasonable space a proper synopsis of the History. In one view it is not a book but a library of books, treating upon diverse though correlated subjects. Something appears of the ecclesiastical history of the original and each of the later parishes of the old town: of Windsor's action in the Indian wars, especially that with the Pequods, the French war, the war of the Revolution, that of 1812, the Mexican war and the Civil war, with very full lists of the soldiers in several instances; something concerning the public schools of different periods, of business growths and prosperities, of topography, of the notable men of the several generations, of times and manners as illustrated by anecdotes, and of the lore of epitaphs.

Every page gives evidence that diligence and enthusiasm have attended the preparation of the work. Dr. Stiles is the author, but he has had numerous helpers, to whom, severally, in his preface, he makes due acknowledgement. To the principal and eldest of these he pays this graceful tribute: "I esteem it a most fortunate circumstance that the same kindly Providence which has spared my life and health, so that I might, at this time, revise and perfect the work of my youthful years, has also spared that of my venerable and beloved friend, Mr. Jabez H. Hayden, of Windsor Locks, Conn., to whom was due so much of the value of the first edition. Nature certainly designed him as the historian of his native town, but the multiplicity of his business cares, conjoined with his modesty, has prevented him from forestalling me, as by right he should have done, in this historical work. I have only to thank him for the help which he has rendered, as earnestly and freely to this revision, as he did to the original work." Elsewhere the author refers to Mr. Hayden as "the highest living authority on Windsor historical matters." All this being so, it sufficiently attests Dr. Stiles's skill and fidelity that Mr. Hayden preferred to let things begin and proceed as they have done. It will be a hypercritical reader who will express anything less than satisfaction and praise for the work as it comes from Dr. Stiles's hand. The first volume contains 42 illustrations, views, portraits, maps, etc., and 25 fac-simile autographs; the second has 61 like illustrations, one fac-simile military commission.

By Daniel W. Baker, Esq., of Boston.

An Account of the Celebration of the Seventy-fifth Anniversary of the Second Society of Universalists, December 18, 1892; also of The Proceedings of the Parish Social Banquet, Jan. 26, 1893. Boston Universalist Publishing House. 1893. 8vo., pp. 129.

This volume, printed at the University Press, is a creditable book in every particular. Paper and type are agreeable to the eye, and the contents are interesting and have decided historic value. The occasions of which it is the record were evidently arranged in a thoughtful and thorough manner, with a realization of their importance and significance.

The morning service of December 18th was given to an historical sermon by A. A. Miner, D.D., who for forty-four years had been pastor. It is a remarkable fact, that the entire period of seventy-five years is practically covered by two pastorates: Hosea Ballou being pastor from 1817 to 1852, and A. A. Miner, D.D., from 1848 to 1892. There were indeed two attempts to find colleagues for Hosea Ballou, neither of which resulted in fixed and permanent relations: it is true also that E. H. Chapin, D.D., the eloquent orator who for so many years made his pulpit in New York a centre of influence and power, was for two years associate pastor; but he resigned to enter upon his New York settlement, while Hosea Ballou lived and retained his connection with the parish. Dr. Miner's settlement, therefore, laps over that of Hosea Ballou, and the two settlements fill out the seventy-five years, a fact creditable alike to pastors and people. This fact gives the sermon a special interest and importance: for it makes it the personal record of one whose life largely entered into the period of which he is historian.

The second service supplemented the sermon with three essays:—

First.—An Estimate of Hosea Ballou, by Rev. O. Cone, D.D., President of Buckel College.

Second.—Review of seventy-five years, by I. M. Atwood, D.D., President of the Theological School, Canton, N. Y.

Third.—Present Opportunity, by Rev. C. H. Leonard, D.D., Dean of Tufts College Divinity School.

Dr. Cone's estimate of Hosea Ballou is marked by thoroughness of investigation, judicial discrimination and accuracy of statement. It is cool, dispassionate and authoritative, and will take high rank as an historical and biographical study. Dr. Atwood's writing has a distinct literary flavor and a bright and sparkling quality, which in less serious vein would amuse by its wit, but which, with the proper restraint which the Doctor generally observes, is effective, entertaining, while at the same time instructive. Dr. Leonard's essay is fine in spirit, apostolic in tone, and full of that wisdom which comes from long experience as pastor and teacher. In construction it is a model of conciseness and logical sequence. It could be studied with profit by every society in the Protestant church, without regard to sect.

The social banquet which completed the celebration added a series of seven addresses, excellent in presentation of parish affairs and duties, but with the exception of the response for Hosea Ballou by his grandson, they had to do with the present and the future.

It will be seen that the interest of the anniversary centres largely in the work and influence of the first pastor; and that in the series of services we have three different estimates of his character and life labors,—the first by his associate, Dr. Miner, who gives us the historical facts; the second by his grandson, who opens to us the loving and personal estimate of a daughter; and the third, the judgment of an historian, who, three generations removed, has as a student investigated the environment of the man, analyzed his record, and established his standing and influence.

When the history of New-England theology is impartially written, Hosea Ballou will occupy a prominent position as an influence and power in its reconstruction.

One hundred years ago the sombre creed of John Calvin dominated this region. Under its shadow Ballou was born; his father a poor country parson who accepted and preached its terrors. Hosea Ballou had hardly arrived at manhood when his study of the Bible opened to him a milder and gentler faith. God, in place of a stern judge, became to him a loving father, and soon he realized the necessary conclusion that the absolute rule of a good God must necessarily result in the salvation of all his children. Full of enthusiasm and faith, he boldly attacked the foundations of orthodoxy, challenging its premises and denying its conclusions. His personality was strong, his voice was winning, his logic was direct and masterly, his illustrations apt and forcible, his eloquence captivating; wherever he went he made friends; whenever he preached he made converts, for he appealed with power to the hearts of the people.

It is remarkable also that while young Ballou united with the Universalists, "he seems to have meditated upon the principle of central importance in every system of Christian theology, and stood almost alone in holding opinions adverse to the doctrines of the Trinity, vicarious atonement and original reprobation. The fundamental Unitarian doctrines were elaborated by this solitary young thinker from a study of the Bible alone, and to some of them he gave as definite and radical an expression as Channing and his school afterwards attained."

What a change in the attitude of New-England Protestantism the century has wrought. Not only has Ballou's own church grown in numbers and influence, but at the same time the fundamental principles which he promulgated have overstepped the boundaries of sect, and are recognized by Unitarians, liberal Orthodox and broad-church Episcopalians in the interpretation of their respective creeds. God's love is preached oftener than God's hate; and the worth of divine favor and a world-wide redemption season more sermons than theories of endless woe and unpardonable sin. The Puritan disciple of Calvin has given place to a gentler student of the gospel, who is content to trust more to the scriptures and less to the grim theologian of Geneva. In effecting this change, Hosea Ballou, first pastor of the Second Universalist Church of Boston, had a prominent and influential part under the guidance of the good God. * † *

Bibliographies of the Present Officers of Yale University, together with the Bibliography of the late President Porter. 1893. 8vo. pp. 157.

This pamphlet is by Mr. Irving Fisher, tutor in mathematics at Yale. In his preface he states that the book "is intended to furnish a means of reference to the investigations of the officers of Yale University. It is the first of a series of annual publications, each future number of which will relate to a single year. The present one, however, includes, as fully as may be, all the past work of each writer. The bibliography of President Porter is as complete as it is possible now to make it. The other bibliographies, however, do not in general include newspaper articles, anonymous writings or book notices."

The list of the publications of Noah Porter, D.D., J.L.D., president of Yale College from 1871 to 1886, is placed first, and fills ten and a half closely printed pages. The publications of the present officers follow, arranged alphabetically under the officers' names.

The work is a useful one and must have cost the compiler much labor.

Collections and Proceedings of the Maine Historical Society. Published for the Society by Brown Thurston Company. Vol. IV. Quarterly Part No. 1, January, 1893. Quarterly Part No. 2, April, 1893. 8vo. pp. 224, in the two parts. Subscription price \$3 a year, including postage.

The first, or January number of this periodical, contains the papers and poem read at the Columbian Quadri-Centennial at Portland, Maine, October 20, 1892. namely: 1, Columbus, a Poem, by Mrs. Elizabeth Cavazza; 2, Three Suggestive Maps by Hon. James P. Baxter; 3, A Memorable Voyage by President B. L. Whitman; 4, The Character of Columbus, by Hon. George F. Talbot; 5, Some of the Portraits of Columbus, by Rev. Henry S. Burrage, D.D.; 6, Where was Columbus buried, by Hon. Joseph Williamson; 7, The Columbiad, by Prof. Henry L. Chapman. An engraving of the Yanez Columbus portrait embellishes this series of articles.

The January number also contains sketches of the lives of early Maine Ministers, by Hon. William D. Williamson; James Stuart Holmes, by J. F. Sprague; Portland Banks, by William E. Gould; Hallowell Records, communicated by William B. Lapham, M.D.; and Proceedings of the Society from June 26, 1888, to February 22, 1889.

The April number contains: 1, Fort Pentagoet and the French Occupation of Castine, by George A. Wheeler; 2, The Beginnings of Waterville College, now Colby University, by Henry S. Burrage, D.D.; 3, Mission of Father Rasles, as depicted by himself, by E. C. Cummings; 4, Christopher Levitt, the first owner of the soil of Portland, by Hon. James Phinney Baxter; 5, Sketches of Early Maine Ministers, by Hon. William D. Williamson; 6, Hallowell Records, communicated by Dr. W. B. Lapham; and 7, Proceedings of the Society from March 23, 1889, to June 23, 1889.

This quarterly periodical of the Maine Historical Society makes its appearance promptly, and is filled with valuable historical matter.

Fifth Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records in the Parishes, Towns and Counties. By ROBERT T. SWAN, Commissioner. Boston: Wright & Potter Printing Co., State Printers. 1893. 8vo. pp. 50.

Mr. Swan, the Commissioner of Public Records for the State of Massachusetts, in his fifth report, now before us, gives the results of his work last year, which he says are "gratifying in that an increased interest has been awakened in the records, and much has been done towards improvement, as much, perhaps, as could have been expected in a matter which has lain comparatively dormant for forty years. The annual burning of town records which has taken place for the past three years has been kept up; but there is some cause for congratulation, that in one town the records had just been removed when the clerk's house was burned. The number of cities and towns reporting records burned now reaches forty-five. Twenty-five churches report records of one kind or another burned, and, as in early years the church and parish records were in reality the town records, part of these can be added to the list of town records burned."

The report of Commissioner Swan of the work done by him, and the information which he has obtained of the condition of the public records and the care

bestowed upon them by their custodians, shows the importance of the office. Mr. Swan recommends the printing of the records. This is the only sure way of preserving them. The report of 1891 contained a list of the cities and towns which had printed their records or portions of them. An additional list is given in the present report. The commissioner renews this year his recommendation that the State establish a standard for record ink. He cites instances where records in the last half of the present century are gradually fading out, and in some instances had to be retraced.

Society of Colonial Wars. Constitution and By-Laws. Membership. New York: January, 1893. Sm. 8vo. pp. 106.

Constitution and By-Laws of the Pennsylvania Society of Colonial Dames of America. 18mo. pp. 22.

In this number of the REGISTER we have noticed some recent publications of Societies of the Sons and the Daughters of the Revolution. The societies which have issued the publications whose titles are given above are formed to keep in remembrance the virtues of our ancestors of an earlier date. We quote the preamble of the Constitution of the Society of Colonial Dames:

"History shows that successive generations are awakened to truer patriotism and stimulated to nobler endeavour by the contemplation of the heroic deeds of their forefathers, and that the remembrance of a nation's glory in the past is essential to national greatness in the future; therefore, recognizing the responsibility which rests upon the descendants of those men and women who, in the Colonial period and in the struggle which secured for us our liberty and our Constitution, sacrificed their all for their country, to emulate the virtues of our forefathers, we do hereby associate ourselves under the title of 'The Colonial Dames of America,' and we do declare that our Organization shall have for its object the commemoration of the brilliant achievements of the founders of this great Republic, to the end that the women as well as the men of this land may be stimulated to better and nobler lives."

The Society of Colonial Wars is composed of men descended from those who have rendered military service to their country in the several American colonies and provinces. The constitution of the Society sets forth the objects of the organization in these words:

"The objects of said society are social and patriotic, and the said society is to be formed for the purpose of perpetuating among their descendants the memory of those brave and hardy men who assisted in establishing the colonies of America and periled their lives and interests in the French and Indian Wars from May 13, 1607, to April 19, 1775, which, preceding the Revolutionary struggle, tended to form the glorious, free and independent United States of America; and for the collection and preservation of Historical Relics and Documents relating to that period."

The objects of these associations are worthy of commendation, and we wish them success in their undertakings.

A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston, containing the Selectmen's Minutes from 1769 through April, 1775. Boston: Rockwell & Churchill, City Printers. 1893.

In this twenty-third Report of the Record Commissions of the City of Boston, the Minutes of the Selectmen are laid before us in print to the 19th April, 1775, the day when the Battle of Lexington was fought. At this point, the editor, Mr. Whitmore, informs us that the record is suspended until May 20, 1776.

We have often spoken of the value of the records and documents which the commissioners are preserving in the print, and we congratulate them on having accomplished so much, in the eighteen years since the board was organized.

The College of Early Days. By ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS. 8vo. pp. 13.

The Lady Mowlson Scholarship at Cambridge. By ANDREW MCFARLAND DAVIS. Worcester, Mass.: Press of Charles Hamilton. 1893. 8vo. pp. 9.

Mr. Davis, of Cambridge, has devoted much attention during the last few years to the investigation of obscure points in the history of Harvard College. One of his articles in this line, on "The Exhibitions of Harvard College prior to 1800," was printed in the REGISTER for July, 1892. The two pamphlets before us elucidate other points.

In "The College of Early Days," Mr. Davis carries us back to the days of the foundation of Harvard College, shows us where the college building was probably located and how it was built, and gives us glimpses of student life in the early colonial period. The pamphlet is a reprint from the *Harvard Graduates' Magazine* for April, 1893.

The paper on "The Lady Mowilson Scholarship at Cambridge" was read at the annual meeting of the American Antiquarian Society, October 21, 1892, and is reprinted from the Proceedings of that Society. It relates to the first scholarship at Harvard College and its founder. When Mr. Davis began his investigations nothing was known of the donor, except her name and the date of the receipt of her donation through Mr. Weld. He is now able to show us that she was the widow of Sir Thomas Mowilson, lord mayor of London, and to furnish other interesting facts concerning her.

History of the Town of Rochester, New Hampshire, from 1722 to 1890. By FRANKLIN McDUFFEE, A.M. Edited and revised by SILVANUS HAYWARD. In two volumes. Manchester: The John B. Clarke Co., Printers. 1892. 8vo. Vol. I., pp. 378; Vol. II., pp. 310 (379-685).

The editor of this work, the Rev. Silvanus Hayward of Southbridge, Mass., in his preface, informs his readers that the author of this history, the late Franklin McDuffee of Rochester, "in 1865 began a series of historical sketches in the *Rochester Courier*, and with much labor during subsequent years, collected a large amount of material for a town history. The minute and thorough character of his work is seen in the early history, and especially in the record of Rochester in the Rebellion. The carefully prepared sketches and other papers contain scattered notes, suggesting changes and additions indicative, in some degree, of his general plan. His lamented death left the work unfortunately incomplete. His father, John McDuffee, Esq. (now recently deceased), took great interest in the matter, and expressed his desire to put the money, which others would have expended in marble or granite, into the History of Rochester, as a better and more enduring monument to the memory of his son. At his request I undertook the task of editing and completing the work. It has proved a greater labor than was at first anticipated. Every sentence has been carefully reviewed and re-written in the desire to make it as nearly as possible what the author himself would have wished. Much has been added, and many parts are exclusively my own."

Rev. Mr. Hayward has performed his task faithfully, and the book does great credit to his ability and zeal. It treats of the Indian and Proprietary history; the life of the early settlers, its leading men in the revolutionary period, its church history, its professional and business men, and other matters of interest in the annals of the town now a city.

The book has many illustrations, such as maps and plans, portraits of prominent men, views of buildings, etc. The appendix contains a record of baptisms and marriages from 1737 to 1824, from the church records. A good index is given.

Barbara Fritchie. A Story. By CAROLINE H. DALL. Boston: Roberts Brothers. 1892. 12mo. pp. 99.

Whittier's poem of "Barbara Fritchie" is well known. Soon after it appeared, doubts as to the facts on which it was founded were expressed, and even the existence of the heroine herself was questioned. Mrs. Dall has devoted much time to investigating the subject, so that she could give to the literary world a true version of the story of Barbara Fritchie. In November, 1875, she contributed to the *New York Independent* an article on the subject. A second and fuller account was contributed by her in March, 1878, to a magazine printed at Springfield, Mass., called the *Sunday Afternoon*.

The volume before us contains the result of Mrs. Dall's investigations to the present time. Her conclusion is that Barbara Fritchie did display the stars and stripes from her window in the city of Frederick in Maryland, while Stonewall Jackson's troops marched through the place, that the flag-staff was shot away by the soldiers and the flag rescued by Barbara. She is convinced, however, that Jackson was not at the head of his troops at the time, and that what Whittier says of his action is not historically true.

Mrs. Dall has conducted her research in a thorough manner, and deserves

much credit for the light she throws on a subject which interests us all. She tells us that Whittier, not long before his death, told a Baltimore friend that he regretted the ballad, as he was doubtful of the story. "But," Mrs. Dali adds, "Whittier had no occasion to regret his ballad. Noble-hearted Stonewall Jackson neither loses or gains by the story, and would willingly spare a laurel leaf in the brave old German's honor."

The book is well printed, and is illustrated with a portrait of Barbara Fritchie and a view of her house.

The Early Records of the Town of Providence. Vol. II. Being the Second Book of the Town of Providence, otherwise called the Old Town Book, the Short Old Book, the Old Burnt Book, and sometimes the Book with Brass Clasps. Printed under the Authority of the City Council of Providence, by HORATIO ROGERS, GEORGE MOULTON CARPENTER and EDWARD FIELD, Record Commissioners. Providence: SNOW & FARNHAM, City Printers. 1893. Sm. 4to. pp. 219.

This is the second volume of the Early Records of Providence, Rhode Island, printed under the direction of Messrs. Rogers, Carpenter and Field, commissioners, under a resolution of the City Council of Providence, approved March 6, 1891. The first volume, issued a year ago, contained "The First Book of the Town of Providence, otherwise called the Long Old Book with Parchment Cover."

The present volume contains the record of the doings of the town from July 27, 1642, to March 25, 1661. The commissioners, in their preface, give an account of the condition of the original book, and the means they have taken to reproduce it. A transcript was made in 1800, which has assisted them in supplying deficiencies which have occurred since that time. The commissioners inform their readers that "their effort has been to present to the possessor of this volume, as nearly as possible, the same information which he would receive from a perusal of the original book. . . . The following method has been pursued in making the copy, as in the case of the first volume: In the first place a careful copy of the original was made under the direction of the commissioners. They then personally compared this copy, letter by letter, with the original, and at the same time with the transcript of 1800, for the double purpose of assisting in the interpretation of doubtful words, and also of supplying letters or words which are wanting or illegible in the original. The copy thus produced being sent to the printer, the commissioners have personally read all the proofs, comparing every letter therein with the original, and also with the copy previously prepared by them, and in every case receiving and reading revises until a proof sheet was received in which such vigilance as they were able to exercise could detect no error."

The early records of Providence have great historical value, and are worthy of the extreme care which the commissioners have taken to obtain a reliable reproduction of them. The book is well printed, and a fac-simile of the compact of the "twenty-five acre purchasers" is given.

William and Mary Quarterly Historical Papers. Editor: LYON G. TYLER, M.A., Williamsburg, Va. Published quarterly. Subscription price \$3 a year, or 75 cents a number. No. 1, July, 1892; No. 2, October, 1892; No. 3, January, 1893; No. 4, April, 1893. 8vo. pp. 211.

Of great historical interest and value are these volumes issued by William and Mary College, the oldest institution of learning in the Old Dominion (founded in the year 1692), and, after our own Harvard College, the oldest in our land. This quarterly certainly shows a reason for being in the judicious selection of historical material contained in its pages. May it have a long and prosperous existence. The editor, Mr. Lyon G. Tyler, is the president of William and Mary College, and the author of a valuable life of his father, the Hon. John Tyler, noticed in the REGISTER (vol. 39, page 206), at the time of its publication.

Space will permit of reference to but few of the articles. In a terse and vigorous style, Mr. Tyler, the editor, gives graphic sketches in a paper entitled "Early Presidents of William and Mary," of James Blair, D.D. (that courageous servant of the church militant in his generation, in whom there was character-stuff enough to give great impetus to the work), the founder of the College, and its president for fifty years; and of John Camm and James Madison, other able

and zealous friends of the College, who succeeded him in the presidency. The portraits drawn of the Royal Governors, Sir Edmund Andros (not unknown to Massachusetts people in colonial days) and Sir Francis Nicholson, are far from flattering. At last, however, came Alexander Spotswood, a man of a stronger fibre, who administered more wisely the affairs of the colony. It is gratifying to note that very early in the history of this ancient College, provision was made for the education of the Indians. In 1723 a large building was erected for them by means of the Robert Boyle fund, for "pious and charitable uses," on the college grounds. Our New England forefathers at even an earlier day were not unmindful of their obligation to the original owners of the soil. Probably the plan carried out at William and Mary College was better than that adopted here, for, instead of sending out missionaries to the Indians, they educated and christianized Indian youths and sent them back to instruct and convert their own people. When will our people, or rather our government, recognize our obligation to this much-injured race; treat them like men, citizens of our Republic; not as wards merely, to be herded together in as small a space as possible, and to be taken care of at the least possible cost? Let Congress pass a law making the Indians citizens, with equal rights before the law, and remove this long-standing blot on our national escutcheon.

Interesting reference is made to various members of the distinguished Randolph family,—prominent for generations in educational and political life,—particularly to John Randolph (probably an ancestor of that noble man, the subject of Whittier's splendid poem, "Randolph of Roanoke"), to whom the College was much indebted.

Another of the articles, entitled "Virginia Threads for the Future Historian," contains an interesting letter from George Calvert, the first Lord Baltimore, in regard to his colony of Avalon in New Foundland, to secretary John Coke, which has recently appeared in one of the reports of the Parliament Historical Commission.

Of great interest to lawyers, statesmen, and indeed to all lovers of history, will be the copy of Jefferson's Virginia Constitution, reprinted from the author's MS., hitherto unknown, even to his descendants, for more than a century. It is well edited by Kate Mason Rowland. In this plan of government the executive authority is hampered and restricted in many ways; still, power may be a very dangerous thing, and should be very carefully guarded by the people from whom it is delegated. This paper alone would well furnish material for an entire review, and should be carefully studied in all its details. As might be expected, Jefferson declares in no uncertain language the doctrine of civil and religious liberty.

By Rev. Daniel Rollins, of Boston.

Magazine of American History; a Monthly Illustrated Journal. New York: The National History Company, 132 Nassau St. Published Monthly. Small 4to. Each number contains about 100 pages. Price \$4 per annum, or 35 cts. a number.

The numbers of this magazine for February, March and April, are before us. On Monday, the 2d of January last, Mrs. Martha J. Lamb, who had been the editor of the work nearly ten years, from May, 1883, to January, 1893, died. She had filled the position with rare ability, and made the work of great value to historical students, and a credit to herself. On her death, the National History Company, who had been publishing a similar periodical, purchased Mrs. Lamb's magazine, materially enlarged the size, reduced the price, and engaged the services of Gen. James Grant Wilson as editor. The work is highly creditable under its new management. We learn that Gen. Wilson has been obliged by other engagements to resign the editorship.

The Constitution of the Society of Sons of the Revolution, and By-Laws and Register of the New Jersey Society. Instituted January 6, 1891. Trenton, 1892.

This handsomely printed pamphlet of forty pages, on handmade paper, with a rubricated title page, head and tail pieces, contains the names and descent of seventy members of the newly formed New Jersey Chapter of the rapidly increasing Society of Sons of the Revolution. We have in its pages some of the most honored and distinguished names of a State which was the battle ground of

many of the contests of the Revolution. The original feature of this publication, which has since been followed in part by the Society in Massachusetts, is the valuable list, which is a bond of unity: "Persons Represented in the Sons of the Revolution in the State of New Jersey. Including names of persons representing them, in the Societies in the States of New Jersey, New York and Pennsylvania."

Samuel Meredith Dickinson, of Trenton, is the president; Clement Hall Snickson of Salem, vice president; John Alexander Campbell of Trenton, secretary. The registrar, Mr. Foster Commaroe Grilith, of Trenton, deserves praise for this creditable piece of work. The object of the Society of Sons of the Revolution, to study the past, to keep alive "the American idea," to promote a purer Americanism, irrespective of party, should commend it to the respectful consideration of our best citizens. * * * * *

Year Book of the Connecticut Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. Joseph Hurley Woodman, Chairman; Lucius Franklin Robinson, Jonathan Flint Morris, Publishing Committee. Printed by the Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company, in the Year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and Ninety Three, and of the Independence of the United States the One Hundred and Eighteenth. 8vo. pp. 274.

Register of Members of the Society of Sons of the Revolution in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, with the Constitution and By-Laws. Boston: Printed for the Society. 1893. 8vo. pp. 81.

The Constitution of the Society of Sons of the Revolution and By-Laws and Register of the Iowa Society. Davenport: Edward Borchardt, Printer. 1893. 8vo. pp. 28.

Maine Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. Organized March 28, 1891, with the Constitution and Roll of Membership. And in addition the Constitution and Officers of the National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. 1891. 8vo. pp. 21.

Maine Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. Proceedings at the First Annual Reunion, Peckle House, Portland, February 22, 1892. Proceedings at the Second Annual Reunion, Peckle House, Portland, February 22, 1893. Portland: Brown Thurston Company. 1893. 8vo. pp. 62.

The Constitution of the General Society of the Sons of the Revolution, and the Constitution and By-Laws and List of Members of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the State of Georgia. Savannah, Ga.: George N. Nichols, Printer and Binder. 1892. 8vo. pp. 42.

The Constitution of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution, and By-Laws and Register of the Society of the District of Columbia, June, 1892. Washington, D. C.; Gibson Bros., Printers and Booksellers. 1892. 12mo. pp. 47.

Loan Exhibition of the Gaspee Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, April 19 and 20, 1892. 8vo. pp. 51.

Two organizations known as the Sons of the Revolution and the Sons of the American Revolution have grown out of the celebration of the Centenary of American Independence in 1876. The members consist of descendants of those who did service to their country in the American Revolution. Each has a General Society, with branch societies in the several States. The headquarters of the Sons of the Revolution are at New York city, and those of the Sons of the American Revolution are at Washington. A later society, the Daughters of the American Revolution, has been formed. At the head of this notice we give the titles of various publications issued by societies connected with these organizations, of which copies have been deposited in the library of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and which have not previously been noticed in the REGISTER. These societies bid fair to do much good by keeping in memory the acts and sufferings of the Revolutionary patriots from whom we are descended. We quote the preamble to the Constitution of the General Society of the Sons of the Revolution:

"It being evident from the steady decline of a proper celebration of the national holy days of the United States of America, that popular concern in the events and men of the War of the Revolution is gradually declining, and that such lack of interest is attributable, not so much to the lapse of time and the

rapidly increasing flood of immigration from foreign countries, as to the neglect, on the part of the descendants of Revolutionary heroes, to perform their duty in keeping before the public mind the memory of the services of their ancestors, and of the times in which they lived: therefore, the Society of the Sons of the Revolution has been instituted to perpetuate the memory of the men who, in the military, naval, and civic service of the Colonies and of the Continental Congress, by their acts or counsel achieved the independence of the country, and to further the proper celebration of the anniversaries of the birth-day of Washington, and of prominent events connected with the War of the Revolution; to collect and secure for preservation the rolls, records, and other documents relating to that period; to inspire the members of the Society with the patriotic spirit of their forefathers; and to promote the feeling of friendship among them."

The Alpha of Money. A reply to Mr. Carnegie's "A. B. C. of Money." By GEORGE REED. Steunberg Bros., Printers, Caldwell, Idaho. Svo. pp. 41.

This is a timely contribution to the currency question, which at the present time so much engrosses the attention of the people of the United States.

Upham Genealogy. The Descendants of John Upham, who came from England in 1635, and lived in Weymouth and Malden. By F. K. UPHAM. Albany, N. Y.: Joel Munsell's Sons, Publishers. 1892. Svo. pp. 573.

Johnson Genealogy. Records of the Descendants of John Johnson of Ipswich and Andover, Mass., 1635-1892. With an Appendix containing records of descendants of Timothy Johnson of Andover, and Poems of Johnson Descendants. Compiled by Rev. WILLIAM W. JOHNSON. Published by the compiler, North Greenfield, Wisconsin. 1892. Svo. pp. 200. Price, \$2.50; by mail, \$2.62. To be purchased of the compiler, North Greenfield, Wisconsin.

Lineage and Biographies of the Norris Family in America from 1640 to 1892, with Reference to the Norrises of England as early as 1311. With Illustrations. By Hon. LEONARD ALLISON MORRISON. Boston, Mass.: Published by Darrail & Upham. 1892. Svo. pp. 297.

Cilley Family. Compiled by J. P. CILLEY, of Rockland. Svo. pp. 47.

Genealogical Chart of the Chester Family, together with other Lineal Ancestors of the Compiler. By J. BAYARD BACKUS. New York. 1893. Tabular pedigree, 21 in. by 32 inches.

Family of Alden, 1620 to 1893. Tabular pedigree 28 in. by 33 inches.

Hunnewell Family. Compiled by HENRY STODDARD RUGGLES. Tabular pedigree, 20 in. by 30 inches.

Wells Family. Compiled by HENRY STODDARD RUGGLES. Tabular pedigree, 20 in. by 30 inches.

A Record of the Ancestry and Kindred of Edward Tompkins, Sr., late of Oakland, California (deceased), with an Appendix. Preliminary Edition. Printed for the Compiler. 1893. Royal svo. pp. 65. The compiler's address is P. O. Box 292, Oakland, California.

Howes Genealogy. The Branch of John of Madison, N. Y., of the Sixth American Generation. By HEMAN HOWES SANFORD. 1893.

A Sketch of the Military Career of Captain John Daves of the North Carolina Continental Line of the Army of the Revolution. Together with Some Facts of Local and Family History. By his grandson, Major GRAHAM DAVES, C.S.A. Baltimore: Press of Friedenwald Co. 1892. Svo. pp. 16. With portrait. To be obtained of Edward G. Daves, 821 St. Paul St., Baltimore, Md.

The Brown Memorial. Family of Benjamin Brown, M.D. Compiled by BERTHA VICTORIA FOSTER for the Family. Washington, D.C.: Judd & Detweiler, Printers. 1893. Svo. pp. 26.

A History of the Putnam Family in England and America. By EBEN PUTNAM. Part IV. Salem. April, 1893. Svo. 72 pages (177 to 248). Issued only to subscribers.

Descendants of Jonathan Gillet of Dorchester, Mass. and Windsor, Conn. By the late SALMON CONE GILLETTE. Arranged and enlarged by the Rev. HENRY CLAY ALFORD. Boston: David Clapp & Son, Printers. 1893.

We continue in this number our quarterly list of recent genealogical publications.

The Upham Genealogy is by Capt. Frank Kidder Upham, U.S.A., who has been for many years collecting materials for the work. John Upham, the ancestor of this family, came to New England in 1633 with the Rev. Joseph Hull, and the names of himself and other members of his family are to be found in the list of passengers printed in the REGISTER, vol. 25, pp. 13 to 15. The book before us seems to be very thoroughly and carefully compiled. Over four hundred pages are devoted to the descendants of the emigrant John Upham, and there is a supplement of about a hundred pages "showing the ancestry of John Upham of New England with an English Upham Genealogy." An index of about seventy pages carries the book up to 572 pages. We congratulate the author on being able to compile a volume so creditable to the family and to himself.

The book on the Johnson families of Ipswich and Andover is by the Rev. William W. Johnson, the compiler of "Records of the Descendants of David Johnson of Leominster, Mass.," and "Records of the Descendants of Thomas Clarke of Plymouth." The present work is in reality an enlargement of his first work. That began with David Johnson of Leominster, born Aug. 20, 1715, and died Nov. 10, 1799. The book before us carries the record back to his great-grandfather, John Johnson, who settled at Ipswich as early as 1635. The author thus writes of the difficulties that attended the preparation of his first work: "Living in the West far away from the great Libraries of the country, which contain rich stores of historical and genealogical information, and not having access to the records of those towns and counties where the early generations of the family resided, he was not able to trace the line beyond the said David." The present work gives a very full record of the descendants of the immigrant ancestor of the family. The book is well printed and indexed, and is illustrated with many fine portraits.

Mr. Morrison's "Lineage and Biographies of the Norris Family in America" is a well compiled and handsomely printed book. The immigrant ancestor of the family was Nicholas Norris, who settled at Hampton, N.H., near the middle of the seventeenth century. The author has had much experience in writing books on local and family history. He has given us in the book before us a very full record of the descendants of the Hampton immigrant. The book is well printed and illustrated with numerous portraits. It is well indexed.

The Cilley Genealogy is by Jonathan P. Cilley, a graduate of Bowdoin College, and a member of the Maine Historical Society, whose father, Hon. Jonathan Cilley, was a classmate of Henry Wadsworth Longfellow and Nathaniel Hawthorne at that institution, and a victim of a duel with W. J. Graves in 1838, while a member of Congress from Maine. The book, though a small one, seems to be carefully compiled.

Mr. Backus's Chart of the Chester Family, besides that family, preserves a genealogical account of the compiler's ancestors of other names. Among the families from which Mr. Backus is descended are many that have an honorable record in this country and in England.

The Alden tabular pedigree gives some lines of the descendant of John Alden and of his wife Priscilla Molines, the heroine of Longfellow's famous poem "The Courtship of Miles Standish."

The tabular pedigrees of the Hunnewell and Welles families are by Mr. Ruggles of Wakefield, Mass. The Hunnewell Family is descended from Roger Hunnewell, who came to New England at an early date, and died in 1654; and the Welles Family from Thomas Welles of Hartford, an early governor of Connecticut. They seem to be carefully compiled, and are handsomely printed.

The children of Edward Tompkins, senior, to whose ancestry and kindred the next pamphlet is devoted, were descended from John Tompkins, an early settler of Concord, Mass. The work is well compiled, and a number of tabular pedigrees make the descent and kinship clear to its readers.

The Howes pamphlet is by Mr. Sanford, 404 Ostrom Avenue, Syracuse, N. Y. John Howes, whose branch of the Howes family he here traces, was a descendant of Thomas Howes, who settled at Yarmouth, Mass. in 1639. The genealogy is well compiled.

The pamphlet on Capt. John Daves contains an interesting account of that revolutionary patriot. A genealogy of his descendants is appended.

The Benjamin Brown Memorial traces the ancestry of Dr. Brown, who was descended from Chad Brown, who settled early at Providence, R. I. The pamphlet gives an account of the life of Dr. Benjamin Brown, and a full record of his descendants. The work is carefully compiled and handsomely printed.

The fourth part of Eben Putnam's History of the Putnam Family is just issued. It contains the record of children of the sixth generation.

The pamphlet on the Descendants of Jonathan Gillet is a reprint from the April number of the REGISTER.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY FROM MARCH 1, TO JUNE 1, 1893.

Prepared by Mr. WALTER K. WATKINS, Assistant Librarian.

I. Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.

History of Rochester, N. H., 1722-1890. By Franklin McDuffee, A.M. Edited and revised by Silvanus Hayward. Vols. 1 & 2. Manchester, N. H. 1892. 8vo. pp. 688.

A Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston. Selectmen's Minutes, 1769-1775. Edited by Wm. H. Whitmore. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 276.

Lord Mansfield's Undecided Case. By William W. Wight. Milwaukee, Wis. 1893. 8vo. pp. 27.

Inaugural Address of Hon. James P. Baxter, Mayor, April 24, 1893. Portland, Me. 1893. 8vo. pp. 15.

An Historical Sketch of the Essex South Association of Congregational Ministers and the Salem Association, etc. Part I., Rev. C. C. Carpenter. Part II., Rev. T. Frank Waters. Salem. 1893. 8vo. pp. 45.

Land Transfer Reform. By John T. Hassam. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 12.

The American Prayer-Book Revisions of 1785 and 1789. By Rt. Rev. William Stevens Perry. Davenport, Iowa. 1893. 12mo. pp. 25.

The Changes, Additions and Omissions of the Standard Book of Common Prayer of 1892, etc. Compiled by the Bishop of Iowa. Davenport. 1893. 12mo. pp. 28.

Michigan Pioneer and Historical Society Manual. Lansing. 1893. 12mo.

On two Old Manuscripts. By George Bown Millett. M.R.C.S. 8vo. pp. 3.

Cornish Ditties. By George B. Millett. 1892. 12mo. pp. 8.

II. Other Publications.

The History of the Centennial Celebration of the Inauguration of George Washington as the First President of the United States. Edited by Clarence Winthrop Bowen, Ph.D., Secretary of the Committee. New York. 1892. Folio, pp. xviii.-673.

General Orders issued by Major-General Israel Putnam, when in Command of the Highlands in the Summer and Fall of 1777. Edited by Worthington Chauncey Ford. Brooklyn, N. Y. 1893. 8vo. pp. 86.

Lady Mowson Scholarship at Cambridge. By Andrew McFarland Davis. Worcester. 1893. 8vo. pp. 9.

The College in Early Days. By Andrew McFarland Davis. Reprint. 1893. 8vo. pp. 13.

Proceedings of the New Jersey Historical Society, 1891. Vol. XI., Nos. 3 and 4. Newark. 1892. 8vo. pp. 295-xiv.

War of the Rebellion. Official Records of the Union and Confederate Armies. Series I. Vol. XXXIX., Parts I. II. III. Vol. XL., Parts I. II. Atlas Parts, V. VII. IX. X. XI. XII. XIII. XIV.

Transactions of the Royal Historical Society. New Series. Vol. VI. London. 1892. 8vo. pp. 384.

Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada for the Year 1891. Vol. IX. Montreal. 1892. 4to.

- Resources of St. Paul, Minn. A Souvenir. By the St. Paul Dispatch. Folio. 1892. pp. 131.
- Collections of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin. Vol. XII. Madison. 1892. 8vo. pp. pp. 515.
- Collections and Researches made by the Michigan Pioneer and Historical Society. Vols. XIX. and XX. Lansing. 1892. pp. 700 each.
- Partial List of Books upon Ohio in the Library of the Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio. Cincinnati. 1893. 8vo. pp. 108.
- New York Historical Society's Collections, 1886-1887. Deane Papers. Vols. I. and II. New York.
- Lord Lovelace and the Second Canadian Campaign, 1703-1710. By Gen. James G. Wilson. Washington. 1892. 8vo. pp. 30.
- Discourse in Memory of Rutherford Birchard Hayes, Jan. 22, 1893. By Rev. Washington Gladden. D.D. Columbus, Ohio. 8vo. pp. 46.
- A Brief History of the Town of Unity, Me. By Edmund Murch, Belfast. 1893. 12mo. pp. 18.
- Will of Joseph Henry Stickney. Baltimore, Md. 8vo. pp. 20.
- Second Report of the Record Commissioners Relative to the Early Town Records. Providence. 1893. 8vo. pp. 31.
- Origin and Progress of Boston University. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 64.
- The First Battle of Lake Champlain. By George F. Bixby. Albany. 1893. 8vo. pp. 15.
- Proceedings of the Bostonian Society. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 64.
- Biographical Sketches of the Class of 1882, Andover Theological Seminary. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 22.
- Bibliographies of the Present Officers of Yale University. New Haven. 1893. 8vo. pp. 160.
- Catalogue of Amherst College, 1892-1893. Amherst. 1893. 8vo. pp. 127.
- Three Phases of New-England Congregational Development. By Williston Walker, Ph.D. Hartford. 1893. 8vo. pp. 22.
- The Heads of Agreement, and the Union of Congregationalists and Presbyterians based on them in London. 1691. By Williston Walker, Ph.D. 8vo. pp. 22.
- Eighty-seventh Anniversary Celebration of the New-England Society in the city of New York. New York. 1893. 8vo. pp. 116.
- Biographical Notice of David Humphreys Storer. By Samuel H. Scudder. Reprint. 8vo. pp. 4.
- Report of the Commission for the Preservation, Protection, and Appropriate Designation of the Endicott Rock. Concord, N. H. 1893. 8vo. pp. 22.
- American Newspaper Files, 1704-1800, and where they may be found. Preliminary List. By William Nelson. Patterson, N. J. 1893. pp. 6.
- Barbara Fritchie. A Study. By Caroline H. Dall. Boston. 1892. 12mo. pp. 99.
- Rosier Narratives of Waymouth's Voyage to the Coast of Maine in 1605, with MSS. additions, 1893. By George Prince. 12mo. pp. 75.
- An Account of the Celebration of the Seventy-fifth Anniversary of the Second Society of Universalists. Boston. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 129.
- The Early Records of the Town of Providence. Volume II. Providence. 1893. 8vo. pp. xxi.-220.
- History of the Handel and Haydn Society of Boston, Massachusetts. Vol. I. By Charles C. Perkins and John S. Dwight. Boston. 1883-1893. 8vo. pp. 318-150.
- A History of Haverford College for the First Sixty Years of its Existence. Philadelphia. 1892. 8vo. pp. 732.

THE LATE DAVID CLAPP.

MR. CLAPP, the senior member of the firm that has printed the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER for over twenty-eight years, died at his residence in South Boston on Wednesday, May 19, 1893, aged eighty-seven years. Mr. Clapp was a member of the "Register Club," which in the autumn of 1864 assumed the pecuniary responsibility of publishing the REGISTER for the

Society (*ante*, vol. 30, page 185). Mr. Clapp was much interested in historical and genealogical subjects, and was one of the publishing committee of the Clapp Memorial, issued in 1876. His knowledge and taste have been of much service to the several editors of the REGISTER. "Mr. Clapp was a man of many virtues, of strict uprightness and integrity, respected and beloved by all who knew him." He was a warden of St. Matthew's Church, South Boston, for nearly half a century.

A memoir by William Blake Trask, A.M., with a portrait, will appear in a subsequent number of the REGISTER.

DEATHS.

MR. DANIEL CLEMENT COLESWORTHY died at his residence in Chestnut Street, Chelsea, Mass., April 1, 1893, in his 83d year. He was the second son of Daniel Pecker and Anna (Collins) Colesworthy, and was born at Portland, Me., July 14, 1810. An obituary of his father is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 6, pp. 389-90, and his pedigree in vol. 15 of this work, page 330. He learned the trade of a printer of Arthur Shirley, who printed the *Christian Mirror*, a religious newspaper still published in Portland. Soon after attaining his majority he opened a printing office in Middle street, and began the publication of a juvenile weekly called the *Sabbath School Instructor*. He published other newspapers, the best known of which was the *Portland Tribune*, a weekly literary paper which he founded in 1841. He edited and published it for four years, and then sold it to others who continued the publication. About this time he opened a bookstore in Exchange street, which was afterwards removed to the basement of the Mariner's Church in Fore street. In 1850 he removed to Boston, Mass., and opened a bookstore in Cornhill, where he continued to carry on the bookselling business till his death. He lived to be the oldest bookseller in Boston. His bookstore was frequented by many men of note. He counted among his personal friends Charles Sumner, Henry W. Longfellow, William Lloyd Garrison, Neal Dow, Nathaniel P. Banks, Elias Nason, John Pierpont, Elizabeth Oakes Smith, George Henry Preble, Wendell Phillips and John Neal.

He began early to write in verse and prose, and continued to employ his leisure in literary composition to the end of his days. He was a frequent contributor to literary and religious newspapers, and some articles were sent to editors just before his death,

and were printed after he died. He was a voluminous writer and published many books. Many of his shorter poems had a wide circulation in the newspapers, and some found their way into hymn books and school readers, often anonymously. Some have been attributed to other well known authors. This was the case with "Little words in kindness spoken," and "Never say fail." His poem "Don't kill the birds" is said to have had "great influence in arresting the slaughter of those innocents by inculcating in the minds of children a sentiment of mercy towards them."

Among his published works may be named "The Old Bureau and other Tales"; "Sabbath School Hymns"; "Chronicles of Casco Bay"; "A Group of Children"; "A Day in the Woods"; "School is Out," and "John Tileston's School." In Duyekinck's "Cyclopadia of American Literature" (ed. 1875, vol. 2, page 514), this estimate of him as a writer is found: "His writings in prose and verse are adapted to the people, and are generally on topics of familiar domestic interest. His tales, of which he composed many, illustrate the moralities of common life somewhat in the school of Franklin; while his poems, written with ease and simplicity, embrace the ever-enduring themes of the affections."

Mr. Colesworthy married, at Portland, Miss Mary Jane, daughter of John and Prudence (Richardson) Bowers, who was born in Cambridge, Mass., Sept. 26, 1812, and died at Chelsea, May 27, 1874. Their children were: 1, Daniel Clement; 2, Mary Jane; 3, Charles Jenkins; 4, Ellen Maria, m. Charles W. Cochrane; 5, George Edward; 6, Harriet Ann, m. Thomas L. Hallworth; 7, Alice Elizabeth, m. Frank E. Woodward; 8, William Gibson. All the children are living except the oldest, Daniel C., who died April 1, 1867.

Mrs. MARTHA JOANNA LAMB died in New York city on Monday morning, January 2, 1893, aged 63. She was the daughter of Arvin and Lucinda (Vinton) Nash, and was born August 13, 1829. She married Sept. 8, 1852, Charles A. Lamb of Maumee City, Ohio. They removed to Chicago, where she resided eight years. In 1886, she took up her residence in New York City.

Our American republic of letters has met with a distinct loss in the death of Mrs. Lamb. Although residing for many years past in New York city, she was born in Plainfield, Massachusetts, and doubtless owed much of her love of learning to her long line of New England ancestry, and also, perhaps, to the strain of Gallic blood in her family, giving warmth and enthusiasm, or more properly speaking, the expression of these attributes, to the more solid and staying qualities of her English blood. At a very early age she was an ardent lover of books, especially of historical studies, and this increased and developed as the years went on and she gradually gathered rich stores of knowledge which she dispensed in her writings. Hers was eminently a literary life, and she loved literature for its own sake and for the great results wrought by it. She not only acquired much knowledge but produced the results of her researches for the benefit of others. She wrote many stories and several books for children, thus, like Miss Alcott and others, showing a peculiar gift, for it must ever be remembered that it is a great thing to be able to interest and therefore to stimulate and instruct the child-mind, a mind far more acute and imaginative in many ways than many are willing to admit. Who can measure in after life the results of seed-thoughts early sown in the mind?

It is estimated that she wrote about one hundred magazine articles on historical and other subjects. She is also quite well known in a somewhat limited circle, by her books entitled "Historic Homes of America," "Wall Street in History," and her "History of the City of New York." But probably her best and most far-reaching work has been done as contributor to and later as

editor of the "Magazine of American History," that admirable periodical which has rendered such useful service in disseminating knowledge of American history throughout the land, than which (next to the inplanting of the principles of christianity itself), there can hardly be a more praiseworthy work. Mrs. Lamb was quite proficient in mathematics, and perhaps owed considerable of her mental development, her accuracy as an historian, to the training she derived from this source. Neither must it be forgotten that during a residence of several years in Chicago she did much toward the founding of the Home for the Friendless and Half-Orphan Asylum in that city. She also rendered efficient help to the cause of the Union during the civil war. I must not omit to acknowledge my indebtedness for material for the preparation of this sketch to the Rev. Daniel Van Pelt for his excellent biographical notice of Mrs. Lamb which appeared in the Magazine of American History for February last.

DANIEL ROLLINS.

Mrs. REBECCA EDDY (WHEATON) SARGENT, wife of Homer Earle Sargent, at Chicago, Ill., January 16, 1893; 55 years, 5 months and 5 days. She was daughter of John Robert and Rebecca Miller (Eddy) Wheaton of Warren, R. I., and through both parents traced back to prominent Rhode Island Revolutionary stock.

Mrs. SALLY MARIA (ADAMS) SARGENT, wife of Aaron Sargent, Junior, at Somerville, Mass., January 11, 1893; 63 years, 1 month and 25 days. She was daughter of Joseph and Phebe Preston (Moore) Adams of Charlestown (now Somerville), and a descendant of John Adams, one of the earlier settlers in Cambridge.

Mrs. SARAH (NICHOLS) SARGENT, widow of Aaron Sargent, Senior, at Somerville, Mass., July 23, 1892; 92 years, 2 months and 26 days. She was daughter of Capt. Nathan and Dorcas (Smith) Nichols of Malden, Mass. (now Everett).

ERRATA.—Page 105, column 2, line 16 from bottom, *for Feb. 27 read March 11*; line 15 from bot., *for Aug. 10 read Aug. 6*. Page 239, line 8, and page 240, line 8 from bot., *for Blakeslie read Blakeslee*. Page 240, line 10 from bot., *for died 1822 read died 1877*. Page 396, line 30, *for Clarence W. Bowen read Edward Augustus Bowen*.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

[Continued from page 292.]

ROBERT ALDWORTH merchant, one of the aldermen of the city of Bristol, 30 August 1634, proved 12 January 1634. My body to be laid in Christian burial in the vault in mine own aisle in the church of St Peter in Bristol where my late loving wife Martha lieth buried. I give to and for the beautifying of the church of Wantwich in Berks twenty pounds. To the Mayor and Aldermen of the City of Bristol twenty pounds for the benefit of the Gauntes Hospital in the suburbs of Bristol and of the poor children therein. To poor tuckers and shermen within the city twenty pounds. To the poor in all the almshouses in Bristol twenty pounds. To my sister Elizabeth Crockhay wife of Benjamin Crockhay, merchant, yearly during her natural life, fifty pounds, to be paid to her own hands for her own proper use and maintenance. To my kinswoman Martha Barker, yearly for life, an annuity of twenty four pounds; and after her decease there shall be divided equally amongst her children then living the sum of three hundred pounds, those under eighteen to have their parts payable at that age. To my sister's daughter Sara Crockhay thirty pounds at the day of the "solempnization" of her marriage, or within two years next after my decease. To every of the children of my kinsman Edward Knight, living at the time of my decease, five pounds apiece, to the sons at twenty one and the daughters at eighteen. To my kinsman John Ballow of London, merchant, once my servant, twenty pounds. To my late servant Thomas Neathway, merchant, ten pounds. To every of the children of Erasmus Aldworth, mariner, living at time of my decease, five pounds apiece. To William Lyons, once my servant, ten pounds. I give and bequeath to the six children of my kinsman Giles Elbridge, merchant, that is to say, Robert, John, Thomas, Aldworth, Martha and Elizabeth, the sum of one hundred pounds apiece, to be paid, the sons, at one and twenty and the daughters, at eighteen. Bequests to godson Rowland Tucker, son of Thomas Tucker, clerk, to Abel Lovering, clerk, to servant Rowland Searchfield. To my kinsman Thomas Aldworth of Wantwich (Wantage?) twenty pounds. I give and bequeath unto Abraham Shurt, my servant, if he live till my decease and shall return to Bristol, the sum of two hundred pounds, to be paid within two years next after my decease. To my kinsman George Payne, who married my kinswoman Elizabeth Crockhay, twenty pounds. To Matthew Morgan, carpenter. To my godson Robert Aldworth, son of Richard Aldworth, mercer, ten pounds, at one and twenty. To Elizabeth Mericke the daughter of Elizabeth Mericke, twenty pounds. To the poor of St. James in Bristol ten pounds and the same to the poor of St. Philip. A provision for the poor in the Almshouse of St Peter's.

The residue to my well beloved kinsman Giles Elbridge, merchant, whom I do make and ordain to be full and sole executor of this my last Will and Testament, confidently believing and assuredly perswading myself that, as I have found him always true, honest and careful in the managing of my businesses and in his employment in mine affairs in my life time, so he will

be as honest and careful in the payment of my legacies and performance of this my last Will and Testament after my decease, according to my true meaning. I give to my said kinsman Giles Elbridge and to his heirs forever my house wherein Job Willowby dwelleth on the Bridge in Bristol.

Among the witnesses were William Yeomans and Francis Yeomans.

Sadler, 3.

[Abraham Shurt, mentioned in this will, was probably the settler at Pemaquid, Me., of this name. See note on page 58 of the "Trelawney Papers," edited by Hon. James Phinney Baxter. His name often appears in early colonial history.—EDITOR.]

ALDWORTH ELBRIDGE of the City of Bristol merchant, now bound upon a voyage for the West Indies, 1 September 1653, proved 10 July 1680. To my cousin Thomas Moore twenty pounds. To my cousin Elizabeth Cugley twenty pounds. To my sisters Martha Cugley and Elizabeth Moore twenty shillings apiece to buy them rings. All the rest of my moneys, goods, debts (or legacies or what estate soever) due unto me from the will of my uncle Robert Aldworth, merchant, deceased, or from the will of my father Giles Elbridge, merchant deceased, or from the will of my brother John Elbridge, merchant deceased, my debts and legacies being paid and funeral expenses discharged, all the rest of my estate I give and bequeath unto my brother in law Thomas Moore, whom I do hereby nominate and appoint to be my sole executor.

Admon. with the will annexed was granted (as above) to Thomas Moore, nephew by the sister of the deceased, Thomas Moore, the executor named in the will, having died during the life time of the deceased testator.

Bath, 95.

[See Aldworth and Elbridge wills already published (REG. Vol. 46, pp. 440-5.)—H. F. W.]

FRANCES GUY of St. Mary Spittle, Middlesex, widow, 20 June 1680, proved 5 August 1680. I give and bequeath unto my loving brother William Clutterbuck of Boston in New England and Elizabeth his wife twenty shillings each to buy them rings. To my niece Frances Ding ten pounds. To my nephew William Bing and his wife each ten shillings to buy them rings. To my sister Bing and her husband and their two sous Bartholomew and George twelve pence apiece. The rest to my friend John Heyth of the place and Co. aforesaid, M.D. whom I have appointed executor.

Bath, 107.

[I would suggest that there may have been a confusion of the two names Bing and Ding in the above. I copied them as I found them written in the Register. Any one especially interested can at any time, on the payment of the proper official fees, have the original will examined to see if the registered copy is correct.

HENRY F. WATERS.

For an account of William Clutterbuck, named in this will, see Wyman's Charlestown Genealogies and Estates, vol. 1, page 223.—EDITOR.]

HENRY SMITH of Stratford upon Avon in the County of Warwick, gentleman, 4 February 1638, proved 18 November 1650. My body to be buried in the church of Stratford near the place where my loving wife Anne Smith was buried. To the poor of Stratford five pounds. To my son in law William Hicks and Anne his wife lands in the townfields of Bishopton and the "meddowing" and grass thereunto belonging lying in the meadows of Shottery, Welcome and Hampton which was sometime the land of one Rogers and by me purchased of Mr. Nicholas and John Lane.

To the said William and Anne the closes in Bishopton and the tenements standing therein, with the barn of five bays standing next to Simon Hornes, all in the holding of Robert Howes. To Thomas Dighton and my daughter Margaret his wife my messuage &c. in Bishopton with one other new barn of five bays, also certain land and pasture sometimes younges land &c. in Bishopton and certain meadowing and grass in Shottery, Welcome and Hampton, also my yard land &c. in the common fields of old Stratford and Hampton meadow. To Henry Smith, son of brother Roger Smith, three score pounds. To the eldest son of my nephew Francis Smith, son of said Henry, ten pounds, and to the two younger sons of said Francis ten pounds, vizt five pounds apiece. To Richard Smith, his brother, ten pounds. To Anne Smith, their sister, ten pounds, and to Mary, their sister, twenty pounds. To the wife of Francis Smith, my brother William's son, five pounds and to their children five pounds more. To Thomas Smith, brother of said Francis, ten pounds. To my sister Joane Breut twenty shillings and also forty shillings more yearly, to be paid quarterly during her life. To my god daughter Elizabeth Ainge, daughter of my cousin Francis Ainge, three pounds. To my god daughter, the daughter of William Hiekes, twenty shillings. To my old servant Elizabeth the wife of William Bradley forty shillings. To my servant Margery Grove forty shillings. Other servants. To Joane wife of Arthur Brogden, butcher, twenty shillings yearly for life, to pay her house rent. I give and bequeath, will and devise unto Thomas Dighton, my son in law, and to my said daughter Margaret his wife and to the heirs of their bodies lawfully begotten, or to be begotten, for evermore all the close or inclosed grounds, with the appurtenances and hereditaments thereunto belonging, by me lately purchased, situate, lying and being in the liberties of Welcome, in the said County of Warwick, to this intent and purpose, that they shall cheerfully and lovingly, as occasion shall be offered, entertain and bid welcome to the house I now live in my said son William Hiekes and his said wife and children and my said kindred at London. To my son Hiekes and Anne his wife the messuage &c. in old Stratford now in the tenure and holding of one M^r Fluellin.

Pembroke, 189.

[See wills of other members of this family already published (REG. Vol. 46, pp. 419-23).
HENRY F. WATERS.]

NATHANIEL BURROUGH of Limehouse in Stepney, Middlesex, merchant, 18 December 1681, proved 23 March, 1682. My body to be interred at the discretion of my executrix. And for my temporal estate, goods and chattels (my debts and funeral charges first paid) I give the same in manner following. I give unto my son George Burrough of New England the sum of twenty pounds of lawful money of England. I give unto Anne Wheeler of Limehouse, widow the sum of ten pounds and also all such debts as are justly due unto me from any person or persons whosoever. And I do nominate and appoint the said Anne Wheeler sole executrix of this my last will.

Drax, 32.

[Here we have the will of the father of George Burrough who was tried for witchcraft, condemned, and hung 19 August 1692, on Gallows Hill, Salem (see REG. Vol. 45, p. 233).
HENRY F. WATERS.]

EDMOND ASPINALL, at Priaman, 31 December 1615, proved 20 September 1617. I give unto my friend William Leighton, late the Secretary to the Right Honorable East India Company, twenty five pounds according

to a note set down in their book at my departure from England. I give unto William Aspinall of Blackwell Hall, clothier, all the remainder due unto me in the hands of the Right Hon. East India Company of my wages due in England. I would entreat Mr. John Myllerd and Mr. John Sandcroft to make sale (of certain oriental goods) and to send the proceeds thereof unto Mr. Francis Sadler, Sec. to the R^t Hon. E. I. Comp., and to Mr. Atkinson, servant to the said Comp., also the proceeds of my apparel and other goods whatsoever; out of the which I give unto Mr. Atkinsonne six pounds and unto Mr. Sadler forty shillings; the remainder of all those goods I give unto the youngest daughter of my brother James Aspynall of Merley in the Co. of Lancaster, gentleman. I give unto Mr. John Sandcroft one diamond ring and unto Mr. John Myller, one ring with nine rubies. Also I give unto Thomas Brighous one "Tapsell chist" of clothes, unto Robert Burdon one gown. I desire Mr. John Myllerd and Mr. John Sandcroft to send to Mr. Sadler and Mr. Atkinsonne the rest of my wages due here unto me, either in goods or per exchange as they shall think fitting.

Also what I have set down in a former will, made at my coming out of England, my will is that, according to the said, the said land mentioned therein may take effect and for debts standing out due unto me I desire John Halsted of Merlle do enjoy and recover one debt due unto me by Sir Robert Young, knight, and one debt due unto me by Larence Halsted of London, merchant, for four pieces velvet he had of Henry Nowell of mine; all other debts, as well beyond the sea as in England, I freely give unto the abovesaid William Aspinall.

Commission issued to William Aspinall of Standinge, Lancashire, a cousin, James Aspinall, the brother, renouncing. Weldon, 83.

WILLIAM AMBROSE, clerk. of Stepney, Midd., 10 February 1637 proved 18 June 1638. Ten pounds for and towards a stock to set some poor people in Stepney on work, for their better relief and succor. To my cousin, Timothy Aspinwall, Perkins' two volumes now in my study and twenty shillings. To my wife's sister Margaret Bouch three pounds. To the children of my uncle Thomas Aspinwall, Samuel, Peter, Elizabeth, Thomas and the rest, I give five pounds to be paid out of such moneys as are due to me in Lancashire. And to Peter Aspinwall I give the money I formerly lent him. To Mrs. Jane Goldman, late wife of M^r Doctor Goldman dec'd., my death's head ring in which her husband's and my name are written and two twenty shilling pieces, as a remembrance of my thankfulness. To M^r Henry Glover an angel, my striking clock and my cypress standish. To M^r Torbock an angel. To M^r Edgworth twenty shillings. To M^r Robert Goldman my standish set with pearls and to M^r Cullam a ring. To my cousin Thomas Aspinwall (certain household stuff) and five pounds to be paid out of moneys due me in Lancashire. I will that such moneys as are due to me by any in Lancashire, except John Bird's moneys, be divided amongst the children of my brother Peter Ambrose. The residue to be divided into two portions of which one to my wife Ciceley Ambrose and the other to my brother Peter Ambrose and his children. And I make my said brother Peter, M^r Henry Glover and my wife Cicely executors. To Dr. Douglass twenty shillings and my best standish and to my cousin Jirehiah Aspinall a twenty shilling piece.

Thomas Aspinwall was one of the Witnesses.

Lee, 79.

CICELY AMBROSE of Stepney *als* Stebonheath, Middlesex. widow, 26 June 1639, proved 8 July 1639. To the poor of Stepney to increase their stock five pounds. To twenty poor widows two shillings and sixpence apiece at my funeral. Mr Dr. Douglass and his wife and Mr. Edgworth his curate. George French, clerk. Twenty shillings apiece to my cousin Harman's children, my cousin Heughe's children and my cousin Webster's grandchildren. To William Ryall, now in New England, my sister's son, I give ten pounds and to Jane Browne, my brother Browne's daughter, five pounds. To Peter Ambrose, my late dear husband's brother, I bequeath the twenty pounds I am bound to give him at my death and ten pounds more to his two children. Likewise to the said Peter Ambrose I give my sealed ring. To Cicely Joanes, my god daughter, living at the Bankside, forty shillings. To my cousin Thomas Hughes forty shillings. To my cousin John Webster forty shillings. To my cousin Thomas Harman thirty shillings, to buy them rings. To John Perkins, son of Mrs. Perkins of Poplar ten pounds. To John Swanley, to buy him a piece of plate, five pounds. Gifts to Ellen Camball, in Painter's Rents, George Goldinan, my cousin Sarah Cropp, George Heyward, grandchild to Mr. Collymore, George March, George Hall, Mr. Fletcher, Mr. Glover, Mr. Hopkinson the bookbinder in Aldgate parish and Mary wife of Walter Holloway. To Abraham Adams the four pounds in his Mr's hande if it please God to take me before his return. To my loving sister Margaret Bouch I give forty pounds and I do make and constitute my said sister the sole and alone executrix of this my last will and testament.

Wit: George French and Thomas Norton.

Commissary Court of London, B. 28 (1639-42), fol. 67.

[This mention of William Ryall or Royall as the testator's sister's son may help to locate the place in England from which he came. An account of him and his descendants, by Mr. Edward Doubleday Harris, will be found in the REGISTER, vol. 39, page 348.—EDITOR.]

TIMOTHY ASPINWALL, Lecturer at St. Michael's in Coventry, 30 January 1643, proved 24 May 1645. Have "bin" afflicted in body and not yet recovered. I give all my books, moneys, plate, chattels, leases, bonds, bills, annuities or legacies due or that may be due to me &c. by my father's will or any others, and all goods &c. in mine own possession or in the possession of any of my brothers or other friends for mine use, unto my dearly beloved wife Katherine Aspinwall, who by her carriage, goodness and unwearyed pains about me in such a long and tedious sickness hath deserved much more at my hands than I can give her. Next unto God Almighty, with whom I chiefly trust my beloved wife I commend her to the love, advice and care of her mother and brethren, from amongst whom I received her, from whom I have received such natural love and sweetness that I doubt not but the beams of their love with all unite much more upon their deserving sister, to yield her their best advice and comfort. My friend Mr. Mackworth, or any others who have been my friends, I desire may be also hers and that none of my own kindred do offer to hinder any legacy by me given or devised to her &c. &c. I make her my sole executrix.

Rivers, 69.

PETER AMBROSE of Toxteth, Lancashire, gent. 22 December 1653, proved 10 January 1653. The poor of Ormeskirke, of Toxteth Park, of Much Crosby, of Orrell &c. Sarah Webster, my wife's sister, and her

children. Sarah Borth. To Ellen, late wife of Richard Dicconson of Eccleston, daughter of Peter Aspinwall, late of Ormeskirke, ten shillings. My cousins John, William, Richard and Elizabeth Ambrose, sons and daughters of Thomas Ambrose late of Ormeskirke. Isaac, Thomas, Mary, Anne, Elizabeth and Rebecca, sons and daughters of Thomas Ambrose now of Ormeskirke. Anne Robinson sister of the last named Thomas Ambrose. Three of the youngest children of Henry Ellison, late of Wannertee.

Also my will and mind is and I hereby give and bequeath to Joshua and Daniel Henshawe, late sons of William Henshawe, late of Toxteth aforesaid deceased, who are now in New England, so much money as shall make up what already hath "ben" by me laid forth for them and expended for them for their voyage to New England and otherwise, the sum of thirty pounds, to be paid them at such time as they shall have attained full age and shall give a sufficient discharge for the whole thirty pounds. Sarah Warrecks widow. Alexander, James and Ellen Warrecks, sons and daughters of John Warrecks late of Toxteth. They to quitclaim all title to a certain messuage &c. in Toxteth Park called Wharrocks Tenement, now in my possession and in possession of Richard Johnson of Everton, which he holdeth in right of his wife: which messuage &c. was heretofore bargained to me by the said John Wharrocks and the said Sarah his wife, administratrix of the said John. My wife Judith. Her former husband's estate in the County Palatine of Chester and the County of the City of Chester &c. Her son John Bird. Joshua and Nehemiah Ambrose my sons. Nehemiah my younger son. My freehold inheritance in Walton in the County of Lancaster. To Joshua Ambrose my elder son that capital messuage &c. called Wautree House or Wautree Hall &c. (copyhold). Thomas Bannester *als* Rose, reputed son of Joseph Rose. Wife Judith and younger son Nehemiah executors. Proved by Judith Ambrose the relict, power reserved for Nehemiah Ambrose, the other executor, when he should come in and legally demand the same. Brent, 394.

[William Henshaw, named in this will as the father of Joshua and Daniel Henshaw in New England, was the son of Thomas Henshaw of Derby in Lancashire. See tabular pedigree in the REGISTER, vol. 22, p. 115.—EDITOR.]

JAMES FLETCHER, citizen and haberdasher of London, of the parish of St. Lawrence in the old Jewry, being very aged &c., 13 January 1654, proved 22 May 1656. My body to be in fitting and decent manner interred in the parish church of St. Lawrence aforesaid, as near the body of my dear wife late deceased as conveniently may be. And my mind and desire is that my funeral be kept and celebrated at Haberdashers Hall or else Brewers Hall (which I had rather) and my body to be thence brought in the day time, and not in the night, to the desired place of burial, accompanied with such friends and acquaintances as my executors, hereafter named shall think fit to invite and four score poor people in gowns; for defraying of which charges I do appoint the sum of two hundred pounds. To my sister Alice Fletcher of Ormskirke, spinster, two hundred pounds, not doubting but that she will give and bestow the same at her death unto and amongst her sister's children and grandchildren which shall have most need and best deserve the same. I give and bequeath unto my nephew William Aspinall, minister of God's word in Lancashire two hundred pounds. Whereas I have heretofore disbursed and paid several sums of money for my nephew Thomas Aspinall and he now oweth me by bond or otherwise two hundred and fifty pounds I do freely forgive the said debt &c. Certain adventures

in Ireland to nephew Richard Aspinall. Fifty pounds each to the four daughters of my loving sister Elizabeth Aspinall late deceased. The children of my sister Mary (which I take to be three). The children of my sister Jane deceased, viz^t Alice Barton of Ormeskirke and Catharine Morecroft of Ormeskirke, in Lancashire. To my half sister Jennet Hunt one hundred pounds, with which her husband is not to intermeddle. All her children. Towards the maintenance or augmentation of the maintenance of the freeschool in Ormeskirke (where I was born) one hundred pounds. To the poor of Ormeskirke five pounds, to be distributed by my nephew William Aspinall, Richard Zouch, Miles Barton, Richard Morecrofte and my cousin Hugh Cooper. To the poor of St. Lawrence (where I now live) three pounds. Jane Cumberbatch, widow (my late wife's near kinswoman) now resident with me, and her children John, James and Elizabeth. My cousin Elizabeth Stone. Richard Fletcher of Ormeskirke and his son Miles Fletcher now dwelling at Islington, and his son James Fletcher. Hugh Fletcher, another of his sons. Christopher, son of my cousin Love. Abraham Drye who married my cousin Jane Barton. The son or daughter of my niece Margaret Fletcher who married one Stone in Cheshire. My niece Anne Fletcher. Hugh Fletcher my nephew's son. Mrs. Dorothy Hatt wife of M^r John Hatt, attorney. The grandchildren of my late sister Elizabeth Aspinall, of my late sister Mary deceased and of my late sister Jane deceased. My late wife's friends and poor kindred. The town of Bretherton where she was born. Cousins John, Ellen, Alice and Margaret Haddock. Cousin Richard Sharples and his wife and daughter. Cousin Ellen Crossen and her two children. Richard Rose and his sister Jane and their two younger sisters. Cousin John Hough and my cousin William Hough. Her mother. Her cousin Porter. Others of her friends and kindred.

My cousin William Aspinall's children. To my cousin Mrs. Elizabeth Stone my silver can marked with these letters T: S E.: Mary Laurence, my uncle Miles' his grand daughter. My kinswoman Abraham Drye's wife of Orsett and her children. Dorothy, the daughter of my cousin Jane Dry of Orsett. John Barton son of Miles Barton. My kinsman Thomas Aspinall of Chester now oweth me by bonds one hundred pounds, whereof I give fifty pounds to Jame [*sic*] Aspinall son to the said Thomas by his now wife (at 21), and twenty five pounds to Elizabeth Eden (who now dwelleth with me) and the remaining twenty five pounds to Jane Sutch daughter of my kinsman Richard Sutch of Ormskirke. All those two messuages (in St. Lawrence old Jewry) now in my own occupation and in the tenure of John Wells, I give and devise unto my loving nephew William Aspinall, minister of God's Word in Lancashire, for and during the term of his natural life, and after his decease to Peter Aspinall, eldest son of the said William, and to the heirs male of his body &c. remainder to my nephew Thomas Aspinall of Chester &c. then to the right heirs of the said William Aspinall forever. Another message to kinsman Silvester Sutch. Other two messages to kinswoman Jane Cumberbatch, for life, then to Silvester Sutch and his heirs forever. The two messages given to cousin William Aspinall shall be chargeable with the payment of two several annuities, to my sister Alice Fletcher, spinster, ten pounds for life, and to my sister Jennet Hunt, wife of Thomas Hunt, five pounds for life (both by quarterly payments). I am interested in several messuages in the minorities without Aldgate. My two kinsmen Thomas and Samuel Aspinall sons of my nephew Thomas Aspinall of Chester (under 24). My niece's son Henry

Moorcroft now of Ormskirke. My cousin Hugh Fletcher now (as I conceive) in the Barbados Islands. My cousin Jane Fletcher son of Miles Fletcher of Islington. John Fletcher, brother of the said James. Others. All the rest of my estate, real and personal, to the poor of Ormskirke. My very loving and cordial friend Mr. John Hatt, attorney, and my loving kinsman M^r William Aspinall, minister &c. to be my executors and my cousin Thomas Aspinall and John Hough (sometimes my servant) to be my overseers. Berkley, 140.

[The foregoing half dozen wills must be considered by all New England genealogists a very valuable group of wills, as they show the English connections of the families of Ambrose, Aspinwall, Henshaw, Ryal (Royal), &c. The wills of William and Cicely Ambrose I have had by me a great many years, hoping to come across that of the brother Peter Ambrose referred to. Fortunately I was saved from the trouble of a direct search for it by the kindness of our friend Mr. William S. Appleton, who found it and gave me the reference.

HENRY F. WATERS.

P.S. I find that there was a Nicholas Haspinall, rector of Stepney 30 May 1632.

H. F. W.

There were two early New England immigrants by the name of Aspinwall. William came in 1630 and settled at Charlestown, removed to Boston, was banished as a supporter of Mr. Hutchinson, lived awhile in Rhode Island and New Haven, and about 1643 returned to Boston, where he was clerk of the writs and member of the artillery company. He returned to England, and published at least two books, besides reprinting Cotton's "Abstract of Laws" for New England with a preface. Savage says that his wife Elizabeth was "somehow sister of Christopher Stanley, more probably of his wife Susanna, who became wife of Lieut. William Phillips."

The other emigrant, Peter Aspinwall, came here from Toxteth Park, and settled first at Dorchester, and finally in Muddy River, now Brookline. An article on him and his descendants, by Mr. Clarence W. Bowen, is printed in this number of the REGISTER.—EDITOR.]

DAME KATHERINE BARNARDISTON wife of William Towse Sergeant at the Law, 25 February 8th of Charles, proved 19 March 1632, confirmed by sentence 2 March 1633. At time of marriage of the said Dame Katherine with the said William Towse she had assigned certain goods &c. unto Richard Deane, now citizen and alderman of London, by the name of Richard Deane citizen and skinner of London. John Banckes citizen and mercer of London and Robert Tytechborne citizen and skinner of London, upon Trust &c. to this intent &c. that the said Dame Katherine might at any time devise, give, bequeath and dispose the same at her will and pleasure. This with the full consent of her now husband. Reference to the present dwelling house of the said Dame Katherine and her husband as at Witham in Essex. To William and Nathaniel Matthew if dwelling with me &c. six pounds for blacks. To other men and women servants. To Mrs. Nicholls of Witham for blacks five pounds. To Katherine Banckes, George Banckes' daughter, three pounds. To the Lady Fische and her daughter Barnardiston Fische and her man, for blacks, fifteen pounds. To Mary Banckes, my uncle Christopher Banckes his daughter, for blacks, five pounds. To Alice Banckes her sister for blacks five pounds. My desire is that my body be decently kept till my funeral and if George Dunn be then living that he does then "inballe me" as he did my late brother Banckes, not diminishing or opening any part of my body by any means, allowing him limen of all sorts and for his pains and charge otherways and for blacks I allow him twenty pounds. To my husband's grandchild William Towse five pounds and to his daughter Towse eight pounds. And to his grandchild Margaret Towse eight pounds. To my son Skott and his

wife thirteen pounds and to Mary Skott my god daughter five pounds. To my son Warriac and his wife and his eldest son fifteen pounds. To my daughter Mary Griges six pounds. To Sir Richard Deane and his lady &c. To my nephew Mildmay and his wife. To my nephew Rolfe and his wife. To my nephew John Goodwine and niece Goodwine. To my brother Titchborne and my sister and their children unmarried. To my sister Draper and her husband and Mary Draper. My nephew Mounsay and his wife. My nephew Smyth and his wife. To my nephew Fogg and his wife and his son. My nephew Waller and his wife. Sir Nathaniel Barnardiston and his lady and eldest son and daughter. My son Arthur Barnardiston. My son Thomas Barnardiston and his wife and daughter Katherine. My cousin Thomas Soame of London. My cousin Austine and his wife and daughter Mary. Christopher Banckes and his wife. Richard Banckes. Thomas Banckes. George Banckes. John Bigg and his wife and eldest daughter and eldest son. To ten poor scholars of Cambridge, four of them to be of Trinity College. The parish of St Michael's in the Querne London where I was born. The poor of Witham. The poor of Hadstock where my father was born. The poor of Little Bradley where my first loving husband was born. The poor of Coud church in the parish where I dwelt. Other parishes named. My husband, Sergeant Towse and my brother Sir Richard Deane to be overseers. A nephew Rolfe mentioned. Bartholomew Bigg eldest son of John and Anne Bigg. Susan Fogg and Mary Draper, daughters of my sister Susan Draper. Provision for three scholarships at Katharine Hall, Cambridge. Ralfe Fogg the husband of my niece. John Fogg her eldest son. My late husband, Sir Thomas Barnardiston buried in the parish church of Ketton, Suffolk. Present husband to pay a certain yearly sum to his daughter the Lady Elliott. Kinswoman Mary Raughton the elder, and her sons Thomas and Christopher. Cousin Thomas his wife at London. Cousin Thomas his wife's sister at Maulden. Kinsman William Pettitt and John Pettitt his brother. Kinswomen Mary, Margaret and Alice Pettitt. Kinsman — Addams. Niece Water. I give her my great bason and ewer, my two great flagons and three candlesticks and one dozen plate trenchers, being all silver, which were given me by her father, my brother. To niece Rolfe my silver chafin, to niece Goodin my other silver bason and spout pot and my half dozen of silver plate trenchers which are unmarked. To niece Mildmay my three silver fruit dishes parcel gilt and my silver mortar and pestle and my diamond chain &c. To sister Draper three little oxen eyes (and other silver). To Christopher Banckes my silver Colledge Pot (and other silver). To husband a diamond wedding ring. To son Thomas Barnardiston my sergeant's ring. To niece Mountjoy my silver stuffkirtle &c. An immense lot of other silver &c given to kindred and friends.

Russell, 25.

[See Bancks wills published in January number, pages 107-10. Note that our Ralph Fogg had an elder son John. H. F. W.]

Wootton's Baronetage, London, 1741, vol. 4, p. 399, says that Dame Catherine Barnardiston was the second wife of Sir Nathaniel, evidently a mistake for Sir Thomas Barnardiston, and died *s.p.* 3 March, 1632, *i.e.* 1632-3. The children of Sir Thomas Barnardiston by his first wife Mary, daughter of Sir Richard Knightley, were: 1, Sir Nathaniel; 2, Thomas; 3, Arthur; 4, Stephen; 5, Thomas; 6, John; 7, William; and several daughters, of whom one married Sir William Fish, *knt.*, and another, Hannah, married Sir John Brograve.—*EDITOR.*]

ELIZABETH BINGHAM of St. Martin le Grand, London, in the parish of

St. Leonard in Foster Lane, spinster, on or about the second or third days of November 1636 declared her will, nuncupative, proved 20 May 1637. She gave and bequeathed to her master, James Lindell five pounds, to her Mrs., Mary Lindell five pounds, to Joshua Lindell five pounds, to Caleb Lindell five pounds, to Thomas Benn five pounds, to Susan Smith three pounds, to Margaret Harvyv fifty shillings. And she did give and bequeath to Francis Butcher threescore pounds. Her estate was in the hands of Mr. Thomas Boyland, gen^t. The remainder to him. Which words, or to the same purpose, she uttered and spake in the presence and hearing of Mary Lindell, Susan Smith and Joane Swanstone.

Commission issued (as above) to Francis Butcher, the principal legatee, to administer the goods &c. according to the tenor of the will, no executor having been named, and sentence was passed to establish the will, in a case between Francis Butcher, on the one part, and Thomas Bingham, Elizabeth Browne *als* Bingham and Bridget Bingham, next akin. Goare, 74.

[It will be readily believed how gladly I saved the above reference, as showing the English home of the well known Salem family of Lindall, from which some of our good Bostonians, as well as Salemites, derive their descent.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

JOHN BRADSHAW of Westminster, Middlesex, brewer, 3 November 1606, with codicil added 20th of the same month, proved 6 March 1606. Wife Elizabeth. Eldest son and heir. My brewhouse and other my houses in Westminster. My wife shall have the government of my five younger children. I have now two sons scholars in the University of Cambridge. To each of my clerks, the master brewer Pasco, Margaret and goodwife Person, my nurse, twenty shillings apiece, and to all the rest of my servants, both men and maids that have "bene" with me by the space of one year last past, ten shillings apiece. I desire mine executors to deal kindly with Henry Wood, one of my ancient clerks, and that he might still continue his place and that my executors pay unto him yearly the sum of five and thirty pounds for his service therein whiles he possesseth the said place. To my mother Emson twenty pounds and to her two sons Thomas and William Empson ten pounds apiece.

Item, I give and bequeath to Nathaniel, Benjamin, Ephraim, Josuah and Elizabeth Child and to Abigail Warren, all the children of my sister Warren, forty shilling apiece. Fifty pounds (five pounds apiece) to ten ministers, viz^t Mr. Egerton, Mr. Wilcockes, Mr. Wotton, Mr. Bamford, Mr. Jacob, Mr. Hopkins, Mr. Smith, Mr. Bradshawe, Mr. Lewes and Mr. Witheman. Whereas I have in my hands ten pounds of one Fortune, a kinswoman of mine, and certain stuff in a chest that did belong unto her my will is that notwithstanding the said Fortune is dead yet that mine executors pay the said money and deliver the said stuff to the next of kin to the said Fortune on the mother's side. To Evan Bridgett, my kinsman, five pounds. I make and ordain my beloved and Christian friends George Pope of the Inner Temple, London, Andrew Wilmore of Stratford Bow, Midd., gentleman, William Fynch of Watford, Herts., tanner, Andrew Ellam and Symon Gereing of London, merchants, my joint executors, to whom, in token of my love, I hereby give and devise five pounds apiece over and above such charges and expences they may be at &c. I earnestly entreat them to continue the trade of brewing in my said brew houses (in Westminster) and to maintain my other stocks for the term of four years after my decease, and, because some of mine executors be "unexpert" in

that course and dwell far from my said brew houses and other stocks, my request and desire is that the disposing and managing of the said businesses may be principally acted and effected by my brother Simon Gereing, one of my said executors, and for his pains he shall have forty pounds yearly, with his house room, meat and drink for himself, his wife and children as long as as he shall inhabit there and take upon him the special charge and care of the said brewing and continue faithful in effecting my will therein. Direction made for yearly balance sheets. Property to be divided when youngest son Abraham comes to the age of one and twenty years. Ten pounds a year for four years to be paid to sister Ellen Rowe for her proper maintenance. Further conditional bequest to her. Reference made to "my" five sons (not named). Again a reference to "my" seven children. Anne Geringe one of the witnesses.

In the codicil he refers to his dwelling house as over against his brew-house in Westminster. He calls Henry Wood one of his chief clerks. "my cozen." He desires to be buried in the new churchyard as near as may be to M^r Rogers, sometime my faithful pastor at Stratford Bow.

Hudleston, 25.

[The names of Benjamin, Ephraim and Josuah Child are so suggestive of one of the New England families of that name that I have felt it my duty to preserve the foregoing will. The will of Simon Geering of Lachlade, Co. Gloucester, registered in the same volume (Hudleston, 46), mentions a son Symon and a son John as of London, a daughter Elizabeth Evans, and others.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

ZACHEUS BREEDON of Croulton, in the County of Northampton, clerk, 10 December 1662, proved 1 October 1663. The poor of Croulton. To my son Zacheus Bredon the close of pasture in Apeley Guise, Beds., called Woods Close, and a cottage thereunto adjoining &c., he paying to Margery my wife five pounds yearly during her life, in lieu of Thirds. To my son John Breedon twenty pounds to be by him employed in the best manner and for the best advantage to and for the only use, benefit and behoof of my daughter Elizabeth Sedgwick, and to be at her own dispose during her life and also for her disposing thereof to such of her children as she shall please after her death, and her husband to have no right or title thereunto or to intermeddle with the same. To my said son Zacheus the messuage in Aspeley Guise now or late in the tenure of Francis Coleman &c. I give him also all and every of my books in Hebrew, Greek and Latin. To John Johnson my son in law and my daughter Martha his wife two cows commons &c. in Aspeley Guise. To my said son in law and his wife Martha and to my son in law William Richardson and my daughter Lydia his wife a messuage &c. in Aspeley Guise, to be held jointly. To my son Robert Breedon three hundred and fifty pounds. To my son Charles Breedon ten pounds, I having formerly given him three-hundred and fifty pounds to set up his trade. The lesser of two pastures in Aspeley Guise to my wife Margery; and of the greater of the two I give one half to my son Thomas Breedon and the other half to my son John Breedon, upon trust that he shall sell the same for the best price that can be had and the one half of the money so raised to have and keep to his own use and the other half to employ for the benefit of my said daughter Elizabeth Sedgwick &c. The residue to wife Margery and she to be executrix and my brothers Robert Lawson and Charles Michell to be overseers, to whom, for their pains, twenty shillings apiece.

Ric. Kent a witness.

Juxon, 117.

ROSE BRUMPSTED of St. Martin in the Fields, Middlesex, spinster, 18 August 1665, proved 12 July 1666. To the poor of St. Martin's forty pounds, to be distributed as my brother in law M^r John Breedon, Mr. Robert Burgh and M^r Samuel Maurice shall think fit, none having under ten shillings. The poor of Kew Green. My god daughter Rose Preston, Charles, Thomas and Elizabeth Robinson. To M^r Charles and Mr. Robert Breedon, to the use and for the benefit of such children of Mr. Stephen Sedgwick when and as they shall think fit, forty pounds with what proceeds or advantage can be made thereof in the mean time. To my god son Robert Breedon all those goods or adventure and advantage thereby arising which I lately sent to New England and came safe to the possession of his father, Captain Thomas Breedon. To my good friend M^r Francis Throckmorton five pounds out of the money he owes me on bond. Mr. Dodington, clerk, and Mr. St John, clerk. To my worthy good friend Mr. Volentine, clerk, to distribute to such of his children as he shall think fit, fifty pounds, out of and as soon as my executors shall receive five hundred pounds (or satisfaction for the same) remaining still due to me by obligation from Col. William Legg, and not otherwise. To my honored friend M^{rs} Markeham twenty pounds she had of me for a friend. To my worthy good friend M^r John Markham, for the use of his daughter Mrs. Mary Markham, fifty pounds (on the same conditions as the bequest to Mr. Volentine). To my good friends Mr. Stephen Sedgwick and his wife, Mr. Zacheus Breedon, Mr. Charles Breedon, Mr. Johnson and his wife, Mr. Richardson and his wife, young Mr. Thomas Breedon, Mr. Sampson Harborne, Mrs. Elizabeth Evans, Mrs. Burgh, Mrs. Maurice, Mrs. Wakefield, cousin Helme and his wife, Mrs. Fenney and his wife twenty shillings apiece, or rings to that value. To my dear nephew Thomas Brumpsted, the eldest son of my [brother] Brumpsted, two hundred and fifty pounds, and to my other dear nephew, Charles Brumpsted, brother of the said Thomas Brumpsted, the like sum of two hundred and fifty pounds, to be paid unto them, with interest and proceeds thereof, from the time of my death when and as they shall attain his or their several and respective ages of one and twenty years &c. To my worthy good friends Mrs. Elizabeth Griffith, Mrs. Elizabeth Leigh, Mrs. Elianor Bust and Mr. Maurice Griffith rings to the value of twenty shillings apiece. To my said nephew Thomas Brumpsted one table diamond ring that was his grandfather Harborne's and to my said nephew Charles Brumpsted one silver plate and eight spoons. I make and constitute my said brother in law Mr. John Breedon, Edward Edkins, Esq. Mr. Edward Noell executors and give to them for their care and pains ten pounds apiece, and ten pounds apiece more for mournings. I make Mr. Robert Burgh and Mr. Samuel Maurice overseers and give them for their pains fifty shillings apiece. To my brother Brumpsted and my sister Breedon ten pounds apiece for mournings and to my said nephews ten pounds between them for mourning. The residue to my executors in trust for my said nephews &c. And I earnestly desire, according to their late dear mother's chiefest care, that both my said nephews be brought up and instructed, in their youth, in the fear and love of God &c.

Wit: Peter Griffith, Rich: Flexney, Rob^t Breedon.

Commission issued, 12 July 1666, to Thomas Brumpsted, senior, natural and lawful father and lawfully appointed guardian of Thomas and Charles Brumpsted &c. to administer &c., the executors first renouncing.

JOHN BREEDON of Pangbourn, Berks. Esq., 24 March 1684, with a codicil dated 5 July 1685, proved 21 October 1685. To my wife Mary, for life, my annual or fee-farm rents issuing out of divers lands, tenements and hereditaments in the County Palatine of Durham, which rents I have settled in reversion, after the several deceases of my self and my said wife, upon my loving nephew Mr. Thomas Brumpstead and his heirs. To my said loving wife also one hundred and fifty pounds per annum, issuing and payable out of my estate in the Strand and Hartshorn Lane, St. Martin's in the Fields, Middlesex, now in lease unto my loving brother Robert Breedon for the remainder of a term for one and twenty years at the rent of three hundred and twenty pounds per annum. To wife for life also my manor of Pangbourne &c. and all my other estate in Berks., except the house or toft of ground adjoining &c. late in the occupation of one Spencer. And my desire is that my wife do live in my mansion house of Beare Court in Pangbourne, &c., my said wife to make a release to my nephew M^r Thomas Brumpsted and my cousin M^r Zacheus Sedgwick of all her dower and thirds &c. To my cousin John Breedon, son of my nephew Elkanah Breedon deceased, my said manor of Pangbourne and all other my estate in Berks. from and after the decease of my said loving wife, except as aforesaid (with provisions for entail), remainder to John Breedon, one of the sons of brother Thomas Breedon by his now wife, next to Zacheus Breedon, another son of brother Thomas, then Robert Breedon, another son of brother Thomas, and lastly to my right heirs for ever. In case my nephew John Breedon, son of my cousin Elkanah Breedon, shall happen to die without issue, whereby the estate aforesaid shall descend to John, Zacheus or Robert Breedon, sons of my brother Thomas Breedon, or to any other my right heirs, that then and in such case I do charge the said estate with the payment of two thousand pounds to Mrs. Mary Breedon, daughter of my said [brother?] Thomas Breedon and now wife to one M^r — Elmore in the Kingdom of Ireland, which sum is and shall be in full discharge of the trust reposed in me by the last will and testament of my nephew Elkanah Breedon and a discharge of a mortgage of houses in the Strand and Hartshorne Lane for securing the said sum. To John, son of the said Elkanah Breedon that farm &c. called Old Stockhouse in Rickmersworth, Herts., now in the occupation of James Weedon, heretofore purchased of M^r Fotherley of Rickmersworth in my name in trust for the said Elkanah his father, subject nevertheless to the payment of seventy pounds per annum unto M^{rs} Bridget Brasier, formerly wife to the said Elkanah Breedon, as part of her jointure during her natural life. To my said wife Mary and my nephew M^r Thomas Brumpsted and my cousin Zacheus Sedgwick, whom I appoint executors, my rectory or parsonage of Rickmersworth which I hold by lease of several lives of the Bishop of London (and other estates &c) in trust that they pay to my nephew Charles Brumpstead five hundred pounds which I owe him by obligation &c. as one of the executors to his father. To John, Zacheus and Robert Breedon, sons of my brother Thomas, five hundred pounds each, payable out of my estate as aforesaid. To my nephew Charles Brumpstead one thousand pounds, one half within five years and the other half within six years after my decease. To my brother in law M^r Richardson, to be divided amongst all his children (except his eldest son William) seven hundred pounds in six years &c. I do further give to my said brother William Richardson three hundred pounds which he oweth me &c. To the children of my brother Zacheus Breedon, clerk, one thousand pounds, to be divided amongst them equally, viz^t Grace, Elizabeth, Jane, Margaret,

Thomas, Martha, Lydia and Mary Breedon, one hundred twenty five pounds apiece. Ten pounds per annum to be paid to the wife of William Richardson jun^r for and towards her separate maintenance, during her natural life, if she continue separate, and her husband not to intermeddle with the same. To my very loving nephew Mr. Zacheus Sedgewicke one thousand pounds in seven years &c. and he to have the right to will it in the mean time. To my executors that parcel of ground in Pangbourne late in the occupation of — Spencer, containing half an acre more or less, which I have enclosed with a flint wall and on which I have built a messuage or tenement containing one hundred feet in length and fifteen feet in breadth, which I hereby direct and appoint shall be for a free school house and habitation for a schoolmaster forever. Provision for an endowment of forty pounds a year for the said school (for twelve boys) &c. &c. Brother Zacheus Breedon minister of Southmorton. To my nephews Stephen Sedgwick, Francis Sedgwick and Robert Sedgwick ten pounds apiece for to buy them mourning. And ten pounds apiece also to my brothers Thomas, Zacheus and Robert Breedon and my brothers in law M^r William Richardson and Mr. Johnson ten pounds apiece for mourning. The residue to my cousin John Breedon, son of my cousin Elkanah Breedon.

In the codicil reference is made to the death of his wife Mary since the will was written. He now gives to brother Thomas Breedon Esq. and to Mary his now wife the yearly sum of one hundred pounds for life.

Commission issued 2 March 1697 to John Breedon Esq. grand-nephew of the deceased, to administer &c., Thomas Brumpstead and Zacheus Sedgewicke, executors, having deceased. Cann, 117.

[To one posted as I have been in the records of Boston and of Suffolk County, Massachusetts, the name of Captain Thomas Breedon comes up like that of an old friend. And most unexpectedly too there turn up, in his company, a lot of other old friends in the persons of Stephen, Francis, Robert and Zacheus Sedgwick, who have all appeared in previous pages of my Gleanings. See REGISTER, vol. 42, pp. 67-9, 184. HENRY F. WATERS.]

ANNE COGGESHALL of Castle Hedingham, Essex, widow, 16 April 1645, proved 10 November 1643. I give unto my son John Coggeshall, now dwelling in New England, my house and lands at Sibble Hedingham, now in the occupation of Nathan Browne and George Germin, with this proviso that the said John Coggeshall shall no way molest my executors for the forty pounds received by appointment from him, being a legacy given him by his uncle John Batter. But if he shall molest my executors then this demise shall be void and he shall have only twenty shillings; and then I give the said house and lands unto Henry Raymond (the son of Richard Raymond deceased) my grandchild. To my grand child Anne Raymond, eldest daughter of said Richard, forty pounds. Of the seventy two pounds lent to the Parliament upon the Public Faith twenty pounds to my grandchild Henry Raymond, and fifty pounds to be divided equally between my eight grandchildren, John, Anne, Mary Jos (*sic*) and James Coggeshall, the children of my son John, before mentioned, and John, Richard and Elizabeth Raymond, the children of Anne Raymond my daughter. The remainder of said money I give to my executor. I give my watch to my daughter Anne Raymond for life and afterwards to my grandchild John Raymond. A bequest to grandchild Anne Raymond. To my aunt Morpheu forty shillings. My daughter Anne to be sole executor.

Wit: Vere Harcourt, Henry Carew, John Belgroue. Essex, 171.

[For an account of John Coggeshall of Newport, R. I., see address of Hon. Henry T. Coggeshall in the Rhode Island Historical Magazine for October, 1884, vol. v., pp 141-72; for his descendants see genealogy by Mr. C. P. Coggeshall in the same volume, pp. 173-90.—EDITOR.]

SIR THOMAS DALE of London, knight, 20 February 1617, proved 15 January 1620. For the disposing of such worldly substance as it hath pleased God to bestow upon me, forasmuch as I do find the same to be scarcely sufficient for the convenient maintenance and stay of living of my dear and loving wife, Dame Elizabeth Dale, I do therefore give and bequeath all my plate money, household stuff, goods and chattels whatsoever unto my said dear wife &c. whom I do also make and ordain the sole executrix &c., and I do desire the Right Hon. Henry Earl of Southampton and my loving brother in law Sir William Throckmorton, kn^t, and Bar^t and my loving friends Sir Thomas Smythe, knight, and Sir William Cooke, knight, to be overseers. Dale. 1.

DAME ELIZABETH DALE, widow, late the wife and sole executrix of Sir Thomas Dale knight, deceased, her will made 1 July 1640, proved 2 December 1640. My will and mind is that out of my estate in the hands of the East India Company and out of my estate in Virginia my just debts shall be paid. To my niece Mrs. Dorothy Throckmorton five hundred acres of land in Virginia, with the appurtenances. To Edward Hamby, son of Mr. Richard Hamby all my land, with the appurtenances, in Charles Hundred in Virginia and all my estate and interest therein. To Richard Hamby, son likewise of the said Mr. Richard Hamby, all my land &c. in Shirley Hundred in Virginia. To Hanna Pickering, my old servant, one hundred pounds. All my lands and tenements, goods chattels &c. both in England, Virginia and elsewhere, my debts and legacies being paid and performed, and all charges of prosecution and recovery deducted, shall be divided into two equal parts. The one moiety of the same I give to the children of Sir William Throckmorton, knight and Baronet deceased, and William Samborne, to be disposed at the discretion of my executors, and the other moiety I give to my worthy, deserving friends Mr. Richard Hamby and Mr. William Shrimpton, whom I do make and ordain sole executors. I give to my nephew the Lord Viscount Scudamore a ring of ten pounds price. Coventry, 162.

[Sir Thomas Dale, whose will and that of his widow are here given, was one of the early governors of Virginia. His wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Thomas Throckmorton. For an account of Sir Thomas Dale, see Mr. Alexander Brown's *Genesis of the United States*, vol. 2, pp. 869-74.—EDITOR.]

WILLIAM GRAY of Harrow on the Hill, Middlesex, yeoman, 27 January 1647, proved 4 January 1648. To my son John Graye twenty pounds. To son Henry twenty pounds. To son Isaac that cottage or tenement, now or lately in the occupation of Michell Anderson, lying and being in Hobgoblins Lane near Sudbury Green in the parish of Harrow on the Hill &c., being freehold &c. To my daughter in law Susanna Gray, the wife of my son William, five pounds as a token of love to her. To my grandchild Abraham Gray, son of William, forty shillings, and to Josiah forty shillings and to Rebecca, daughter of my son William, all my pewter, and to his youngest daughter, Priscilla, all my brass, as one pot one kettle &c. To my sister Rose Wight five pounds out of a greater sum she oweth me, which five pounds I give her as a token of my love unto her. To my

cousins Thomas Ashwell and Mary his wife five pounds, to be distributed amongst their three children, as a token of my love. To Elizabeth Carde that three pounds that is in the hands of John Page of Aperton, yeoman. To William Peache son of John Peache of Greenford twenty shillings, to be deducted out of a greater sum his father John Peache oweth me. I make my son William Gray of London, merchant taylor, full and sole executor and give unto him all and singular my moneys, cattle, chattels, goods and lands, and whatsoever is mine that is not yet heretofore disposed of &c. I further will that the five pounds I give my sister Rose Wight, after her decease shall be given to Thomas Ashwell's children.

Fairfax, 12.

[The first two sons named in the foregoing will were doubtless the John and Henry Gray who were found in Fairfield, Connecticut, A.D. 1643 or thereabouts (see will of William Gray, their brother and eldest son of the foregoing testator, printed in my *Gleanings*, p. 264).
HENRY F. WATERS.]

SYMON SMITH of Stepney, formerly citizen and merchant of London, aged fourscore and two years, 3 October 1665 proved 2 January 1665. To my loving wife Martha, with whom I have lived fifty five years in wedlock all my goods and household stuff and my rents in Seething Lane and Stepney for her better maintenance during her life, she having twenty pounds annuity settled on her by her mother Mrs. Thomazine Oldfield, deceased, and twenty pounds annuity settled on her by Mr George Payne. I give her also my tenement in Robinhood Lane in Poplar. To my grandson Thomas Smith fifty pounds. To my grand daughter Thomazine Jaye fifty pounds and to her husband James Jay twenty pounds. To her son Symon Jaye twenty pounds and to his brothers James and John Jaye ten pounds apiece. To the five children of my cousin William Seaman that married my niece Judith Pearce, the daughter of my sister Katherine Pearse deceased, fifty pounds, to be equally divided unto them.

Item I give and bequeath unto my cousin Judith Toozer, the wife of Richard Toozer, the daughter of my son Thomas Smith, now at New England, the sum of fifty pounds, to be equally divided to and amongst her children. To my daughter Emma Smith the wife of my son Symon Smith, my executor, twenty pounds. To ten poor families in Stepney and five poor families in St. Olave's Hart Street. To my son Symon, my executor, all my rents in Seething Lane and Stepney, after his mother's decease, to be employed towards the maintenance and education of his children and raising of portions for them, shure and share alike. To poor prisoners &c. My friends Mr. William Greenhill and Mr. Henry Barton to be overseers.

Owing to me by Squire Dennis Gawde, his majesty's victualler of the Royal Navy, on account of my wharf and buildings at Deptford, the lease whereof I have sold him for 1600£, whereof he hath paid me 500£, so there remains due to me 1100£.

Among the debts of the testator was one to Samuel Elliott's estate, as his guardian, 300£.

Mico, 14.

[The will of Thomasine Janson, already published (see REGISTER for April last, p. 282), shows clearly enough to what family Mr. Symon Smith's wife Martha belonged and her relationship to the Glovers, the Winthrop and the other families mentioned in the group of wills presented in that number of the REGISTER. In Savage's Gen. Dict. (vol. iv., p. 320), will be found some account of Richard Tozer. Mr. Savage suggests that Simon Tozer of Watertown may have been a son of Richard. This is now rendered more probable by the discovery of the foregoing will, which shows that Simon was an ancestral name.

I would add that, so far as my observation goes, Tozer seems to be a Devonshire name.

Since gathering the above I have come upon the following will, which, by its mention of Robin Hood Lane in connection with the fact that the testator had an "uncle Mr. Symon Smith," becomes of importance to all interested in this Tozer family of New England. H. F. W.]

JOHN ELLIOTT (will drawn in his own hand writing) 1663, proved 3 February 1663. I nominate and appoint Mr. Henry Johnson and Mr. Robert Mordant and my uncle Mr. Symon Smyth my full whole executors &c. and, in case any of those three shall die, to take in his room Mr. Richard Whittall. To my son Samuel Elliott all my land and "housen" at Sibelliningame (Sibell Hedingham?), called by name of Brookehouse, and my house in Robin Hood Lane and twenty hundred pound in money. To my son John thirteen hundred pounds. To my daughter Mary Elliott thirteen hundred pound. To my daughter Hannah Elliott ten hundred pound. To my daughter Margaret Elliott ten hundred pound. And as for my household stuff and plate and linen, which is six hundred and eighty pound, I desire it may be equally divided amongst them, part and part alike, either in goods or money, as my executors shall see to be best for their good; the particulars I have in my book or journal in my study at Ilford. Further, it is my will and desire that if my son Samuel Elliot should die before he come to the age of twenty one years all the land and housen I give to my son John Elliott, and the money and goods as did belong to him to be equally divided among the other four, part and part alike; and if John should die &c. &c. then their estate in land and goods to be divided and sold and parted among my three daughters, part and part alike. Provision also in case of death of any of the daughters before marriage or age of twenty years. Ten pounds to the poor of Poplar. Ten pounds to the poor of Ilford and ten pounds apiece to each of my executors.

Die Mercurii 3th Februarii 1663, etc. Which day &c. personally appeared Mary Elliott, spinster, aged seventeen years or thereabouts, being the daughter of John Elliott late of Barking in Essex deceased, Henry Osbaston, clerk, of Little Ilford, Essex, aged forty five years, or thereabouts, John Lovell of Barking, Essex, gent., aged sixty four years or thereabouts, and George Fenney of Stepney, Middlesex, mariner and did severally depose &c.

By the deposition of the daughter it appears that her father died 28 January 1662, English Style. On the other hand Messrs Osbaston and Lovell and Mary Elliott herself did depose that upon Wednesday in the evening, being the twenty seventh day of February 1663, they were with the said John Elliot at his house in Ilford, who had the said day received a hurt and was in one of the lower rooms of the house. Again, George Fenney and Mary Elliott deposed that upon Friday morning the twenty seventh of February 1663, being the next morning after his death the will was found in a screetore in the closet &c. Bruce, 14.

[The above is the strangest muddling of dates I think I ever met with. I venture to suggest the following as the correct statement of the events as they occurred. He received his hurt on Wednesday the twenty seventh day of January, 1663, and his friends were with him that evening; he died the next day, (Thursday) 28th January; they found his will on Friday morning, 29th January 1663, being the next morning after his death; and they all made their depositions and probate was granted Wednesday 3^d February 1663.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

SAMUEL ROBINSON of Boston in New England, merchant, 13 January 1661-2, proved 20 April 1664. To my honored father Thomas Robinson, to be paid forthwith after certain advice of all my debts fully satisfied, whether in England or elsewhere. To my brothers Thomas, James and Joseph and to my sister Mary Robinson, each ten pounds, to be paid as my legacy to my father aforesaid. To my cousin Mary Rocke in consideration of my conjugal love to her and her great love to me, manifested by her care and pains in my sickness of me, the one third part of all my estate after my just debts paid and satisfied; and my legacies are to be paid out of the other two thirds of my estate. To Ann Ervell, my father's servant maid, four pounds. To John Noyes and Elizabeth Lugg, each twenty shillings, to be paid within two months after my decease. I appoint my honored father and my brother John Robinson executors of this my will and my uncle Joseph Rocke and my loving friend Mr. Peter Oliver overseers, to each of whom I give and bequeath twenty shillings apiece.

Wit: John Clarke, Thomas Bumstead, Anthony Checkley.

Bruce, 36.

[This enables us to correct Savage. Thomas of Boston and Thomas of Seitate were one and the same. And Joseph Rocke, it seems, had a daughter Mary.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

CHARLES LIDGETT, late of Boston in N. E., but now of the City of London Esq., 9 April 1698, proved 16 May 1698. Before and at my marriage with my dear wife Mary I confessed a judgment of six thousand pounds, or some other considerable sum, to her father William Hester of the Borough of Southwark, soapmaker, since deceased, "defeasanced" for the payment of three thousand pounds sterling to my said wife at my death. I give my said wife all my lands, tenements &c. in New England and all my other estate, real and personal, except what is hereinafter given to my brother in law John Hester of the said Borough of Southwark, soapboiler, for the present support and maintenance of my children. My said wife shall first pay and satisfy herself the said sum of three thousand pounds and then the overplus of my said real and personal estate shall be paid to and equally divided amongst my three children, Peter, Charles and Ann, whom I do heartily recommend to the care and kindness of my said brother in law, their uncle, John Hester, until my said wife shall send for them or dispose of them. And whereas I expect some money or effects to be suddenly remitted from New England I do hereby order the same, when they arrive, to be paid and delivered to my said brother in law for the support and maintenance of my said children, and do make my said brother in law executor of all my goods and chattels in England until my said wife shall arrive from New England, and I do hereby recommend my said wife to the advice and kindness of Mr. Francis Foxcroft of Boston in New England, in whose justice and friendship I have always had great satisfaction; and lastly I do make my said wife full and sole executrix of all my goods and chattels in New England and also of my goods and chattels in England, after her arrival here.

Wit: Tho: Richards, Jn^r Joursey, W^m Wharton.

The will was proved by John Hester at the date already given, with power reserved for Mary Lidget, the relict of the deceased, when she should come to demand it. She took probate 24 May 1701. Lort, 126.

[Charles Lidget was a son of Peter and Elizabeth (Scanmon) Lidget. See Savage and REGISTER, XIII., 133.—EDITOR.]

ELIZABETH SMITH of Taunton, Somerset, widow, 7 March 1653, with a codicil dated 31 March 1654, proved 17 July 1654. My kinswoman Elizabeth wife of Lawrence Richardson of Taunton, who liveth with me. Joane Westouer the younger who liveth with me. Johane Westouer the elder who liveth with me and Jane Williams of New England. The said Johane Westouer the elder, my kinswoman. I give to the aforesaid Jane Williams (the wife of William Williams of New England) my sister's daughter, (certain articles of apparel) and six diaper napkins marked with R: S: E:; to Elizabeth Williams (the daughter of the said Jane Williams) a piece of gold of eleven shillings. To my kinswoman [?] Jonas Westouer of New England a piece of gold of two and twenty shillings. To my kinsman John Westouer of London a piece of gold of twenty shillings. To Judith Westouer (wife of Richard Westouer of Taunton, my kinsman) and the three children of the said Richard, who dwell with him. Johane Westouer the younger, who liveth with me (the daughter of the said Richard) Richard, Gabriel and Jane Westouer, her brothers and sister. Alchin, 247.

[William Williams, named in this will, was of Hartford, Ct. as early as 1645. He was a cooper, born about 1625; married Nov. 20, 1647, Jane Westover, and died Dec. 17, 1689. His widow died Dec. 25, 1689. They had 9 children. See Memorial History of Hartford County, vol. 1, p. 276. There was a Jonas Westover at Windsor, Ct. in 1649, who removed to Kellingworth. See Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.—EDITOR.]

WILLIAM WALTHAM *als* Mason of London, gen^t 19 May 1600, proved 7 January 1606. Brother Richard and his children, married and unmarried. Mr. William Gilbert, preacher. My cousin Mr. Richard Worne, preacher and parson of Hemm Magna. My cousin Mayo. My cousin Thurnall. My cousin Joseph Haynes the elder and my cousin his wife. My godson Symon Haynes, son of the said Joseph. My cousin Joseph Heynes the younger, his son, and my cousin Thomas Haynes, the youngest son of the said Joseph. Elizabeth, Jaue, Mary and Margaret, the daughters of my said cousin Joseph Haynes the elder. My cousin Mr. Symon Heynes dwelling in Lurston in Berkshire and my cousin his wife. Henry Heynes their son and Jone Heynes their daughter. My cousin Mr. William Mey, preacher in Carlyle and my cousin his wife and Mary their daughter. My cousin William Wall gen^t and my good cousin Mrs. Joane, his wife. My good cousin Mr. Doctor Farrand and my cousin Mary Farrand, his wife. My cousin Edward Orwell and my cousin Richard Farrand and their children. My cousin Jone Hill, wife to Mr. Jonas Hill gen^t. My god daughter Mary Hill. My cousin Mr. John Tedcastle, and my good cousin his wife. My cousin William, the son of my said cousin John Tedcastle, my godson. My loving sister Elizabeth Harte, widow, and her children, William John and Henry Harte. My godson William Harte, son of the foresaid William Harte. My loving cousin Alice Hart, wife of my said cousin William. Every one of the children of my sister Luce, late the wife of John Hogge.

Item, I give to every one of the children of Alice firman, my sister deceased, five marks apiece, to be paid upon every one of their acquittances, which I will shall be sufficient discharges for the same. My sister Margaret Prannell, wife of Robert Prannell. My cousin Henry Prannell, son of my said sister, and his brother, my cousin George Prannell. My brother in law George Bagset, and his son George, by my sister Agnes his wife. My cousin Randall Fenton and my cousin his wife. My brother Richard to be sole executor. Hudleston, 4.

ROSE MASON *als* Waltham late of Shimplinge, widow, 10 April 1610, proved 9 January 1610. To William Mason *als* Waltham, my eldest son, twenty pounds and one double bell salt of Silver, six new silver spoons, one of my silver vessels called a beaker and my two small "powuced" cups of silver. To my son John Mason his debt of fifty five pounds due to my late husband, and when he shall return again from beyond the seas ten pounds shall be given unto him within six months after his return. To my son Richard one silver goblet or bowl of silver pounced, two great knopped silver spoons and ten pounds of current money at twenty one. To my daughter Rose wife of Roger Mayhewe ten pounds. To my daughter Margaret wife of John Thurnoll of Stansfield ten pounds. To the children of my daughter Margaret the twenty pounds appointed unto them out of the sale of the tenement in Cavendish by my late husband Mr. Richard Mason *als* Waltham at their several ages of twenty one, part and part alike. To my daughter Bridget ten pounds and two of my apostle spoons. A similar bequest to youngest daughter Rebecca. To my brother Henry Lesse, Clerk, towards his maintenance, thirteen pounds six shillings eight pence. The legacies given to my son Richard Mason, daughters Bridget and Rebecca and brother Henry Lessey shall be delivered into the hands and custody of my brother in law John Fynmyrn, clerk, and of William Gilbert, Clerk, my son in law, within six months next after my decease to the several uses of them. I give unto Thomas James my son in law the sum of forty shillings, to be paid unto him when he cometh to the age of one and twenty. Son William Mason to be my sole executor.

Wit: John Fynmyrn, Christopher Firmen, Edward Stallon, and *sigourn* Roberti Everad. Wood, 4.

JOAN ETHERIDGE, wife of William Etheridge, of Burley in the parish of Ringwood in the County of Southampton, yeoman, 3 January 1712, proved 1 March 1713. Makes reference to an obligation of four hundred pounds bearing date 16 May 1695, given under said husband's hand and seal before the day of marriage. To my kinsman Thomas Heath of the town and County of Poole five pounds sterling, one silver caudle cup, one silver spoon marked I^G I, my truckle bed and bedstead &c. To my kinswoman Elizabeth Post, wife of Ben: Post of London one red rug &c. To my kinswoman Joan Wice my small silver tankard marked I^G I. To my kinswoman Francis Stoakes, wife of Henry Stoakes of Rederiffe London, (certain apparel). To my daughter in law Mary Fizwell, widow, formerly the wife of my son James Gilbert five pounds. To my kinswoman Mellicent Fisher, widow, part of my wearing apparel. To my cousin John Fisher one broad piece of gold, one feather bed, bolster and bedstead (now in the possession of my kinswoman Mellicent Fisher) &c. To my kinswoman Margaret Morris one broad piece of gold (and other things). To my cousin Joan Nickleson one broad piece of gold &c. To my kinsman Josiah Nickleson my biggest silver salt marked I^G I &c. To my cousin Elizabeth Nickleson one broad piece of gold and one silver spoon. To my cousin Elinor Jones my large fringed chest of drawers cloth. To my cousins John and Mary Jones, each of them a silver spoon. To my kinswoman Mary Rolles, widow, one broad piece of gold &c., and to my cousins Mary and Elizabeth Rolles, each a small silver salt and one silver spoon, and to my cousin John Rolles one silver spoon. To my kinswoman Elizabeth Phippard one piece of Spanish gold &c. and my map of Virginia. Other bequests to cousin Mellicent Smith, cousin John Smith, cousin Cicely Clark,

widow, and others. Residue to kinsmen Nicholas Diamond of London, merchant, and Thomas Nickleson of Poole, merchant, who are appointed executors. In codicil, of same date, she makes bequest (among others) to the Men's Monthly Meeting of Friends in Poole. She gives to John Phippard Senior her book of Martyrs, to cousin Joan Wice William Dewsberry's Book, to Jeremiah Colborne Stephen Crisp's journal and Robert Barclay's Apology, to cousin John Fisher W^m Penn's No Cross no Crown. To my cousin Eliz: Phippard W^m Penn's Journal, to cousin Mell. Smith Eliz: Bathurst's Book. Fox, 48.

JOHN DENNISON of Stortford in the County of Hertford. Gen^t. 7 January 1676, proved 21 March 1676. I give and bequeath unto Edward Brograve, son of Henry Brograve gen^t, all that messuage and farm situate in Southminster in the Co. of Essex, together with the lands and pasture ground thereunto belonging, now in the occupation of William Chamberlain, to have and to hold forever. I give unto my loving father George Dennison and his heirs forever all that my messuage and farm, with the land and pasture ground thereunto belonging, and all other messuages and lands in Southminster aforesaid, now in occupation of Jonas Mincks and other tenants, not herein before bequeathed. I give all my Clothes and Cravatts to Richard Osborne. I give unto Susan Gyver my sleeves and all my linen. I give my gelding unto William Powell and I do make the said George Dennison, my father, sole executor.

Chelmsford Registry

Com. Court of Essex and Herts.,

Book Heydon (1676-89), Leaf 29.

[“1676, Mr. John Denison y^e son of Mr. George Denison, Jan. 16th.” Burials at Bishops' Stortford. REGISTER, vol. 46, p. 354.—EDITOR.]

GEORGE DENNISON of Bishops Stortford, Herts, tanner, 30 Nov. 1678, proved at Stortford 24 January 1678. I give all my lands at Pigotts, in said parish, which I purchased of Mr. Robert Wolley, unto my cousin William Powell until Anne Read (the daughter of my cousin Anne Read widow) shall attain unto the age of one and twenty years. Then the said land to belong to said Anne Read and her heirs forever. To my sister Anne Powell, for life, my messuage or tenement called the Anchor &c. lying and being at Puckeridge in the parish of Stondon, and after her decease I give the said messuage &c. to my cousin William Powell and his heirs forever. I give to Constance Plash, the wife of Richard Plash, my cottage &c. in Bronghin, Herts. I give the lease of the lands held of the widow Eve unto William Powell, he paying the rent. To my brother Thomas Goose ten pounds which he owes me. To William Powell my mare. To my cousin Anne Read widow my gelt colt. I appoint Matthew Wolley of Stortford gen^t my sole executor.

Heydon (as above), Leaf 212.

[For a pedigree of the Denison family see REGISTER, vol. 46, pp. 352-4. See also Autobiography of Gen. Daniel Denison, *Ibid.* pp. 127-23.—EDITOR.]

RICHARD FOULDER of St. Lawrence Essex, yeoman, 20 June 1678, proved at Chelmsford, 19 July 1678. To wife Margaret twenty pounds, for to be paid 29 September 1679. To the child which is now in her womb twenty pounds for to be paid likewise 29 Sept. 1679. I give and bequeath to Hopestill Munnings my son the full sum of twenty pounds, for to be

paid at the age of one and twenty years, and the child to be brought up at the charge of my executor till he come to that age. To my son Rich Fouldger twenty pounds, at one at twenty &c. I nominate and ordain my loving brother Takeheed Munnings for to be my sole executor &c.

Book Heydon (as above), Leaf 154.

THOMAS SMYTH of London, merchant, 17 October 1663, proved 12 January 1663. I give the one moiety of all that my messuage or tenement &c. in Smithfould in the Co. of Lancaster to Anne, my dear and loving wife, for and during the term of her natural life; and the other moiety I give to my eldest son Thomas Smith, for and during the term of his natural life; afterwards to the heirs of the body of my said son. All my goods, chattels &c. shall be divided into three equal parts, one part whereof I give to my said wife and the other two parts as follows. To my son in law John Wiswall, his wife and children, five pounds apiece. To my son Thomas Smyth all the profits he hath had of the house and ground in Smythfould for this eighteen or nineteen years last past, and to him and his children five pounds apiece. To my son in law John Cliffe and his children forty shillings apiece. To my daughter in law Bridget Smith and her children ten pounds apiece. To my son in law James Wilson, his wife and children forty shillings apiece. To my son Adam Smith, his wife and children forty shillings apiece. To my son Samuel Smyth, his wife and children ten pounds apiece. To my son Jonathan Smyth twenty pounds. To my son Abiel Smyth thirty pounds. To my sister Ellen Bowker ten pounds, if living at time of my decease. To my cousins Samuel Borsett and Abiel Borsett three pounds apiece. To my brother Abraham Hilton, his wife and children forty shillings apiece. To my brother Richard's children, living at my decease, twenty shillings apiece. To the poor of Little Hulton, Lancashire, fifteen pounds. All my children and grandchildren in and about London and in Lancashire shall have mourning. To my servant Jane Rowson five pounds and mourning. To Ellen Boulton mourning. One hundred or one hundred and twenty shall have rings at my funeral. The residue to my two grand daughters Mary and Lydia Smyth, which are the daughters of Bridget Smyth aforementioned, and to all my grandchildren living at the time of my decease, which are the children of my son and daughter John Wiswall and Margaret Wiswall in New England, to be equally divided among them. I make my son Thomas sole executor and I desire my loving friend Mr. Henry Ashurst of Watling Street, London, woollen draper, and my loving son in law James Wilson to be my overseers. Samuel Smith and James Smith witnesses.

Bruce, S.

[The above will I was quite prepared to find, sooner or later, for I brought over with me the recollection of a letter which I had seen in the Massachusetts State Archives years ago. It was written by Thomas and Ann Smith to John Wiswall and his wife, their daughter, and is to be found in Vol. 57, No. 4 of the State Archives. I hope some good antiquary, possessed of sufficient leisure, will have the goodness to append a copy of it to this note. I recall that a reference was made to Wiswall's son Munnings.]

HENRY F. WATERS.

The letter of Thomas and Ann Smith referred to by Mr. Waters, is dated "May the 11th 1660," and is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 7, pp. 273-4. Reference is made to goods sent from Mr. and Mrs. Smith to Mr. and Mrs. Wiswall by Mr. Woodgreen in the ship Prudent Mary. In the trunk containing the goods was a letter dated April 18, 1660. A packet from Mr. [Henry] Ashurst for Henry Webb was also enclosed. Mention is made of your brother Cliffe, sister Wilson, brother Adam, brother Jonathan, and brother Abiel; and of Mr. Glover,

Mr. Withington and Mr. Waldo. Reference is made to the drowning of "your son Munnings." This was Mahalaleel Munnings, drowned Feb. 27, 1659-60. An abstract of Munnings's will is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 10, pp. 176-7. For a genealogy of the Wiswall family see REGISTER, vol. 46, pp. 58-62. A deposition of John Wiswall, Jr., is in vol. 18, p. 70.—EDITOR.]

THOMAS SLAYNE of Kings Linne in the County of Norfolk merchant, 20 November 1648, proved 7 June 1649. My body to be buried in the churchyard of Margarets in Lynne, by my dear and loving wife deceased. To my eldest son John Slayne my house and garden &c. wherein my son in law Daniel Goodwin, merchant, now dwelleth, bought of Henry Robinson and Lawrence Collins, being near Margarets church in Kings Linn. To my son John Slayne my warehouse in King-staire Lane, bought of Mr. James Grennaye, mariner, provided he let my loving daughter Sarah Lyng, wife of Thomas Lyng, merchant, take and enjoy the rent of the tenement wherein one Sparrow now liveth, being part of the house before bequeathed him, during her natural life. I give to the daughters of my son John Slayne the eight acres of pasture ground both of Sampson Cleathers lying in South Lynn abutting upon Hardwick Common, and the tenement and close bought of Thomas Dunham in the parish of Rounston, my said son to take the rents as long as he liveth and after his decease both to be sold for the portions of his said daughters, to be equally divided amongst them. I have been offered one hundred eighty five pounds for both. To my said son John ten pounds. To my son Thomas Slayne and his heirs forever all the free and copyhold land and dwelling houses, barns, stables, orchards &c. in Islington bought of Thomas Smith of Herefordshire wherein one Howling now dwelleth and payeth twenty pounds per annum. The whole farm is about thirty three acres; he to enjoy the same at four and twenty. To my said son Thomas, at twenty four, the messuage with fourteen acres of ground &c. bought of Robert Sparrowe of Watlington, clerk, now in the occupation of Thomas Palmer, lying in Terrington St. Johns. I give to my said son Thomas Slayne my mansion house wherein I now dwell in Kings Linn, in the street called Woollmarket, bought of Beatrice Waters, with the malt houses, warehouses, yards and gardens belonging, to enjoy the same after the decease of my wife Mary Slayne, and the iron cradles and other household stuff in the same, he to pay unto my daughter Mary Slayne fifty pounds of currant money, if she be living; but if not then he to pay ten pounds apiece to my daughters or their children, viz; Joane King ten pounds, Annie Goodwyn ten pounds, Anne Hudson ten pounds, Sarah Linge ten pounds, and to my daughter Slayne, wife of John Slayne ten pounds, all for the use of their children; to be instead of twenty five pounds given him by my brother William Atkyn deceased and of ten pounds given him by his dear mother. To my youngest son Samuel Slayne my lands in Terrington or elsewhere, copy and free, being about fifty five acres and a half bought of William Champney of Lynn, merchant, and the six acres and three roods &c. in Terrington, bought of Thomas Adamson, clerk, and the piece of pasture ground in Terrington, bought of Dorothy Robinson lately containing two acres and one rood, to have and to hold the same at the age of twenty and four years. To my daughter Amye Goodwyn twenty pounds, to my daughter Anne Hudson twenty pounds, to my daughter Sarah Linge twenty pounds, and to my daughter Slanie wife of John Slayne twenty pounds, for the use of their children. Other bequests to them. To my wife Mary Slayne one hundred and fifty pounds and one third part of my brass, linen and pewter, the other two thirds to be divided equally be-

tween my daughters, viz^t Amye Goodwin. Anne Hudson, Sarah Linge and my daughter Slanye. My wife shall have and enjoy all her own household stuff that is in the house which was her own before I married her. I give to my daughter Sarah Linge the sum of twenty five pounds which was the gift of her uncle Mr. William Atkin. I give to her also that which I promised her husband in marriage and which he now hath the possession of, the mansion house &c. in South Lynne wherein one Leonard Bowes now dwelleth, bought of one William Furnish.

I will and desire that the sum of forty pounds be paid to my daughter Joane Kinge according to a bond entered to her husband before marriage for payment of fifty pounds, according to the condition of the said bond; there being ten pounds paid of it in New England already, so there is forty pounds remaining if my said daughter be living at my decease; and if she depart this life before my decease then my desire is that her children may have the said forty pounds. To my daughter Amye Goodwyn twenty five pounds, the gift of her uncle M^r William Atkin. To my daughter Anne Hudson (a similar gift of her uncle). My daughter Kinge hath had her part, and John Slanye and William Slanye. To the children of John Newborne dwelling in Essex forty shillings apiece. To my sister Hodgekyn twenty shillings to buy her a ring. To John Jackler and Mary Jackler, the two children of my wife twenty shillings apiece to buy rings. To four of the poorest people in Snailwell where I was born five shillings apiece. To Mr. Horne twenty shillings and I desire him to preach at my funeral. I make my son in law Thomas Linge of Kings Lynne, merchant, and my friend Thomas Moore of Wisbitch executors and my friend M^r John May, alderman, overseer.

Fairfax, 82.

JAMES GOFFE of Clements East Cheap in London, citizen and leather-seller of London, 17 January 1656, proved (with Codicil of 18 January) the 4th February 1656. Upon marrying with my dear and loving wife Anne Goffe I did settle and convey upon her for life, in case she did survive me, my farm and lands in New Alresford, Southampton, of the yearly value of four score pounds or thereabouts. I give her five hundred pounds besides, she not to claim any further part, either by law or by the Custom of the City of London. Of all the rest my four children, James, Elizabeth, Mary and Deborah, shall have one full third part, according to the Custom of the City of London (personal estate). And the rest I leave as follows &c. To wite the lease of my house at Peckham, Surrey, and the goods, household stuff and furniture in said house, except the wrought cabinet and the several things in the same, which I give to my three daughters, only my watch therein, which I give to my son James. To wife certain goods in my now dwelling house in Cannon Street, except goods &c. in the shop &c. To son James my farm &c. in Alresford, Co. Southampton, after the decease of my wife. To son James, towards his education and breeding abroad till he shall attain his full age of sixteen years, the yearly sum of fourteen pounds out of the rents &c. of my farm called Shuttlehurst, Sussex. To my eldest daughter Elizabeth, for and towards her maintenance and education, the lease of my farm which I hold of William Marsh in Prittlewell Essex, taken in the name of my brother Nicholas Ady (for me). I make my loving brothers Major General William Goffe, Nicholas Ady, and Edward Boverly executors &c. and give them five pounds ten shillings apiece to buy them diamond rings therewith, to wear for a loving remembrance of me. In the codicil he refers to a former wife and gives to Elizabeth the chest of drawers that was her own mothers.

Ruthen, 63.

[Major-General William Goffe, the Regicide, mentioned as his brother by the testator, came to New England with his father-in-law, Col. Edward Whalley, a cousin of Oliver Cromwell, the Protector, and died here. See Stiles's "History of Three of the Judges of King Charles I."; and "Letters and Papers relating to the Regicides," in the Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 4th series, vol. 8, pp. 122 to 225. The traditional story of Gen. Goffe's appearance in an attack by the Indians on Hadley, where he was then concealed, and leading the soldiers to repel the assault, is conclusively disproved by Hon. George Sheldon in the REGISTER, vol. 28, pp. 379-391. Gen. Goffe was a son of Rev. Stephen Goffe, a Puritan divine, rector of Stanmer, Sussex, England.—EDITOR.]

MILDRED HITCH of London widow, 11 February 1657, proved 23 March 1657. To my brother in law Maurice Hitch ten pounds. To William Hitch, his son, ten pounds, and to William Hitch, his son, grandchild of the said Maurice, ten pounds. To my kinsman John Hitch ten pounds and to his son John Hitch ten pounds. To my sister Bridget Bennett an annuity or yearly sum of five and twenty pounds to be issuing and payable out my lands, tenements &c. in Chilworth in the parish of Milton in the County of Oxford. To my niece Martha Andrewes wife of John Andrewes forty pounds, to be paid into her own hands by my kinsman William Gibbs or my executor. To my niece Martha Andrewes an annuity of four pounds sterling per annum for fifteen years if she lives so long. To the said John Andrewes and his eldest son five shillings and to his sons Ezekiel and Francis Andrewes five pounds apiece. To my kinsman William Gibbs five shillings as a remembrance. To my kinswoman Clemence Gibbs, daughter of the said William, one hundred pounds at one and twenty or day of marriage. To my kinswoman Mary Johnson of New England, formerly by the name of Mary Hazard, twenty pounds. To every of them, John Hazard, Rebecca Hazard and Hannah Hazard, children of my said kinswoman Mary Johnson, by a former husband, twenty pounds apiece. To my kinswoman Anne daughter of John Peircevall five pounds. To Mary late wife of John Peircevall five shillings. My friend Mrs. Elizabeth Hardwin wife of Master Grace Hardwin. To Anne Hitch, sister of my executor, five pounds. To my kinsman and servant Thomas Hitch, living with me, all the rest and residue and I make him full and sole executor, and my friends Thomas Staines and Grace Hardwin, waxchandlers, overseers. To the said Thomas Hitch my message &c. in Hensley, Oxon. One of the witnesses was a Grace Hardwick. Wootton, 115.

ELIZABETH KENT of Sunning, Berks, widow, 16 September 1679, proved 8 June 1680. I give and bequeath unto my brother Carey Latham of New England five pounds; and if he should die before it be paid the five pounds I give to his eldest son. To my cousin Jesper Latham of London, stone-cutter, five pounds (with the same proviso). To my cousin Christopher Smith of London, gold wyer drawer, five pounds; and in case of his death before it be paid the said five pounds to his wife. To my brother John Latham his son's daughter five pounds. To my brother Pagett Latham his son's son five pounds. To my son John Kent of London, merchant, my silver tankard. To my grand daughter Ruth Kent my silver porringer and spoon. To my grandson John Kent my wedding ring. To my grandson Walter Kent my great bible. To the wife of my cousin Jesper Latham my East India gown lined with yellow. To my sister Elizabeth Latham my "mautow" gown lined with black and a petticoat. To my brother Carey Latham my father's picture. To the wife of my cousin Christopher

Smith my silver bowl and one of my best green petticoats. To M^{rs} Anne Goffe (certain household stuff). To eight poor widows of Sunning town two shillings six pence apiece. To my god daughter Hannah Percy five pounds. To my godson Henry Young twenty shillings. To my godson Richard Newland ten shillings. To my god daughter Elizabeth Breach and my god daughter Small, daughter of Thomas Small of Burway, ten shillings each. To my sister M^{rs} Katherine Hunt all the residue of my moneys and goods &c., and she to be my whole and sole executrix.

Ralph Percy a witness.

Bath, 82.

[Carey Latham, called a brother by the testator, resided at Cambridge as early as 1639. He had a wife Elizabeth. He removed to New London, Ct., and died in 1685. See Paige's Cambridge, page 398.—EDITOR.]

WALTER KELWAY of Chelmsford, Essex, 1 October 1650, proved 28 February 1650. To my wife Joanna all the movable goods which she brought with her to me, and certain household stuff (including a wicker chair), also a parcel of land in Writtle and three score pounds of money. He calls her "my faithfull yokefellowe." Certain property to be sold or disposed of for the best advantage of my three daughters in New England, namely my daughter Margaret Mountague, my daughter Melcas Snow and my daughter Mary Lane, by equal portions. Reference to grandchildren now in New England and to grandchildren now born in old England. My grand child Elizabeth Kelway. My grand child John Roper. As for my two houses which I have in Rayleigh in Essex, which by right belongs to my two daughters Ruth Caunte and to my daughter Mary Lane of Boston in New England, for which two houses I have taken order that my two daughters shall yield up all their right that they have in the two houses to me to dispose of them, and then, if I can sell them in my life time, I will the moneys for which they be sold it shall be divided into three parts and shall be for my three daughters in New England before mentioned; but if I cannot sell the two houses in my life time then it must rest to be disposed of by my daughter Mary Lane after my death, and she must take the two houses for her portion if no more will fall to her share. But yet in the meantime I give and do bequeath to my three daughters in New England twenty pounds apiece. To my grandchildren in New England already born before this 1 October 1650 four pounds apiece. To my grandchild Elizabeth Kelway, the daughter of my son Jonathan Kelway deceased, for her better bringing up, twenty pounds, and three pounds of this twenty the mother of the child has already received, and twenty shillings more every quarter shall the mother of this my grandchild receive &c. To my grandchild John Roper four pounds. To the poor of Chelmsford and Moulsham. Wife to be executrix and Mr. Richard Holbrough to be my overseer.

One of the witnesses was a Sarah Kellum.

Grey, 26.

[The reference to the above will was given me by our friend Mr. W. S. Appleton. H. F. W.]

Since Mr. Waters has mentioned my name, I will add that I noted this will in 1888, and lately asked him to include it in the "Gleanings," as possibly interesting to three families in this country. According to Savage the three daughters were evidently the wives respectively of Griffin Mountague, Thomas Snow and William Lane.—WILLIAM S. APPLETON.]

CHARLES FROTHINGHAM of Birchhanger Hall in the Co. of Essex, gentleman, 24 July 1652, proved 22 May 1656. To wife Margaret twenty pounds (over and above the benefit of the two hundred pounds during her

life in her brother Rant's hand) and the annuity of forty pounds a year for life. To son Charles my leases of the manor and mill of Birch hanger. To son Christopher two hundred pounds at four and twenty. If he die before attaining to that age then it shall go to my eldest son and executor. To second son Stephen a yearly sum of twenty pounds for life &c. To daughter Anne Evans, wife of William Evans an annuity of twenty pounds for life. To grandchild Charles Evans ten pounds to bind him an apprentice. To my sister Elizabeth Frothingham five pounds. To Bridget Frothingham twenty shillings. To Peter Frothingham twenty shillings. To Katherine Stampe, wife of Martin Stampe living at Hedlington near Oxford, twenty shillings. To my two sisters in Yorkshire five pounds apiece if it be demanded. To my friend Robert Abbott of London, scrivener, five pounds and to his wife twenty shillings for a ring, as a token of my love. To Stephen Rant of Quie (Quy) in Cambridge, clerk, twenty shillings in token of my love and respect. To my cousin M^r Goldsmith twenty shillings. To my friend Richard Tisdale, taylor, in Gray's Inn Lane ten shillings. To my brother John Frothingham, if living, ten pounds, to be paid when he shall demand the same. The residue to my son Charles Frothingham, whom I make executor, and I desire my said brother Stephen Rant and my friend Robert Abbott to be overseers &c. Berkley, 181.

[The recurrence of the name Peter Frothingham in the above will made me deem it worth preserving. HENRY F. WATERS.]

TOBIAS FELLGATE being in Westover in Virginia and having been for the space of eight days or thereabouts, sick in body and so then continuing, but of sound and perfect memory, being requested by one M^r Jeremy Blackman and others then present, made his will April 1635, proved 23 April 1635. To his eldest son William Fellgate one hundred and fifty pounds, to be paid upon demand. To his daughter Sarah Fellgate two hundred and fifty pounds, to be paid at her day of marriage and if she died before she were married (*sic*) then the said legacy to be paid to the said William his son. If William should die before demanding his legacy then he bequeathed the said one hundred and fifty pounds unto Sarah his wife. And if both children died then the said two hundred and fifty pounds to come to his wife. To Mrs. Elizabeth Minifie dwelling in Virginia ten pounds. To a youth called Tobias of Berry forty pounds. Wife Sarah to be sole executrix and William Fellgate and M^r Greene his overseers.

The witnesses were Jeremy Blackman, Peter Swyer, James Jones and Robert Page, in the presence of Salomon Smith. Sadler, 28.

JOHN DERSLEY of Stepney, Middlesex, shipwright, 2 June 1634, proved 19 January 1634. To my reverend friend Mr. Richard Sedgwick, preacher of God's word in Wapping, five pounds. To the poor of the hamlet other five pounds. My wife Frances shall hold and enjoy the tenements and gardens in Wapping which I hold by five several leases, according to the agreement between her and me upon our marriage. This for her life; and after her decease I bequeath to my son Thomas my interest in my now dwelling house &c. which I hold of Mrs. Heard and my interest in the garden which I hold of one Tibballs, and my interest in the tenements in Gun Alley in Wapping now in the several occupations of John Hughes, widow Clawson, goodman Minstrell, goodman Salter, goodman Webb, goodman Bromage and one Mills. To son John, after my wife's death, my interest in the Gun Tavern in Wapping and in the tenements now or late

in the occupation of John Taylor and the shops under it and in the two tenements in the plank yard &c. I am part owner in divers ships and vessels. Composition money to be paid for the houses dock and wharfs &c. now in the occupations of John Dersley and Thomas Hawkins, out of the sale of some of the shipping. Of the rest of my shipping, tackle, furniture &c. I give one moiety to my wife and the other to my two sons. The rest of my goods &c. to my wife and sons. As touching the disposing of my freehold lands, tenements &c. in the several occupations of my son John Dersley and the said Thomas Hawkins, lying between the tenement of Sir John Winter, in the occupation of John Brady, on the West and a tenement of the Hospital of St Thomas in Southwark, in the occupation of one Dogget on the East, one third thereof I give to my wife Frances for term of life, in lieu of her dower, and the other two parts I give to my two sons.

And my will and mind is that the assurances of my said freehold lands &c. which are to be made upon the said composition shall be taken in the names of my son Ting and of M^r Syse and Gibbs and others, according to a book and directions already drawn by my counsel to the uses specified in this my will. I make the said Frances my wife sole executrix and my friends Thomas Wright of Ipswich and my brother Robert Risley overseers. And whereas I have demised to Thomas Hawkins a plank yard &c. for which he pays me twenty pounds per annum, I give the said plankyard to my wife and my two sons. I give to my overseers five pounds apiece, to my sister Bowle forty shillings, to Captain Edward Johnson my watch, to my brother Bowle my seal ring, to my son William Ting and Anne his wife fifty shillings apiece, to Thomasine Humfrey the sawyer's wife twenty shillings. Son Thomas under twenty one. Sadler, 4.

JOHN JOHNSON of Chart next Sutton Valence, Kent, gentleman, 5 November 1627, proved 12 November 1627. I stand seized of forty acres of woodland ground in Hollingborne Kent and three score acres of arable and pasture land in Chart. My wife Katalyna Johnson now with child. I give and bequeath unto my brother Edward Johnson, gent^r, twenty pounds, in one year after my decease. To my sister Rose Chylld ten pounds, in one year and a half &c. To her four children, viz^t Thomas, Dorothy, Robert and Elizabeth Chyld, to every of them thirty shillings, in one year and a half &c. To my brother Robert Johnson's four children, John, Elizabeth, Robert and Katherine Johnson forty pounds, to be equally divided &c. when they shall [have] accomplished their ages of eighteen years apiece. To wife Katalyna for her jointure, out of my lands, six score pounds by the year.

Item, I gevee and bequeath unto my sister Susanna Locke's fower children, viz. Ann, Mary, Susanna and Margaret, to every of them the sum of five shillings. To my sister Elizabeth Asquew's two daughters two shillings and six pence apiece. The child my wife now goeth with. To my said wife the household stuff which I now possess and was sent down into Kent unto me and my said wife by my mother in law Ann Cole. To her also my brown nag with the side saddle. To my brother in law Alexander Chyld forty shillings to make him a ring. I do in duty which I do bear unto Thomas Johnson, my father, make him my said father, Thomas Johnson, my sole executor, and he shall bestow one hundred pounds upon my funeral and my brother Alexander Child shall help to manage the same business. If my father do happen to depart this life before my child, if it be a man child, do accomplish the age of eighteen years then my brother Edward Johnson shall take and have the executorship.

A codicil added 6 November 1627 (affecting the jointure).

Proved by the father, Thomas Johnson; but on the 8th of June 1630 probate was granted to Edward Johnson, by reason of the death of the father.
Skeyner, 113.

THOMAS JOHNSON of Chart next Sutton Vallence in the County of Kent, gentleman, 21 January 4th Charles, proved 8 May 1630. To be buried in the church of Chart near unto the body of my deceased wife. The poor of Chart. My son Robert Johnson. John, one of the sons of my said son Robert. Robert, Elizabeth and Katherine, other the children of my said son Robert (at their several ages of one and twenty years). Item, I give to my son Edward Johnson twenty shillings, to be paid within four years after my decease. Item, I give to my daughter Rosanna Childes ten pounds, to be paid also within four years &c. To my said daughter Rosanna's children, Thomas, Robert, Dorothy and Elizabeth, viz' to Thomas five pounds, to Robert forty shillings, to Dorothy ten shillings and to Elizabeth forty shillings, to be severally paid unto them at their several ages of one and twenty. My servant John Hide. My servant Elizabeth Goldwier. To my son in law Alexander Childe forty shillings to make him a ring. To my grandchild Stephen Johnson, the son of John Johnson late deceased, twenty shillings, at one and twenty. The residue to my son Thomas Johnson, whom I do make, constitute, ordain and appoint the sole executor of this my last will and testament, and I hereby give and bequeath unto my said son Thomas my message or tenement, and the lands thereunto belonging &c. in the parish of Yaldinge, Kent, and called or known by the name of Pickfishe, and all other my messuages, lands &c. in Kent.

Sententia pro valore &c., 8 May 1630, &c., in judicio inter Thomam Johnson, filium naturalem et legitimum, et executorem promoveat. ex una et Edwardum Johnson, filium nâlem et legitimum, eiusdem defuncti, partem contra quam hâc negotium promovetur, necnon Johannem Fish notarium publicum. curatorem ad lites Stephano Johnson nepoti ex filio &c. Scroope, 47.

WILLIAM LOCK of Wimbledon, Surrey, gent, 10 June 1661, proved 7 June 1664. Certain houses, with their appurtenances, standing and being in the parish of St. Savior's Southwark given and bequeathed by Mr Roger Cole, my father in law, to Susanna, my well beloved wife, and her children. My three eldest daughters, Hannah, Susanna and Margaret, I have bestowed in marriage. I shall leave an estate in land for my son Thomas and by this my will provide for my daughter Elizabeth. To my daughter Sarah Lock five brick tenements and another house, known formerly by the name of the Gaden House, all standing upon the ground given by Mr Roger Cole. To my daughter Jane Locke two houses next the Thames, in the said parish, now or late in the tenure of Mr. Robert Bowes or his assigns. To my wife Susanna that parcel of land with four brick tenements thereon built, commonly called the Beane Acre, in Lambeth, Surrey, she to give two hundred pounds to my daughter Elizabeth, towards a portion for her. And I also give and bequeath to my wife all other my personal estate &c., she paying my debts and legacies and discharging my funeral; and I make my said wife Susanna full and sole executrix. To the poor of Wimbledon three pounds.

On the margin is written—"7 Junii 1664. Recepi testament originat. Su: Lock." (This signature is evidently in her own handwriting).

Bruce, 27.

JANE LOCKE one of the daughters of William Lock, gent, deceased, having one hundred pounds in money at my own dispose. make my last will and testament 19 March 1669, proved 25 October 1670. I give and bequeath the sum of twenty pounds to my dear and hono^{ble} mother Mrs. Susanna Lock. I give and bequeath the sum of ten pounds to my brother M^r Thomas Lock. I give and bequeath the sum of twenty pounds to my sister Mrs. Hannah Bragne. I give and bequeath the sum of ten pounds to my sister Mrs. Margaret Willoughby. I give and bequeath the sum of twenty pounds to my sister M^r Elizabeth Lock. I give and bequeath the sum of five pounds to be divided between the two children of my sister Willoughby, that is to say, to Francis and Susanna fifty shillings apiece. I give to Susannah Lock and Hanna Lock, children of my brother, twenty shillings apiece and also to the children of my sister Stephenson, Susanna and Mary, twenty shillings apiece. I give the sum of five pounds to be paid to some poor, honest people as my brother, M^r Thomas Bragne shall see fit, desiring him to distribute it. I also give the sum of forty shilling to be distributed to the poor of the parish of Wimbledon at the discretion of my executrix. Lastly I give and bequeath the little remainder of my hundred pounds, not herein given, to my dear mother Mrs. Susanna Lock, whom I, with her leave, make full and sole executrix of this my last will and testament.

Penn, 136.

[The four preceding wills have a value as bearing on the connections of our Deputy Governor, Francis Willoughby. The two Johnson wills may also acquire an additional interest hereafter if we are so lucky as to trace any connection between them and our famous Captain Edward Johnson and Dr. Robert Chyld, who were both men of Kent.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

HENRY PEYTON of Lincoln's Inn, Middlesex, Esq. 10 December 1655, proved 6 May 1656. To my faithfully loving and dearly beloved wife Katherine four thousand pounds and the lease of my house wherein I now dwell in Chancery Lane, which I hold of Magdalen College in Oxford, and all my estate, right, title and term of years therein to come, for her better support and livelihood. To my daughter Mary Peyton one thousand pounds at eighteen or day of marriage. To my sons Vallentine, Laurance and John, five hundred pounds apiece within four years after my decease. To my sons Sandis Peyton and Charles Peyton eight hundred pounds apiece, to Sandis at six and twenty and to Charles at one and twenty: and my executrix to allow to my son Charles thirty pounds a year for his education and maintenance at school, out of the proceeds of his said portion, until he shall accomplish his said age. To my daughters Margaret Raven and Bridget Humphry a hundred pounds apiece, to buy them and their husbands mourning. To Mistresse Mary Bateman, my wife's sister, one hundred pounds, in one year, but her husband to have nothing to do with it or any part of it. To my grand children John Raven, Henry Raven and Edmund Humphry fifty pounds apiece, at eighteen years of age respectively, and to Katherine Humphry, daughter of my said son and daughter Humphry, fifty pounds, at eighteen or day of marriage. To my brother Master William Peyton twenty pounds, to buy him and his son William mourning, and to my cousins William and Henry Peyton, sons of my brother Edmond, ten pounds apiece, to buy them mourning or rings to wear for my sake. The rest of my estate to my wife Katherine, whom I make and ordain to be sole and only executrix.

Wit: William Campfield, Philip Bamfield.

Berkley, 145.

GILES DAVIS of Chippinge Sodbury, Co. Gloucester, yeoman, 5 January 1610, proved 27 May 1641. Wife Margaret. Two daughters Mary and Anne. My loving father Tobias Davis and loving brother Robert to be executors of my will and guardians of my children. William Ellery one of the witnesses. Evelyn, 60.

[This, I think, is the only will in which I have found the name of Tobias Davis, well known in New England. Understanding that Mr. J. H. Lea was taking notes of the name I gave the reference to him, and called attention to the mention of Tobias as a christian name. Afterwards I learned from him that he could not get any more light on the question of a possible connection of this family with our Roxbury family of Davis. The will of Robert Davis of Little Sodbury was proved 1680 (Bath, 78). In both cases the signature was written Davis, although in the copy of the above will it was written Davies.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

WILLIAM WEARE of Tregonye, Cornwall, yeoman, 8 January 1619, proved 20 May 1623. To be buried in the churchyard of Cubie. To the church of Cuby. To my daughter Margery, wife of Arthur Eastis twenty shillings. To my daughter Margery's four children, viz^t Arthur Lyppingcott, Richard Lyppingcott, Maude Lyppingcott and Johane Lyppingcott, two shillings and six pence apiece. To Otes Tillam *als* Jeles the like sum. The residue to Susan Weare, my now wife, whom I make full and whole executrix.

Wit: John Williams and Philip Cooke.

Swann, 28.

[The foregoing will, also, I have preserved for the reason that it contains the only reference, thus far, to a Richard Lippincott which I have found in my researches here.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

PHILIP HAMPSON, citizen and merchant tailor of London, 2 June 1654, proved 4 July 1654. My body to be buried in the parish church of St. Michael Queenhithe London. To Samuel Hampson, my eldest son, one hundred pounds, at twenty one, together with fifty pounds more of the debts now owing me by Sir William Killigrew, if the same debts shall be had and received. To Jonathan, my youngest son, one hundred and twenty pounds at twenty one, and fifty pounds of the same debt &c. Household effects to each.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my daughter Beatrice Josselyne the wife of Abraham Josselyn the sum of five pounds and unto the said Abraham Josselin I give ten shillings and all such debts and sums of money which he oweth me except one of thirty one pounds that he oweth me upon bond. I give and bequeath unto Abraham Josselin and Philip Josselyn my grand children five pounds apiece, to be paid unto them when and as they shall severally and respectively attain unto the age of twenty one years. To my daughter Hannah Philipps twenty shillings and to Hugh Philipps her husband ten shillings and to Hugh Philipps my grandchild five pounds at twenty one. To Anne Webb my wife's kinswoman five pounds at her day of marriage. To my sister Mary Delfe twenty shillings. To my sister in law Elizabeth Talbott twenty shillings. To John and Nicholas Hampson, the two sons of my late brother Richard, ten shillings apiece, if they come and demand it, and to Margaret and Anne daughters of my said late brother Richard twenty shillings apiece. To my brother M^r Robert Bedford of Coventry and my friend M^r Henry Madocks, dyer, my overseers &c. twenty shillings apiece as a remembrance of my love unto them. The rest to my wife Anne whom I make sole executrix.

Aichin, 41.

[Abraham Josselyn of Hingham, Mass., supposed to be a son of Thomas of the same place, had a wife Beatrice (See Savage's Dictionary). It is not known whether this family is related to Henry Josselyn, "the first and only Royal Chief Magistrate of Maine," whose pedigree with an account of himself will be found in the REGISTER, vol. 40, pp. 290-4. — *Editor.*]

JOHN FRY of Combe St Nicholas, Somerset, gent, 2 January 1635, proved 20 November 1638. To be buried in the parish church of Combe St Nicholas. The children of my sisters that are now living. My wife Dorothy. My kinsman Robert Chute and Julyan, his wife. My servant John Luffe. Lands in Combe St Nicholas lately purchased of Edward Rossiter, gent, deceased. Brother in law John Richards. Cousin David Yea.

Lee, 166.

[George Frye of Weymouth, Mass. was from Combe St. Nicholas and March 5, 1673-4, being then about 58 years old, testified in relation to William Torrey and his son Samuel who were of Combe St. Nicholas and came in the same ship with him in 1649. See Suffolk Deeds, viii. 392, and Gleanings in the REGISTER, vol. 45, page 302. John Frye of Newbury and Andover, Mass. from Basing, Hants., who came to New England in the Bevis of Hampton in 1635, is not known to be related to George. A tabular pedigree of his descendants is printed in the REGISTER, vol. 8, pp. 226-7. — *EDITOR.*]

JONAS DE PEISTER, born at Ghaunt, at present dwelling at London, son of late Joas de Peister, also of Gaunte, 5 December 1638, proved 29 December 1638. "Findinge myself weakned with an Ague." Wife to be executrix. Poor of the Dutch Congregation. Poor of the Congregation at Haerlem. My cousin William de Peister that dwelleth with me (at 24). Peter de Peister, brother of William, "because he is sickley." Elizabeth de Key, my niece, daughter of my sister Mary, begotten by Jacob de Key, the son of Michael. George Barker, serving with me. Our daughter Anne. Wife, if with child. At death of child or children and marriage of wife to my right heirs, viz, John, James and Lieuen de Peister the children of Joos de Peister, the children of Mary de Peister. My wife's brothers Peter and Josias Crosse. I most friendly require my brother James and Lieuen de Peyster and first my father in law William Crosse, Mr. Nicholas Corselis, cousin William de Peister and George Barker for to be overseers of this my testament. [Among the names of witnesses was that of George Parker (not Barker). The widow's name not given in Probate Act.]

Lee, 172.

PRISCILLA HARRIS of Northam, Devon, spinster, 11 January 1650, proved 12 September 1651. The poor of Northam and of Barnestable. I give and bequeath unto my sister Agnes living in New England twenty pounds and to her children thirty pounds, equally to be divided amongst them. My sister Mary Gribble. My dwelling houses in Budporte in Barnstable. My cousin Priscilla Baker. My cousin Bartholomew Strabridge. My brother Richard Harris his daughters. My cousin Rebecca Harris. My sister Philip Greade. My master and mistress Leigh and their son in law Mr. John Berry. My brother in law John Gread and sister Philip his wife. Mr. William Berry and his sister Honor. The rest of their brothers and sisters. Bartholomew Shapton the younger and his two sisters and brother John Shapton. My master William Leigh. Brother Richard Harris to be sole executor.

Grey, 173.

JOHN COOKE of Sprowston, Norfolk, yeoman, 29 January 1650, proved 13 November 1654. To my wife Elizabeth all my houses and lands in Norwich, which I bought of Erasmus Alesson, clerk, lying and being in the parish of St. George, Colgate; also two closes in Burston for her natural life. To Dorothy wife of Edward Potts of Cambridge all my houses &c. after the decease of my wife Elizabeth, subject to certain legacies. To Elizabeth Parlet wife James Parlitte of Hingham ten pounds, to Anne the wife of Edmund Pitts in New England, if she come to demand it, ten pounds, to Mary Pitcher daughter of Isaac Pitcher the elder, of Hingham, ten pounds and to Sarah (another daughter) ten pounds. To Isaac Jyssoppe (Jessopp?) son of Thomas Jyssoppe the elder my two closes in Burston he to pay to his brother's four eldest children five pounds apiece at eighteen years of age. Wife Elizabeth executrix. *Alchin, 270.*

JOHN SMITH of Southwold, Suffolk, gentleman, 1 November 1650, proved 8 February 1650. To John Smith, my eldest son, at his age of four and twenty years, the house called the Lyon in Southwold, he to pay out of it ten pounds apiece to my daughter Anne and my son Robert and to my daughter Mary. My request is Mr. Harrison should give a release of the Lyon according to his promise, otherwise that the two hundred pound bonds due to me from him should be prosecuted for the good of my children. To my daughter Anne, after the decease of my wife, those houses that were lately Webb's and Cockerell's, and my wife shall pay out of those houses three pounds every year during her life to my daughter Anne. To my daughter Phebe the house upon the Common after the decease of my wife. To my son Robert the house in the Lane that was lately Pimpe's, after the decease of my wife. To my daughter Mary the house that was lately Mason's after the decease of my wife. To my wife all my movable goods, stock, shipping, for the payment of my debts and for the bringing up of my children. And after her decease my daughter Anne shall have out of the same ten pounds, my daughter Phebe ten pounds, my son Robert twenty pounds and my daughter Mary twenty pounds. I give and bequeath unto my wife a house and all debts in estate in New England during her life, and after her decease to be equally divided amongst my children. To my sister Phebe Smith a gold ring and twenty shillings. I make my wife Hellen Smith executrix and desire Mr Thomas Spurdance my son in law and Mr. William Smith my cousin to be supervisors. *Grey, 39.*

CLAREE THATCHER of Woolsackaller in Houndsditch, St. Buttolph's without Aldgate, London, widow, 9 April 1656, proved 19 April 1656. To my loving sister Mary Langham, wife of Richard Langham, twenty gilders sterling money. To my loving friend and brother in the faith, Anthony Trayford, five pounds of lawful money of England. To my nurse Margery Beale forty shillings. To Elenor Shilcock twenty shillings. To my daughter Sarah Hancock, wife of Robert Hancock of Amsterdam, silk dyer, the sum of five shillings and no more. All which legacies my desire is shall be paid unto the several and respective legatees aforesaid within six months next after the death or departure out of this mortal life of me the said Claree Thatcher. I give, will and bequeath unto Mary Moody daughter of James Moody of Stepney, mariner, a debt of forty shillings due unto me from her said father. All the rest and residue of my goods &c. to my loving son Humble Thatcher, whom I ordain and make sole executor &c. Wit: Ralph Grafton, William Cock, John Butler Scr.

[I would suggest that the testatrix of the above will was the widow of Anthony Thatcher referred to by his brother Thomas as "in the Separation" (see REG. vol. 47, p. 131). The rather odd name Clarey (Claree), the bequest of twenty "gilders," the reference to a friend as a "Brother in the fayth," and to a son-in-law as "of Amsterdam," all seem to show this. Let me say, too, that I have had the references to those Thatcher wills already printed, for nearly ten years, and only refrained from publishing them long ago for the reason that I felt so extremely doubtful as to the identity of Anthony Thatcher. I could not believe that the Anthony Thatcher who was "in the Separation" was our man who was wrecked off Cape Ann.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

JOHN BURTON of London, gent. 7 December 1626, proved 23 June 1627. I give and bequeath my manor of Barons in Essex and all messuages, lands, tenements &c. thereunto belonging, situate in the parishes of Parleigh and Haseley, Essex, unto my son William Burton for life, and then to the heirs male and female of his body &c., next to John Russell &c., then to Henry Rawlinson, clerk &c. And for default of such issue &c. I give the half part of the said manor, messuages, lands &c. to the Company of Vintners, and their successors forever; and the other moiety I give and bequeath for and towards a yearly maintenance of such preachers which shall from time to time preach at "Powles Crosse" London, and also for a yearly maintenance of the poor of St. Brides *als* Bridget, London, equally to be divided. Other bequests to son William (including a messuage or tenement called the Three Tuns, on the Bankside, Surrey). Also my sword and inlaid musket and bandileers and my horsemans pistol and all my Latin and French books, together with my Prayer book which my father left unto me as my whole legacy. To wife Elizabeth my lease of certain tenements on the millbank at Westminster, and of a lease of certain cellars under the long Armory in Milk Street (and other property). To my brother in law William Handeorne five pounds (for a ring) and to his two daughters twenty pounds apiece, at sixteen or days of marriage. The Company of the Vintners ten pounds to buy them a cup in form of a Tun, with a burr on the top of it.

Item, I do give and bequeath unto the Knot of my cousins, viz^t Mr. Henry Fryer, Mr. Windevor, Mr. Mavericke. Mr. Symon Younge, Mr. John Burton in Gracious Street, London, Mr. Paul Chapman, Mr. Thomas Wentworth, Mr. Walter Meeke, Mr. Lowe, Mr. Haughfen, Mr. Richard Hewlett, Mr. Carre Coventry, Mr. Richard March and Mr. Andrew Burton, four pounds to pay for a supper for them to meet together. To every one of my said cousins ten shillings apiece to buy them bandstring rings to wear in remembrance of me. Two hundred pounds to the said John Russell if he live to the age of one and twenty years. To Mr. Felix Wilson of the White Friars, London, forty shillings (for a ring); also to Mr. George Vernon and his wife. My wife's now daughter by her former husband. My son William to be sole executor and the said Mr. Henry Fryer, Mr. Felix Wilson, Mr. Edward Wendover, Mr. Symon Younge citizen and embroider of London, Mr. John Lane of London haberdasher, Mr. Andrew Burton of Gray's Inn and Mr. Thomas Wentworth the younger overseers.

Commission issued 23 June 1627 to Elizabeth Burton the relict to administer during the minority of the executor, who took upon himself the executorship 22 May 1640.

Skyunner, 60.

[The above will and that which follows contain the only references to the name of Maverick which I have noticed during my examination of probably more than a quarter of a million wills in England.

HENRY F. WATERS.]

MOSES MAVERICK, on board the good ship Phœneas and Margaret, 6 January 1678-9, at 9 or thereabouts of the clock at night, proved 23 July 1679, by Elizabeth Downing *als* Dunning. To my landlady M^{rs} Elizabeth Downing the sum I owe her (seven pounds eight shillings), and a ring of the value of one "Ackye" and a half. To M^r Thomas Nelson the sum of five pounds I owe him and a ring of two "Ackyes" and a half. A ring of same value each to M^{rs} Deale and her two daughters. To my father and mother, brothers and sisters, each of them, one ring of the value of one "Acky" and a halfe. To every officer in this said ship Phineas and Margaret a ring of the value of two "Ackyes" and a half. To Mrs Ligh two rings of that value. To Robert Hall one ring of the value of two "Ackyes." Upon sundry occasions to myself best known I make my landlady Elizabeth Downing my heir and executrix and to see this will performed within ten days of the arrival of the ship at London. King, 83.

[The Probate Act Book gives me no help as to his former place of abode.
H. F. W.]

JOHN LOWERS of Darnth, Kent, husbandman, 8 June 1645 proved 5 February 1650. I give and bequeath unto Thomas Lowers half my part of Roxly Wood, which I hold, and my sister Scudder and Henry Scudder her son, of M^r Bugings in lease, paying yearly for that part the sum of four pounds ten shillings during the full term thereof. To my sister Scudder's sons, Thomas, Henry, William and John Scudder, twenty shillings apiece and to her two daughters, Elizabeth and Martha Scudder, ten shillings apiece, to be paid within one year after my decease by my executor. To my cousin Thomas Lowers twenty shillings within one year &c. Wife Mary to be full executor and John Umphrey of Darnth yeoman and Thomas Lowers of Dartford husbandman to be overseers. Grey, 27.

[Since our Thomas Scudder of Salem (1648) had children named John, Thomas, Henry, William and Elizabeth, I can not but think I have found traces of his family in the above will. If that should turn out to be correct, the following will should also be saved.
H. F. W.]

WILLIAM SCUDDER of Darenthe, Kent, yeoman, 27 July 1607 proved 4 November 1607. My body to be buried "solempely," according to the custom of the church of England, within the parish churchyard of Darenthe, as near as may be unto my father's grave. To wife Margery all my lands and tenements whatsoever and whereever, during only her natural life. After that to Parnell Scoodder, my eldest daughter, my lands in Dartford and Wilmington now in the tenure &c. of James Pinden, with remainder to Mary Scudler, my youngest daughter. To my two next daughters, Margaret and Joane Scudler, my messuage of tenement called Frog Lane (with vault houses &c. belonging), now in the tenure of John Ellis &c. in Sutton at Hone. To daughter Mary a parcel of land called Pricles Meade (six acres or more) in Sutton at Hone, with remainder to Parnell, my eldest daughter. And if they two both happen to die without issue &c. then to my other two daughters. If all my four daughters shall happen to die without heirs of their bodies lawfully begotten then I give Parnell's portion to Henry Scudler, son of John Scudler, my natural brother deceased, and to his heirs forever. The lands and tenements bequeathed my daughters Margaret and Joane I then give to Henry and Thomas Scudler,

sons of my natural brother Henry Scudder deceased, equally to be divided. The land bequeathed to Mary I give to John Scudder, the son of Henry Scudder my natural brother deceased &c. To my eldest daughter, Parnell, one hundred and twenty pounds. To my second daughter, Margaret, fifty pounds. To my third daughter Joane fifty pounds. To my fourth daughter, Mary, one hundred pounds. These to be paid at their respective ages of one and twenty years or days of marriage. To Judith West daughter of Will: West six pounds at age of eighteen. If she die before that then three pounds of it to Thomas Austyn of Darenthe and the other three pounds to my executrix. To John Johnson the elder ten shillings; to John Johnson the younger twenty shillings; both of the parish of Wilmington. To the children of Will: Gascoine begotten of his wife Bridget Walter twenty shillings. To the poor of Darenthe twenty shillings, of Sutton at Hone ten shillings and of Horton Kyrby ten shillings. The rest to Margerie my wife, whom I ordain full and sole executrix &c., desiring and entreating my trusty and well beloved cousins and neighbors Robert Walter, John Humfrey and Thomas Scudder to be overseers and assisters &c., and, for their care &c., I give them twenty shillings apiece.

Hudleston, 85.

HENRY ATKINS (without date) proved 6 November 1630. To my niece Margaret Wildon sixty pounds at the one and twentieth year of her age, and if it please God to call her out of this life before she come to age it is my will that the said legacy be given to my nephew George Wildon, her brother. To my nephew George twenty pounds at one and twenty, and if he die before he attain to those years my will is that it be given to my niece Margaret Wildon his sister. To Jane Pate ten pounds. To the three under cooks in the kitchen, to each of them ten shillings. Small bequests to M^r Ralph Catlyn, M^r Francis Patrick, Mr. George Neale, Gilbert the butler and Elizabeth Kemball. To the poor of Northampton ten shillings. To Edward Lawrence one silver porringer and one silver spoon. To Mrs. Elizabeth Mewce two silver dishes, two saucers, one silver bowl, one silver gilt salt, five spoons, one down bed, one down bolster, one down pillow, one pair of Holland sheets, one Holland pillow beer. I give to Mrs. Francis Washington the sum of twenty pounds. To William, the Keeper of Althorpe Park, my bedfellow, forty shillings. To Edward, Mr. Mewce his man, ten shillings. To William, Mr. Mewce his man, ten shillings. And I make my loving and worthy friend Mr. Francis Mewce my sole executor. These words were spoken by the Testator the night before his death, while he was in perfect memory &c.

Northampton Wills, OE. (1626-30), 293.



Jeremiah Bolburn.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

OCTOBER, 1893.

MEMOIR OF JEREMIAH COLBURN, A.M.

By the Editor of the REGISTER.

JEREMIAH COLBURN was born in the town of Boston, Massachusetts, January 12, 1815. His father was Calvin Colburn, a native of Leominster, Mass., whose father, Nathan Colburn, was a soldier in the war of the Revolution. His mother's maiden name was Catharine Sybil Lakin. She was the youngest child of Isaac and Mary (Lawrence) Lakin, and was born at Groton, Mass., May 20, 1780. They were married at Groton, April 20, 1800.

Mr. Colburn received his education at the public schools of his native town. His first attendance was at a primary school in 1820, when he was five years old. He continued in the primary and grammar schools till the year 1830. Among the schools which he attended were the Bowdoin in Derne street, and the Mayhew in Hawkins street.

Soon after leaving school he became a clerk in the store of Seth J. Thomas, a dealer in hats, at No. 60 Washington street, on the eastern side, a few doors north of State street. As a clerk he made himself useful, was attentive to his duties, and endeavored to acquire a thorough knowledge of the business. In the year 1840, Mr. Thomas gave up his business to engage in other pursuits, and Mr. Colburn, then a young man of twenty-five years, succeeded him. He was strictly honest in his dealings, and made it for the interest of purchasers to trade with him. They found that he consulted their interests as well as his own. They became friends as well as customers. He carried on the business successfully for over twelve years.

On the 8th of March, 1853, Mr. Colburn was appointed by President Franklin Pierce one of the United States Appraisers in the Custom House for the port of Boston. Accepting the office, he

gave up his business to attend to it, and entered at once on its duties, performing them with scrupulous fidelity. He won the confidence of the merchants of Boston who had dealings with him, as well as that of his fellow officials. He was faithful to his trust, but performed his duties in a courteous and conciliatory manner.

He retired from the office in June, 1861. After this he engaged in no regular business, but spent much of his time in literary and antiquarian pursuits.

He early developed a taste for collecting coins, minerals and shells. The "*Cyclopædia of American Literature*" says of him :

At the age of fifteen he began to form a collection of coins, which was, at first, as might be expected, of a miscellaneous character. Subsequently, without abandoning his former pursuit, he turned his attention to minerals and shells, and lastly to books, autographs, manuscripts, portraits and engravings relating to America, including colonial and continental money, supplemented by early and recent issues of paper tokens, from one penny upwards. At the suggestion of Joseph G. Morris of Philadelphia, who was lost at sea in the steamer "*Arctic*" on her passage from Liverpool in 1854, he began a collection of bank notes, including those of broken banks and the counterfeit bills of the period, his friend believing the day to be not far distant when paper money would be among the things of the past, or at least of great rarity.*

His collection of coins and medals in 1863, after spending a third of a century in gathering it, had become extensive and valuable. It included some of the finest and rarest of early American coins. Of Greek and Roman coins he had also a valuable collection. His medals included some of the rarest specimens, and those of the most elaborate workmanship. In that year Mr. Colburn disposed of a large proportion of his collection. He retained, however, many choice pieces, to which from time to time he made additions.

The gathering of these coins and medals was a good school for him, as he was thereby led to study the history of the nations by which they were struck, and particularly of his own country. He acquainted himself with the leading events commemorated by the coins of Greece and Rome. The faces of the old emperors, as portrayed by their mint-masters, became familiar to him. The medals and coins of the mother country led him to study her annals, and the leading events in the lives of her heroes and statesmen, especially as related to his favorite science.

His library of historical books and pamphlets relating to America was large, but his collection of autographs and prints was more remarkable. It was especially rich in American specimens, and was very valuable in a historical point of view.

Mr. Colburn became an expert in the subject of his studies, and was looked upon as an authority on the rarity and value of coins and

* Duyckinck's *Cyclopædia of American Literature*, edited by M. Laird Simons, Philadelphia, 1875, vol. 2, page 859.

medals. His opinion was also sought as to the value of autographs, historical documents and rare Americana. This was cheerfully given, and as he made no pretence to knowledge which he did not possess, his opinion could safely be relied on. He knew either personally or by correspondence the most eminent collectors.

In 1860, he and some of his friends interested in numismatics associated themselves together for the study of that science, and took the name of the Boston Numismatic Society. The society was organized March 3, 1860. Winslow Lewis, M.D., was chosen the president, and Mr. Colburn the vice-president. In 1865 Dr. Lewis resigned, and Mr. Colburn was elected president. He held this office over a quarter of a century till his death, when he was succeeded as president by the Hon. Samuel Abbott Green, M.D., who now holds the position.

In the spring of 1870 he was one of a committee of the Boston Numismatic Society to assume the publication of the *American Journal of Numismatics*. This periodical had been begun by the American Numismatic and Archæological Society of New York city, and till this time had been published by that society. The *Journal* had then been published four years, the first number bearing the date of May, 1866. The work was originally issued as *The American Journal of Numismatics and Bulletin of the American Numismatic and Archæological Society*. In May, 1869, the sub-title was changed to *Bulletin of American Numismatic and Archeological Societies*. While issued by the projectors and original publishers four volumes were completed. They then relinquished it to the committee above named, which consisted of three persons. Mr. Colburn's associates were William Sumner Appleton, A.M., and Samuel Abbott Green, M.D. They continued the publication for twenty-one years, their first issue being dated July, 1870, and their last April, 1891. Mr. Colburn was the business manager as well as one of the editorial committee. It was by his persistent energy and industry that the *Journal* was able to be issued so regularly for that long period of time.*

The twenty-one volumes of the *Journal* issued under Mr. Colburn's charge are a monument of his zeal and devotion to the science. The *Journal*, both before and after his connection with it, has been a very useful periodical. It has been, and remains, a medium of inter-communication for the many collectors scattered throughout this country, and has brought their writings to the attention of the numismatists of Europe. It has advanced the study of numismatics by bringing out able articles from the pens of specialists, and by collecting a mass of valuable matter illustrating the various phases of a science which numbers so many learned men among its disciples. A writer in the

* The American Journal of Numismatics is now published by Messrs. T. R. Marvin & Son, and is edited by William T. R. Marvin, A.M. The Messrs. Marvin have printed the Journal from 1870 until the present time.

REGISTER for July, 1871, speaks of the *Journal* as of the highest authority in its department, and adds: "It aims to impart elevation and dignity to the study of coins and medals, by giving due prominence to their historical character and value."^{*} It has given special attention to descriptions of medals, particularly those relating to American history, including lists of Washington, Franklin, Lincoln and other personal medals; while its catalogues of Canadian, Masonic and Medical medals are frequently referred to by collectors in this country and abroad. Some of these were undertaken at Mr. Colburn's suggestion, and all with his hearty sympathy.

In January, 1857, the *Historical Magazine*, a monthly periodical devoted to the antiquities, history and biography of America, was commenced in Boston, and Mr. Colburn was an early contributor to its pages. At the request of the writer of this memoir, who was the editor of the magazine, he prepared for it a number of articles on American coins and coinage. These were supplemented by valuable historical documents drawn from his rare collection of autographs and other manuscripts. For several years he furnished short articles for the department of "Notes and Queries," which were highly appreciated.

On the 4th of November, 1857, he was elected a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and took an active part in its affairs. He served on the committee on finance from 1859 to 1862, on the library committee from 1862 to 1877, and on the committee on publication from 1874 to 1889. He was chairman of the committees on finance and the library. For twenty-seven years, from 1862 to 1889, he was a member of the board of directors, whose duty was to conduct the prudential and executive business of the Society. He was a member of the Register Club during the whole period of its existence, from 1865 to 1874. This Club for ten years bore the financial responsibility of publishing the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register.

He was a contributor to the REGISTER for more than a quarter of a century, and many valuable articles by him appear in its pages. "In 1866," says Duyckinck's *Cyclopædia of American Literature*, "at the request of the Rev. Elias Nason, then editor of the REGISTER, and other fellow members of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, he commenced the compilation of a catalogue of works on the local history of Massachusetts, which was published in successive numbers of the REGISTER, and was subsequently issued in a royal octavo volume of 119 pages, under the title of "Bibliography of the Local History of Massachusetts."[†] The first number of this series appeared in the REGISTER for January, 1867, and the last in that for April, 1871. Finding that the work proved a great

^{*} REGISTER, vol. 25, p. 303.

[†] Duyckinck's *Cyclopædia of American Literature*, edited by M. Laird Simons, Philadelphia, 1875, vol. 2, p. 859.

aid to those investigating the history of the state and its several towns, Mr. Colburn began collecting materials for a new and much enlarged edition of the work, but he did not find time to prepare it for the press.

He was one of the founders of the Prince Society, organized in 1858, whose object is the "preserving and extending the knowledge of American history, by editing and printing such manuscripts, rare tracts and volumes as are mostly confined in their use to historical students and public libraries." The Rev. Dr. Slafter thus speaks of the advantages of such a society :

Every careful historical student is fully aware that there exists in this country and in England a mass of matter in the form of legal documents, charters, tracts and letters, which are inaccessible, or of very great rarity, but nevertheless indispensable to a correct knowledge of our early history. While these papers are scattered, and some of them perhaps unknown, they are not only liable, but pretty sure to be overlooked, and in consequence the historian is equally sure to fall into error. It is the object of this society to collect together these papers, fragments of a complete whole, and print them in volumes, carefully and fully annotated, so that the historical student may have the whole subject before him at once.*

Samuel G. Drake, A.M., the historian, of Boston, was chosen the first president. Mr. Colburn was chosen a vice-president, and held the office from 1859 to 1863, when he was chosen treasurer. This office he held till 1873, when he resigned. He was the publishing committee for the second volume issued by the society, namely, *Wood's New-England's Prospect*, a foolscap quarto of 131 pages. Mr. Colburn lived to see twenty volumes of the society's publications issued, and several others in preparation by competent editors.

He was one of those who met in 1879, by invitation of Mr. Whitmore, to form the "Boston Antiquarian Club." He continued a member of this Club till its dissolution in December, 1881, a new association called the "Bostonian Society" having been formed under its auspices by the members. Of this society, whose object is "to promote the study of the history of Boston, and the preservation of its antiquities," he was an original member. The government of the city of Boston in 1882 placed the control of the Council Chamber and the Hall of Representatives in the Old State House in the custody of this society. The society took possession of these halls in June, 1882, with appropriate ceremonies. It has gathered within those historic walls a remarkable collection of articles illustrating the history of this city. Mr. Colburn was a life member of this society, and a liberal contributor to its treasures.

Mr. Colburn was either an honorary or a corresponding member of the following state Historical Societies, and probably of others: Virginia, New Hampshire, Wisconsin and Pennsylvania. He was

* The Purpose and Work of the Prince Society, by the Rev. Edmund F. Slafter, D.D., pp. 3-4.

a corresponding member of the Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia, and was elected an honorary member of the American Numismatic and Archaeological Society of New York, Dec. 23, 1867. He was also honored by an election as "Foreign Associate" (*Associé étranger*) of the Royal Belgian Numismatic Society. In 1869 Williams College conferred upon him the honorary degree of Master of Arts.

We do not know the politics of Mr. Colburn's father, but his employer, Mr. Thomas, was a democrat, and numbered among his intimate friends most of the leading democrats of the state. Mr. Colburn when a boy saw much of them, and secured their friendship and regard. He became a firm and zealous believer in the principles of the democratic party as interpreted by the supporters of Gen. Jackson, and held them with tenacity to the close of his life. But he was never a bigoted partizan, and many of his political opponents were his personal friends. He studied and became familiar with the politics of the country, state and town. He had a fund of anecdotes of prominent politicians in the middle of the present century with whom he was acquainted, and it was interesting and instructive to listen to his reminiscences.

Mr. Colburn was a keen observer of men and manners, and the events of his earlier years were firmly impressed in his memory. His recollections of the Boston of former days were extremely vivid, and he often entertained his hearers with descriptions of the customs which prevailed when he was a boy and young man. He could describe the celebrities with rare skill, and place them and their peculiarities distinctly before your eyes.

Mr. Seth J. Thomas furnishes the following estimate of his character:

The biography of Jeremiah Colburn may be written in a few words, yet much good may be said of him. I knew him from his boyhood to his death. He had no place with the conspicuous. He was not an orator who tried to persuade others of what he did not believe; nor a general whose merit was that he never fought a battle; nor a politician whose success was better than his cause; nor an inventor who obtained many patents for what was not useful. He did not travel much. He neither sailed to the North pole nor under the Southern cross; but he early sought wisdom and found it right here at home. He was honest in the bone. In act and speech he was sincere. His nature was kindly. He loved his friends, and he had not an enemy on the earth. With his other getting he got understanding. His insight was clear. He saw virtue in riches honestly acquired, and he got rich honestly. He cared for his widowed mother and his younger and dependent brother, and they called him blessed. He lived frugally and soberly. He saved a part of what he earned. He was careful in his investments. He was fond of art, of paintings, statuary, and good books. He was acquainted with ancient coins. He loved whatever was loveable, and the most loveable he loved most. His home was beautiful; his grounds charming, and his house a pattern of elegance and refinement. If one asked, how is it that one with so small an income became rich, the answer was:

He saved every year a part of what he earned. This was all the secret of his wealth. As an appraiser in the Customs his salary was only two thousand dollars a year. Appointed under the administration of President Pierce, he held that place eight years, and was removed early in the administration of President Lincoln. As an appraiser he was attentive, intelligent, impartial and just, and always a gentleman; but the exigencies of party, and not unfitness, were supposed to require his removal. He took no pains to retain his place, but left to those who deny all belief in the theory that the spoils belong to the victors, to practice it, nevertheless, without complaint, upon him; since, although he never believed in that theory himself, he did believe, as a man of sense, that an administration, to be successful, is entitled to have its friends in positions to aid it.

One morning, unexpectedly to others, but not so to him, he departed. Whither? Dr. Brown-Séquard said to me, "There is nothing vital which is not material." "Well," said I, "suppose that be so, is there nothing material which is not visible?" Dr. Brown-Séquard was in a hurry and did not wait to answer. But I ask: Who has analyzed the human mind on its way to God? I am of the year 1807, and I suppose I know as much about this matter as most men. I cannot say that I know, but I believe; and that, I suppose, must suffice to me. But I also believe a day will come when men will know. It was once said: "The wind bloweth where it listeth; we hear the sound thereof, but cannot tell whence it cometh nor whither it goeth." But now we know that the wind does not blow where it listeth, but is governed by a law; and we can tell from whence it cometh and whither it goeth, and how fast it goes; and since it is not uncommon to infer more than is proved, I think it is not unwise to believe in the existence of more than we can see. That is my case. I commend the thought to others.

The Hon. Samuel Abbott Green, M. D., formerly mayor of Boston, furnishes these reminiscences:

My acquaintance with Mr. Colburn began, nearly fifty years ago, at Groton, of which town his mother was a native, and where, too, he had a married sister (Mrs. Woolley) then living. I was considerably his junior in age, but I remember well the kindly interest he took at that time in my boyish tastes. Later I used to meet him often, during my college days, at the shop of John Warren, an elderly Englishman, who was a conchologist, of some local note, and the author of a little book on Shells. Mr. Warren's place of business was in School Street, and, besides specimens in his particular line, he kept for sale coins, autographs, engravings, and Indian relics; and here my further acquaintance with Mr. Colburn was continued, which lasted without interruption till the day of his death. During this long period our relations were often close, and at no time was there ever a shadow of difference or dispute between us. In all our dealings together I was impressed with his strict integrity and honesty of purpose, and I felt that his decision in the various matters with which we both were connected, was correct and final. He had also a kindness of disposition, which was continually asserting itself; and he never was so happy as when doing a favor for a friend, which he always did in such a way as to leave the impression that he himself was the person under obligation.

Mr. Colburn was a born "collector" and a true antiquary. He did not gather his treasures and then hoard them, but always tried to place them

where they would be appreciated, and where they naturally and rightfully belonged. If he had an autograph or an engraving of special interest to anybody else, he was almost sure to give it away to such a person. He ever kept in mind the golden rule of doing unto others as he would have them do unto him, which after all is the true test of a gentleman.

George A. Gordon, A.M., of Somerville, Mass., recording secretary of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, writes of him as follows :

Mr. Colburn was city bred, and his urbane politeness was a marked feature in his character. Genial and hospitable, the same entertaining welcome was extended to all. A North-end boy and youth, his memory retained in vivid recollection not only the principal events in Boston's entire history as a city, but could reproduce in clear descriptive portraiture the chief citizens, locate their homes and their places of business. Gifted largely with the antiquarian spirit, he collected widely, and became an authority on manuscripts, autographs, coins and other memorials of the past. Mr. Colburn was no aristocrat. His ancestry had been upon Massachusetts soil since 1635, out of which they had earned comfortable and honorable living by industrious, personal toil. They subdued the wilderness, fought the Indian, the French and the British, with zeal and effort to advance popular liberty, but without malignity. Devotedly attached to his native city and state, he viewed with abhorrence the fanatical zeal which shaded the glorious events in their histories, undermined the sacredness of public obligations, and corrupted the generous impulses of the people.

John S. H. Fogg, M.D. of South Boston, who shares Mr. Colburn's tastes, says in a brief note received since this memoir was written :

He was one of the very few men whom I have met in my life-time in whom I felt that I could confide without reserve. I always felt that my reputation and character would find in him a vigorous defender, if attacked in my absence. He was the same true friend behind my back as before my face.

Mr. Colburn died at the Copley Square Hotel, Boston, where he was temporarily residing, on Wednesday, December 30, 1891, in his 77th year. A biographical sketch was printed in the *American Journal of Numismatics* for January, 1892. This sketch was reprinted in pamphlet form. An obituary of him appeared also in the *Revue Belge Numismatique*, published at Brussels, the second number for 1892, page 314.

He married April 30, 1846, Miss Eliza Ann Blackman, daughter of Mr. John Blackman of Dorchester, a descendant of John Blackman who settled in Dorchester in 1654, and bailiff of that town in 1662. Her mother's maiden name was Eliza Thurston Pollard. Mr. Blackman died when his daughter was a young girl, and his widow married Mr. Edward Asa Raymond of Boston, who died at Brookline, August 1, 1864. Mrs. Raymond, the mother of Mrs. Colburn, died in that town August 24, 1891. Mr. and Mrs. Colburn had one son, John Blackman Colburn, who died an infant March 19,

1849. Mrs. Colburn survives her husband, and is living on Longwood Avenue, Brookline.

Mr. Colburn was an honest and upright man in every respect, as was shown in all his business transactions. He had generous impulses and was ever ready to aid those whom he believed were deserving of his assistance. His keen common sense and knowledge of human nature, however, prevented him from being a dupe of designing men. He was a man of strong attachments and always loyal to his friends. He was much consulted by persons in search of facts relating to family or local history and other antiquarian subjects, and at all times his services were readily and cheerfully given. His charming manners and agreeable ways will long be remembered, and his loss felt in many circles. In his death a gentleman of the old school passed away.

INSCRIPTIONS IN THE OLD PROTESTANT GRAVEYARD AT ST. AUGUSTINE, FLORIDA.

Communicated by B. FRANK LEEDS, Esq.

[Continued from page 393.]

Row 6.

Robert Johnson Gibbs, obit Sep. 12, 1830. Æt. 23 years.

Upright marble head and footstone within a brick walled enclosure—7 by 9 feet. Grave in north portion of lot, and the lot is close against south fence of yard.

Mrs Ann Campbell, who depart^d this life May 3, 1836, aged 60.

A marble horizontal slab on a brick foundation.

Daniel W. Kissam, who depart^d this life on the 22^d of March, 183—, in the 24th year of his age. He was a native of the City of New York.

Inscription on a marble slab 3 feet 6 inches high and 2 feet wide, which rests against a large cedar. The trunk of this cedar has *flattened out and at both the upper corners overlaps the head-stone*. A large cedar also *just outside of footstone — both trees apparently planted at one time*.

Freeman Foster, died Nov. 12, 1877.

An upright white marble head and footstone. Grave adjoins that of Daniel W. Kissam.

Ella M Foster, died Aug^t 26, 1883.

White marble upright head and footstone. Adjoins preceding.

Maria Carman, who depart^d this life April 8, 1833, aged 40 years.

Marble head and footstone — 2 feet high and wide.

John B. Stickney, born in Lynn, Mass., May 25, 1832. Graduated at Yale College 1856. Died in Washington, D. C., Nov. 5, 1882.

A blue and red marble monument of a number of pieces — nine to ten feet high.

Mrs. A. W. Bradford, born in Charleston, S. C., Mch. 31, 1816, died in St. Augustine, Feb. 9, 1881.

Wooden head and footboard, with wood curbing around the grave. An acacia by the headboard.

William R. Whilden, son of Elias and L. E. Whilden, Christ Church Parish, So. Car., who depart^d this life 23rd day of Oct. A. D. 1821. Aged 4 years 10 mos. 17 days.

A horizontal marble slab on a coquina foundation.

Row 7.

Alfred Arnold, born in Ironstone, Mass. [?], May 1820, died in St. Augustine, Fla., April 1880.

A white marble tablet set inside of a coquina obelisk, which with its supporting stones is 5 feet high.

I. G. Happoldt, who departed this life 15th Aug^t 1821. Aged 53 years, 3 months and 10 days. He was a native of Germany and long a respected citizen of Charleston.

A white marble upright slab — the roots of a large cedar pressed against the base of it.

Ten feet south of the McKinney footstone in row 8, an enclosed grave with paling fence around in good condition. No stone.

Row 8.

Hectorina Kennedy Honfleur, daugh^r of John Grant, of Inverness, Scotland, died at St. Augustine, April 12, 1854, aged 43 yrs.

Upright marble headstone — inscription on scroll.

J. E. Knowlton, died Aug^t 5, 1877, St. Augustine, aged 69 years.

White marble headstone.

This last tribute placed here by the bereaved children of Josias Campbell, who departed this life 3rd day of Sep. 1830, in the 52 yr. of his age. A native of Ireland. Also, Elizabeth Campbell, consort of Josias Campbell, who died 5 day of July 1830 ag^d 39 y. 6 m. 23 days. A native of Camden, So. Carolina. Also, in memory of their son Josias, who died on the 4th day of July 1830, ag^d 3 yrs. 3 mos. 7 days.

A large horizontal marble slab containing the above — slab tilted and the south-west corner in the ground.

Helen A. Hasseltine, died June 3, 1881, aged 46 years.

A coquina obelisk on two base stones, inscription on marble tablet set in one of the faces east of the obelisk.

A coquina horizontal block without inscription east of the north line of the Stanbury lot. Covering perhaps a child's grave.

Alexander McKinney, born 1818, died Feb. 28, 1882. Erected by his beloved children.

Upright white marble head and footstone. Close to footstone a red cedar, and 3 feet north of centre of grave another.

Mrs. Mary C. Furguson, of Charleston, S. C., who died 3^d day of Novem^r 1830, aged 34 years. Stone erected by her bereaved husband.

Horizontal marble slab — directly adjoining the Josias Campbell tomb.

Joseph Lord, born in New York, Mch. 1832, died in St. Augustine, Jan. 12, 1880.

White marble vertical tomb of 3 pieces, also footstone.

These last two graves are between the Campbell and the Hasseltine graves.

Row 9.

Captain Edmund Hart, of New York, who died on the 24th of December, 1830, aged 26 years and 4 months.

A marble slab on a raised foundation.

Dear Adell (perhaps Triay), died Oct. 29, 1877, aged 10 years.

A marble head and footstone.

Captain Giles Tenker, from Adams, Mass., who died Jan. 1, 1833, aged 51 years.

Head and footstone. A large hawthorn with ob-ovate leaves having a rusty under-surface close to headstone.

Mary Page Hinckley, died Dec. 2, 1877.

Otis Hinckley, died Nov. 17, 1877.

Each marked by a large coquina cross and coquina footstones — a square marble tablet set in face of the latter.

Gustavus Beall, a native of Washington City, D. C., born Sep. 20, 1822, died Feb. 9, 1848.

A horizontal marble slab which has been moved to one side, and the coquina foundation has fallen out. A locust at west end of tomb.

J. Downing Stanbury, died Nov. 23, 1877.

Vertical marble head and footstones with coquina bases.

Downing Haydn Stanbury, died Jan. 10, 1878.

Small marble cross and footstone — a child's grave.

Manuel Crespo, died June 30, 1859; æt. 63 yrs.

Head and footstone.

Annie A. Lewis, born 1837, died Sep. 29, 1881, 44 yrs. old.

A tall post — the board containing inscription, completing a cross.

Rev. Wilbur F. Nields, who died Mch. 2, 1867, aged 26 years. He was elected to the rectorship of Trinity Church, St. Augustine, Fla. He came but God called him before he assumed the duties of his office.

A marble headstone. A rose shrub at foot and a cedar against the edge of headstone, planted, to judge from its size at time of interment.

Elizabeth M. Lewis, born Feb. 9, 1880, died Aug. 27, 1881, ag^d 1 yr. 6 mos. 18 d.

A three feet high cross — inscription on cross-piece.

Row 10.

A raised tomb of coquina — one of the blocks forming its roof broken from place. Against this tomb there is an old and large sized oleander. No inscription.

George Bartlett, a native of the State of New Hampshire — and a member of the fraternity of Ancient York Masons — who died in the city of St. Augustine, of which he had been for ten years a respected inhabitant, on the 29th of June, Anno Domini, 1844, aged 40 years. This tribute placed over his sleep'g remains by his bereaved and affectionate mother, Martha P. Bartlett.

A broad horizontal marble slab on a coquina base — 24 inches high.

Lillie S. Johnson, died Aug. 8, 1879, aged 4 years.

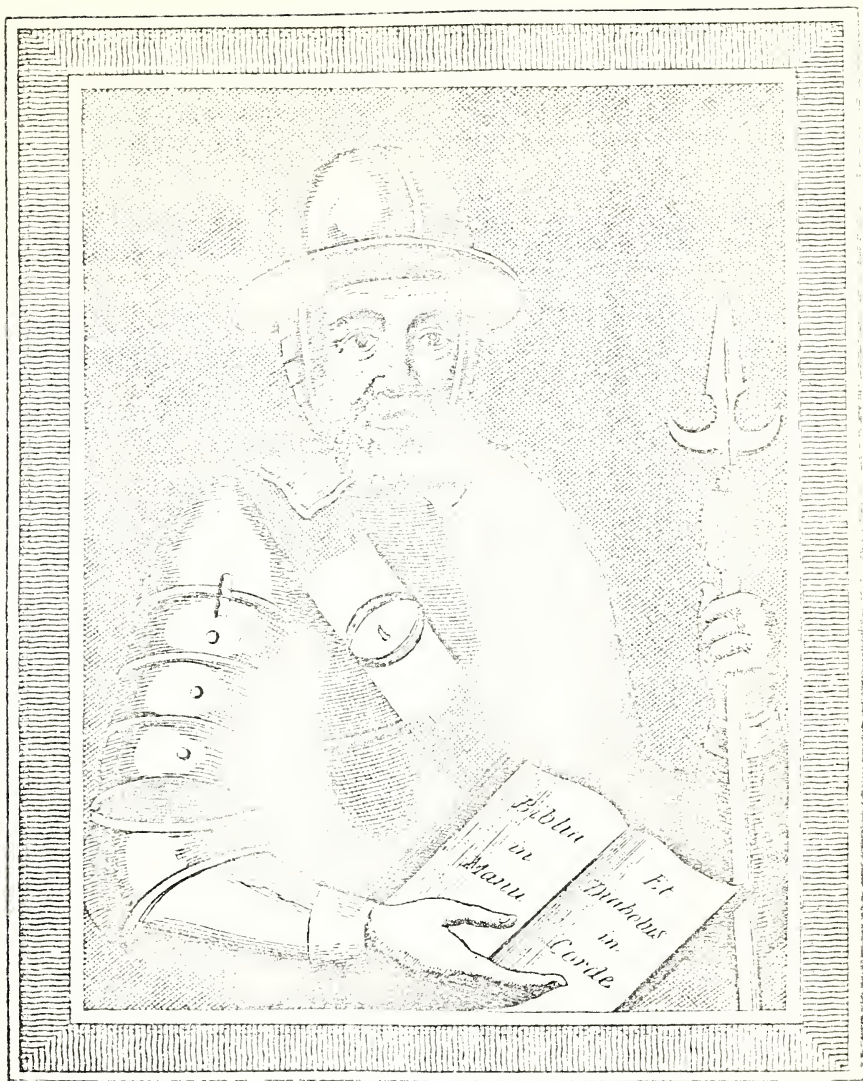
Wooden head and footboard enclosed within a paling fence.

An oblong cement block, covering perhaps a child's grave — without inscription — to the eastward of the Carpenter grave.

East of the centre of the Dummett-Madison lot of Row 11 there stands a water oak, 14 or 15 inches in diameter, and 8 feet eastward of it the centre of a depression, 4 feet across and 8 or 10 inches below the surface. East of the north line of the D.-M. lot a youngish cedar, with a group of lilies at its base, and 7 feet still further east a large magnolia grandiflora with a trunk 18 inches thick near the base, and in a circle around this narcissi or jonquils. Here we have, without doubt, one or two graves without other mark. The magnolia is 10 or 12 feet slightly east of north of the oblong cement block.

East of the mound, north of the W^m Thomas, Jr., grave, there is a wooden headboard, but the inscription is absent.

[To be continued.]



THOMAS VENNOR.

*Preacher at the Conventicles of the Fifth Monarchy Men:
& Seducer of Libertines. Captain of the seditious Anabaptists
& Quakers in the City of London. Beheaded & Quartered 19 Jan: anno 1661.*

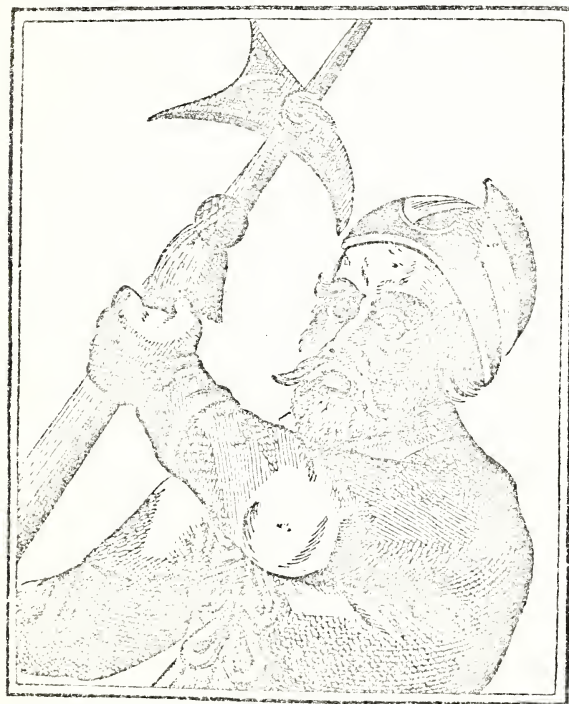
*From an Unique Print in the Collection of
Alexander Henderson Sutherland Esq^r F.S.A.*

THOMAS VENNER.

THE BOSTON WINE-COOPER AND FIFTH-MONARCHY MAN.

BY CHARLES EDWARD BANKS, M. D.

THE fierce-visaged person looking at us from these pages is that Thomas Venner who came among us quite early in the emigration to New England, and pursued at Salem and Boston the quiet



THO³ VENNER

Pub. by Caulfield & Herbert 1794.

and respectable trade of cooper. The artist has not, however, delineated him with his adze and draw-shave as pictorial accessories to aid in the counterfeit presentment of the man and his occupation, but the instrument in his hands is an instrument of death. It is to hew down the enemies of the millenium, and not to shape barrel staves; for whatever he may have been here as a citizen and a theologian, it is certain that, after he left us, he developed certain qualities of belief which made him, for a brief space, the terror and the talk of London.

Thomas Venner first appears in New England at Salem, and was admitted to the church there 25 February, 1637-8, and became a

freeman the next month.* He was a juryman 1638 and 1640,† and was sworn as a constable the "10 of 6 mo., 1642."‡ He had a lot of forty acres in the town, and pursued there the trade of cooper.§ but early evinced that restless religious spirit which was so conspicuous in his later career. Felt says that "he endeavored, as the head of a company, to persuade others to leave Massachusetts for Providence, Bahama Islands, to sustain the churches there."¶ What was the moving cause of his departure from Salem does not appear. Perhaps, finding himself in the ecclesiastical frying pan at Salem, he had the temerity to tempt the puritanical fire at Boston, into which he jumped about 1644, and from thence he may be found at his "new house" on the water front, on land purchased of Edward Tyng, near the present Custom House at the foot of State street. He describes his house as a "mansion sixty-two foot long and twenty foote wide" on the "high street."¶ He became a member of the Artillery Company in 1645,** where he perhaps gained his first knowledge of the art of warfare which he put into execution sixteen years later. Nothing of record appears worthy of note for some years concerning him, except as an occasional witness to deeds, or the bringing of a child to baptism. He pursued his vocation of cooper, and doubtless provided the barrels for the brewery of Edward Tyng, his landlord and next neighbor. On October 18, 1648, "Thomas Venner, John Mileham, Samuel Bedfield, James Mattuck, Willi: Catter, Bartholo: Barlow, and the rest of the coopers of Boston & Charlestowne," were granted leave to "meete together" for the purpose of incorporating themselves into a guild for mutual protection and for the benefit of the public, and to prevent abuses in trade. This act was to remain in force three years unless sooner terminated.†† The recital of his name at the head of the list is a recognition of his leadership among the coopers, and not an accidental priority, for he was, as subsequent events showed, a leader of men. He remained in Boston three years longer, but from an entry in the First Church records, as late as 1649, he was still held aloof from church membership, being called "from the church of Salem."‡‡ Undoubtedly the Boston brethren had known of Venner's schismatic tendencies in Salem, and were not anxious to become sponsors for him in Boston. It may be supposed that he found himself among an unsympathetic people, and failing to leaven or be leavened, he threw down his tools and left us for good. The date of his final hegira is determined by the following document: §§

* Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, IV, 369.

† Coll. Essex Institute, VII, 185, 186, 274.

‡ Ibid, VII, 18.

§ He sold this lot to Robert Goodell.

¶ Annals of Salem, II, 577.

¶ Suffolk Deeds, II, 302, 315a; III, 12; comp. Memorial History of Boston, II, 19.

** Whitman, History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 150.

†† Mass. Col. Rec., II, 250. The Shoemakers were granted the like authority on the same day. (Ibid, III, 132).

‡‡ Record Commissioners' Reports, IX, 31. In 1650 he, with others, "had libertie to dig a well and Set a Pumpe." (Ibid II, 95, 101.)

§§ Mass. Archives, XXXVIII, 231.

The humble petition of Thomas Venner sheweth That whereas your petitioners vessall together with himselfe being Readie to departe upon his voyage for England is now delayed by Reason of an attachment off M^r Thomas Gainers very unjustly as your petitioner conceiveth: And for as much as y^e corte of Tryalls will not be till about y^e midle of the next Weeke. And Wheare as by Reason of A late law, goods detayned and Attached must be Responsall for y^e Execution And because M^r Gainers property Is such as I feare will not admitt of Answerable satisfaction in case of A Judgment obtained against him for unjust Molestation: your petitioner humbles Intreatethe this honoured Corte soe to consider his present case and cause as to vouchsafe him A hearing by yo^r selves, or sum Committye, as yo^r worships in wisdom shall Judge Meete, and your petitioner shall thankfully Acknowledge the same, and Remaine

Yo^r worships humble Servant,

Thomas Venner

This document was dated 12 October, 1651, and the General Court then in session took the following action upon the petition two days later:

"In answer to the petition of Thomas Venner, for the hearinge of a case betweene M^r Gayner & himselfe, that so he be not hindred in his voyage, but have both himself & shipp cleared, it (is) ordered, that the s^d shippe be freed, & y^t M^r Venner, or whom else it concernes, give in securitie of one hundred pound to the county court, to be responsall to answer M^r Gayner in the action in a court of justice."*

And so Master Venner, in October, 1651, sailed away to England. The General Court said of him some years later, "Venner (not to say whence he came to us) went out from us because he was not of us."† Probably his talents were not appreciated here, and after his arrival in England no sound of him is heard in London for five years more, when a deed recorded in our registry describes him as a "cooper" still, from which we are to infer the industrious pursuit of his work among barrels, casks and tuns in the English capital. But this peaceful situation is not for long. In 1657 he had, by gradual force of his strong character, attained leadership in a band of fanatical religionists worshipping in a "conventicle" in Coleman street in the great metropolis. They called themselves "Fifth Monarchy Men," or were so described by the writers of the period, because they held the belief that the four great kingdoms, Assyrian, Persian, Macedonian and Roman, which had successively possessed the dominions of earth, had passed away, and that their duty was to proclaim and establish the new Kingdom of Christ upon earth, or the

* Mass. Col. Rec., III, 252; IV, 69.

† Extract from Address to Charles the Second. (Hatchinson Papers, 343.) He did not sell his house and lot till the 9th, 2d mo., 1656, when it was purchased by John Lowell, a cooper (Suffolk Deeds, II, 316a), and by Ralph Fogg, skinner of London. Fogg immediately disposed of his interest to Lowell. (Ibid, 302.)

Millenium, according to the mystical chapters in the Book of Revelation. Venner preached this doctrine to his followers and roused them to a pitch of frenzy by his fiery zeal for this fantastic doctrine. To such an extent did he carry his denunciations of the Protector and his government, that he began to be taken seriously, and after a publication of the intentions of his party in a printed pamphlet, Cromwell had him arrested as a conspirator against the peace of the Commonwealth. At this time Royalist plots for restoration were being exploited, and it was deemed advisable to stop any fomentations of whatever character in their incipency. Rev. William Hooke, in a letter to John Winthrop, Jr., dated 13 April, 1657, thus describes the incident:

"The other conspiracy was discovered the last week. It was carried on by tumultuous, outrageous, discontented men, pretending to fifth monarchy, but discovering in their declaration (which is in print) a bloody spirit, though under a specious shew. Some of them were lately apprehended as they were praying, ready to set forward in a hostile manner to gather together in a body, having accordingly furnished themselves. In this design, one Vennour, not long since dwelling in your Boston, a wine cooper, is a principal actor, who, being brought before the protector, spoke and behaved himself with as great impudence, insolence, pride and railing as (I think) you ever heard of."*

Probably Venner was not judicially tried, as no record of it has been found by me. Cromwell, who had been dealing with ecclesiastical and political "cranks" for many years, doubtless saw in this cooper's visionary "railing" the evidence of a mild religious mania rather than a royalist conspiracy, and Venner presumably escaped with a few morsels of friendly warning from "Ironsides." At all events, this interview served to keep Mr. Venner and his followers quiet for three years, during which time the great Oliver was followed by the little Richard, and he in turn by the motley cabal which finally invited Charles Stuart to resume the throne of his ancestors. It was a period of political, moral and social unrest, and such seasons always develop or afford the opportunity for monstrous doctrines of every kind to develop in all their virulence. It gave an opportunity for Venner to display himself once more at the head of his little band of Coleman street conventiclers, and he held up to them in his public address that the restoration of the Merry Monarch was a distinct elevation of an Antichrist. This time he led them to their fatal "Dance of Death." About the first of January, 1661, the Fifth Monarchists had been approaching a climax. Venner was preaching with unrestrained license amid fasting and prayer, and they determined to follow his campaign by going forth armed and proclaiming the establishment of the Kingdom of Jesus, and killing those who made any resistance to their programme. They sallied forth about midnight of the 6th, less than half a hundred in number,

* 3 Mass. Hist. Coll., I, 183-4.

though from the noise they made, the damage they did to life and limb, and their faculty of ubiquitousness, Pepys thought they numbered "at least 500."^{*} Their war cry was, "Live King Jesus," and following a banner bearing the motto, "For the Lord God and Gideon," they rapidly rushed from street to street, interspersing their war cry with shouts of "Their heads upon the gates!" This startling cry, together with the manner and temper of the men, had what seems now an absurd effect. Everybody fled from before the vicious band. The stupid old night watchmen, with their lanterns on poles to light the dingy streets, abandoned their beats to the shouting crew. One unfortunate person, wending his way homeward, was pounced upon and questioned as to his allegiance, and replied, "I am for God and King Charles."[†] The Coleman street crew proceeded to establish the Millenium by murdering the man instantly; and so on they went in their fanatical career, killing innocent citizens during their mad rush towards the city walls. London was taken by surprise, and before it could be aroused to resistance half a dozen of its inhabitants were murdered by Venner and his followers. The Fifth Monarchists had now a reason for their faith that Christ was their invisible leader and would suffer them no harm, for as yet they had not lost a drop of blood. But they did not gather reinforcements as expected, and finding that the train-bands were being assembled to meet them, Venner retreated in good order through Highgate to Caen wood, then a dense forest without the city walls, near Hampstead. That day and the next the Lord Mayor, Sir Richard Browne, marched about the city at the head of the municipal troops and volunteers to the number of 40,000, and failing to find them pulled down the meeting house in Coleman street. Meanwhile the "Fanatiques," as Pepys calls them, were planning fresh onslaughts in the security of Caen wood. They did not emerge till the early hours of the 9th, when a general alarm was sounded. Pepys says, "I rose and went forth, where in the street I found everybody in arms at the doors." He provided himself with a pistol and strolled down to the Exchange with a friend, and learned that these "rogues" had killed about a dozen more people during their sally into the city that morning, and had "put the King's life-guards to the run" and spread consternation throughout the entire collection of train-bands. "The shops shut and all things in trouble," writes the diarist. The King was absent in Portsmouth escorting his mother and sister to their embarkation for France, and the military management of the riot fell to the Duke of Albemarle, but it is not probable that Charles would have handled the matter with greater vigor. Again on the 10th these insane men broke through the city gates for the second time, and started out anew on their bloody work. They traversed nearly every street of the great metropolis, defending themselves with cool-

* Diary, January 7, 1661.

† Hume, History of England, VI, II.

ness and bravery, but were finally overwhelmed by numbers and were driven from street to street till they took their last stand in a house which they had entered in their desperation.* The Lord Mayor, at the head of the city militia, did not approve of the plan of firing in upon them, perhaps because of the innocent inmates who would be the victims of such a course. "At last one Lambert, a seaman, persuaded some of them to follow him and get up on the top of the house,"† and after untilling the roof they "forced an entry that way." No quarter was asked or given. Venner, who was described as a powerful man, fought like a fiend incarnate, killing many before he fell exhausted with no fewer than nineteen wounds. It was with great difficulty that he was kept alive for the punishment that was shortly after meted out to him. When these desperadoes were all killed or disarmed they were counted, and numbered thirty-one! "A thing that never was heard of," says Pepys, "that so few men should dare and do so much." The formality of a trial was accorded them immediately, and under due process of law they were arraigned for murder and treason. From a contemporary tract the following account of the legal proceedings sufficiently describes their trial:

"On Thursday (January 17) twenty of the prisoners taken in arms were arraigned together in justice-hall in the Old Bailey: the rest, being dangerously wounded, were put off by the court for a future trial. These twenty arraigned were Thomas Venner, Roger Hodgkins, Leonard Gowler, Jonas Allen, John Pyn, William Oxman, *alias* Orsingham, William Ashton, Giles Pritchard, Stephen Fall, John Smith, William Corbet, John Dod, John Elston, Thomas Harris, John Gardner, Robert Bryerly, Richard Marten, John Patshall, Robert Hopkins and John Wells. These were brought to the bar together; the wounded men had chairs allowed them; and after the indictment read (for murder and treason); first Thomas Venner was call'd, who, when he had held up his hand, being ask'd whether he was guilty or not guilty, began an extravagant and bottomless discourse about the fifth monarchy, and his having had a testimony above twenty years in New England (we'll never deny his New England testimony, which has made old England smart, having been the nursery and receptacle of sedition too long; though Hugh Peters be dead, Gough and Whalley are there alive). And Venner could not deny he was guilty of the late rising, but not (forsooth) of treason, intending not to levy war against the King (as if to murder both King and subject were no treason, and to destroy their own and all Christian monarchs by open force were no levying war against the King). Afterwards he confessed he was partly guilty and partly not; but being press'd by the court to give his positive answer, whether he was guilty in manner and form of the indictment, he answered, Not guilty, and at last submitted to a trial by God and the country."‡

The following is some of the essential testimony:

"At the meeting-house in Swan-alley in Coleman street, Venner, Tufney and Cragg, (which two latter were slain in this rebellion) [in the skirmish

* Ibid.

† Clayton, *Personal Memoirs of Charles the Second*, II, 152.

‡ A Relation of the Arraignment and Trial of those who made the late Rebellious Insurrections in London. London, 1661.

in Wood-street] did several times persuade their congregation to take up arms for King Jesus, against the powers of the earth, (which were the King, the Duke of York, and the General). That they were to kill all that opposed them; that they had been praying and preaching, but not acting for God. That divers arm'd themselves, at the meeting house in Coleman-street, with musquets, blunder-busses, pistols, back, breast and head-piece, with powder and bullet, and other war-like weapons: that in the streets they cried out against the King, and said, they would fetch out the lord mayor of London: that Venner and Pritchard were the chief that led them in their engagement, that on Sunday (January 6) they went to St. Paul's, where they broke open a door, but, not thinking it a place of safety, they went thence; that they fled to St. John's wood, where they reported they had made an uproar in London, and came thither for safety; that thence they went to Cane-wood; that on Wednesday (January 9.) Venner was at the head of a party in Wood-street, with an haibert in his hand, wherewith he struck and (with the rest of the company) kill'd three men there; that Venner went with a party to the Compter-gate, and demanded of them to turn out the prisoners, or else they were dead men."

"Venner confess'd himself in the insurrection, but said, he did not lead them, and when the witnesses positively swore it, he excused it, and said, 'twas not he, but Jesus led them; that he could not deny that most of the things witnessed against him were true, yet pleaded that he could not commit treason because the King was not yet crown'd: but being told by the court that every Englishman knows the King never dies, and that that opinion was first started by Watson the Jesuit, and long since condemned, he pressed it no further."

All, except the last four, who were arraigned, were found guilty as indicted and were sentenced to be drawn, hanged and quartered.* Martin, Patshall, Hopkins and Wells were acquitted. The King exercised a little clemency in the execution of the sentence, and directed hanging and beheading for all but Venner and Hodgkins, who were to suffer the full tortures of the traitor's death.

"According to which sentence, on Saturday, January 19, 1661, Venner and Hodgkins (both uncured of the wounds they had received in the rebellion) being guarded by two companies of the trained bands, were drawn on a sledge from Newgate through Cheapside, over against their meeting-house in Swan Alley, in Coleman-street, and executed according to their sentence. Venner spoke little but in vindication of himself and his faction, and something of his opinion being confident the time was at hand when other judgment would be; reflecting much upon the government. The other, Hodgkins, raved and cursed in manner of praying, calling down vengeance from heaven upon the King, the judges and the city of London; nor would he give over, though the sheriff forbade him to run on in that strange way, until the hangman was hastened from his employment of quartering Venner to turn him off; so as in that mad religion they lived in the same they died. Their quarters were set upon the four gates of the city by the late executed regicides, whose quarrel and revenge they undertook in this their phantastique attempt; their heads also set upon poles by some of them on London-bridge."†

* Pym and Brierly were temporarily reprieved.

† Heath, *Chronicles*, 473; comp. Josselyn, *Two Voyages*, 270.

"Thus ended," wrote a Jacobite author in the early part of the next century, "this rebellion of the Whiggish saints,"* and their terrifying descent on London was remembered for many years after. Dryden, in his *Annus Mirabilis*, draws a poetic picture of the great fire of 1666, and introduces the ghosts of the regicides and of Venner's fanatics as rejoicing during the conflagration :

The ghosts of traitors from the Bridge descend,
With bold fanatic speeches to rejoice,
About the fire into a dance they bend,
And sing their Sabbath notes with feeble voice.

Of the family of Thomas Venner there is but little to be said, as no known descendants reside in this country. His wife, whose name was Alice, may have come over with him, and they had the following children baptized at Salem and Boston :

- i. THOMAS, baptized 16 (3) 1641 (Salem).
- ii. HANNAH, b. 16 (11), baptized 2 (12) 1644 (Boston).
- iii. SAMUEL, b. 23 (11), baptized 4 (12) 1649 (Boston).

As these three were all under 10 years of age when he left Boston, it is scarcely possible that any one was left behind ; nor is the name met with again in the early records. His wife survived him, and without much doubt is the person referred to in the following entry in the Parish Register of St. Dionis Backchurch, London : "Alice Venner, widow, carried away to be buried to Tindell's ground, 24 February 169 $\frac{1}{2}$." I have found a slight reminiscence of the fanaticism in Sewall's Diary under date of January 31, 170 $\frac{1}{2}$, when he records : "William Parsons of 88 years is buried. Was in the fifth-monarchy fray in London, but slept away in the crowd."†

Of the origin of Venner, the following satirical account, taken from one of the ephemeral pasquinades of the Restoration period, may serve as a fitting conclusion to the story of the fanatical wine-cooper of Boston :

"Now you must know that in those days there lived a Vandal in a wood, who was hight Vennero, for when he was born his mother left him in this wood, being pursued by two blood-thirsty satyrs, who would have done something to her, that, it seems, she would not have them do. Now being so left there, this samen young Vandal was suckled by a wild mare, and he grew up and fed upon the barks of trees. Now it came to passe, that in processe of time there came a christian wandering to the wood, and he rushed forth, and slew him, and drank up his blood, and liked it wondrous well, so that he desired to have a whole ocean full, some to keep in hogs-heads, for the winter, and some to draw out in bottles for the summer."‡

* A Protestant Monument. London, 1712.

† Sewall's Diary in Mass. Hist. Coll., loc. cit.

‡ Don Juan Lamberro ; or a Comical History of the Late Times. By Montelion, Knight of the Oracle, chap. X. London, 1661.

LETTERS OF COL. THOMAS WESTBROOK AND OTHERS,

RELATIVE TO INDIAN AFFAIRS IN MAINE.

Communicated by WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK, A.M., of Dorchester, Mass.

[Continued from page 323.]

Barnstable, Augst 18th 1725.

May itt Please Y^r Honour,

S^r These may inform your Hon^r That On y^e 12th of May Last, my Son, Solomon Bacon, was here with us, And had Divers Patients under his hands, And Capt Bourn then Coming Down to Our Town was very desirous that I shou^d give my Consent that my said Son should go Out with him into the Country Service, And Said he thought if my s^d son would go, itt would be a great incouragement unto the Indians to List, And that he had rather my son should be his Second than Any Man. And for his Encouragement he Doubted not but that your Honour would give him A Commission therefor, And that he should have a Warrant to be the Doctor of all the Indians, And have both Doct^{rs} and Left^s pay. Whereupon My s^d son did Assist in Listing the Indians And was in that service from the s^d 12th of May until he came to yourself, riding from place to place the One way, and Bourn the other to prevail with the Indians to List On the terms Your Honour proposed, And the Indians, after they were inlisted, were most of them with me And Importuned me to give Consent that my s^d Son should go with them, And especially those Indians that were with my son Att the fight Att Norwichwak Last year. Whereupon by my consent he Left his imploy here, And a Good Stock of Medicine Which he had newly purchased in Order to Serve your Honour God & the Country And went Down to your Honour And what Incouregment he had from y^r Honour is best known to Your Selfe &c. Yet, notwithstanding, I Rec^d A Letter from my s^d son, Dated June 23^d past, wherein he Signifys that he had to that time faithfully Attended Your Honours orders & Directions, but Cap^{tn} Bourn was not then Come to him. Whereupon I writ to him & advised him to continue faithfull in the trust reposed in him, but On the 8th Instant, I rec^d A Letter from him Dated the 23^d of July Last. And An Other this Day, wherein he Informs me, that all the Indians were put under Other Commanders, And that he and Leif^t Hows had a for-low granted them to Come to Boston to Your Honour. Upon which he said they did all they Could to perswade the Indians to be content with the officers they were put under, but, notwithstanding, On the 21st of s^d July 21 of s^d Indians deserted, And then forthwith the Coronall Confined my s^d son & s^d Hows aboard the Country sloop And ordered them to Richmond fort, And in his Letters requests me to go to your Honour to intercede for releif, And saith every word is true that he writes. And I should now come myself to Your Honour but bodily Infirmitys prevent. And Maj^r Gorham Informs me that he informed Your Honour how the case was, And that Y^r

Honour would take Care that they should be dismist, but fearing Lest Your Hon^r through A Multitude of business should forget their case I make bold to Send this to Y^r Honour, Humbly Intreating Y^r Honours favour to the Young men And order them forthwith to be released And Consider y^e employ my son Left att home And the Danger And hardship he has & did Ingage in to serve the Country. And the time & Moneys he expended in Listing said Indians. And will Use Your Indeavours that he, as well as Leif^t Hows, may Sutably be rewarded

From Y^r Hon^{rs}
Most humble and Obedient servant

JOHN BACON.

May it Please y^r Hon^r the above written being shewn to my self. there are two things mentioned therein that moues me to aske your Hon^{rs} fauour in order to a Release of the s^d Bacon, first. his indefatigable industrey in Raising the indians. 2ly his Leaving so good & profitable a practice as he was in. to serve his Country: which if Your hon^r shall see Cause So far to Regaurd as to grant him a Release & dismission in order to Return, I shall Esteem it as a fauor done to my self.

& am your hon^{rs} Humble Serv^t
always Redy at Comānd

JN^o: OTIS.

Upon your Parole of Honour you have liberty to go to Boston to wait on his Hon^r the Lein^t Gov^r I having rec'd his orders to have all the fron-teirs strict on their Guard, so cannot have the Deserters and you face to face to make strict enquiry why they Deserted.

Given under my hand
this 27th Day of August 1725.

To Doctor Bacon.
Endorsed: To His Honour

William Dummer Esq

In Boston These.

Mass. Arch. 52: 242, 243.

Boston, Aug^t: 18th 1725.

S^r

He [Castin] withdrew into the Woods before ever he was Attack'd, or knew what we was. As to my Calling him back, I could not, for he was too farr off. But I sent the Pilot in our Boat to talk to him and Ordered him to Decoy them on Board (if possible), I believing they were Indians. As to my Hoisting a Flagg of Truce it was only for the time the Pilot was talking to them, which was about a Quarter of an Hour, and when he came on Board it was Haul'd down. That Signifying that I had a Truce with them for the time the flagg was up, and no Longer. This was Two hours before any thing of a Skirmage happened. We will State the Case thus, I am in a Ship of Warr and send my Boat on Shoar with a Flagg of Truce to the Enemy to Demand such or such things. (They Refusing my Demand.) When the Boat comes off I haul down the Flagg of Truce, and am at Warr with them, again, according to the Laws of Nations, and this was the Exact Case with us. We never fired under the Flagg of Truce. He says, we promised him safe Conduct under Writing which I never did nor gave no such Orders. He says, thus thinking my self safe, I came back on Board my Vessel with my Indian & English Man. I wish he had, for by that means we should have got something by the Cruise, But as It is, we have

got only our Labour for Our Pains. She Was Condemned and Apprised at One hundred pounds & Odd Money of this Currency, And was Delivered up to the Owners of her. There was some Beavers, and Other Skins, which was sold together for about 20 pound, which Money I Shared among the People, which was but a Trifle among 60 Men. And scarce enough to enable them to Drink Your Honours Health. As to the Other Trifles which he mentions, all of them were not worth Twenty Shillings.

I am Your Hon^r most
humble and Obed^t serv^t

Mass. Arch. 52: 244-5.

JN^o PRITCHARD.

[The above letter of Lieut. Pritchard's seems to be a denial of the statements made by Mons. Joseph Dabadis de St. Castin, in his letter written at Pentagouet, July 23, 1725, as printed in the REGISTER, xiv., 139, 140, the original of which may be found in Mass. Archives, vol. 52, pages 226-229, in which he says, that being at anchor in his vessel on the 9th of that month, in a small harbor, about three miles distant from "Nesket," having with him but one Indian, and one Englishman (Samuel Trask), the latter redeemed by him from "the Salvages," was attacked "by an English vessel, the Commander of which called himself Lieutenant of the King's ship." This was Lieut. Pritchard. Being thus attacked, he says, and unable to defend himself, he withdrew into the woods, forsaking his vessel. He then states, that the commander of said vessel called him back, promising not to wrong him at all, saying he was a merchant, a trader, "not fitted out for war, especially when there was a talk of peace," and presently set up a flag of truce, even giving him, the said Castin, "a safe conduct" in writing, which he had "unhappily lost in the fight." He further says, that he went back on board the vessel, with his Indian and Englishman, whom he had redeemed from the Indians, as well as the vessel itself, thinking he was in a place of safety. As he was about putting on some clothes, to dress himself "more handsomely," the commander told him he was no longer master of anything. "They held forth to me," he says, "a bag full of basket that was given to me, they said, as a payment for my Englishman." He betook himself to his arms, "and after several volleys I kil'd the man" who kept the Indian, and got the latter "safe with me." Castin enumerates the losses for which he desires to be reimbursed, namely, "the vessel that costed me 80 French pistoles," "the Englishman 10 pistoles," 51 pounds of beaver in the vessel, otter and other skins, shot, powder, tobacco, a pair of scales, cloth blankets, bear skins, sea wolf skins, axes, kettles, "and several other matters." "The retaken Englishman," he says, "knoweth the truth of all this, his name is Samuel Grass [Trask] of the Town of Salem, near Marblehead." See REGISTER, xiv., above-mentioned, and current volume, page 163.]

S^r

Not finding the Men So Ready at Falmouth as I Expected & high winds has Delay'd the March till this Morning. I got to Casco y^e 18th Cur^t but to send as far as Black point & to fit on the 19th; y^e 20th high wind, got to North yarmouth; 21 to Brunswick, where I found no heath, he had ben thair, But was gon home & so send for him, he Excuses by not being well, but I sent his Cota of men. I have taken three from Cap^t Gray & three from Capt Moodys but left severel of My one Not being able to March. There is not so Many in our Armeý that has ben on ammuscogin Riuer aboue the falls, but I will march this Morning & dew as well as I Can. When I have Closed this Letter, haue nothing More to dew but to take up our paks & walk. With My harty wishes for your wellfair am s^r your

Humble serv^t

Excuse hast.
Brunswick y^e 22
august 1725.

Coll^d Westbrook.

Mass. Arch. 52: 248.

JOHNSON HARMON.
[Lieutenant Colonel.]

Beddeford: August y^e 23^d 1725.

Honrd Sr. After my duty to yo^r Honour These may inform yo^r Honour that I Rec'd yo^r Honours Order, Dated ye Eleventh of August Instant, wherein yo^r Honour orders me to Supply mr Tarbox with a Sufficient Guard, not Exceeding Twelve men, to get in his hay. These may inform yo^r Honour that Colonell Westbrook hath ordered Elev'n of my Men to go the march, and I have but Two and Twenty men with me, so that if I take a Sufficien[t] Guard to guard mr Tarbox I shal Leave the Garrisons wholly naked; and now it is our only season to get our hay, and we are all of us in necessity to get our hay as well as mr Tarbox; and our Garisons are such a Distance one from the other, and not above two men in a Garrison, that since Colonell Westbrook hath ord'r'd Elev'n of my men to go the march, I cannot suply m^r Tarbox with a sufficient guard without I Leave the garisons wholly naked, which is all from yo^r Honours most Dutyfull and obedient Servant,

SAM^l JORDAN.

Mass. Arch. 52: 250.

May it please your Hon^r

I have got most of the officers List & am drawing fair Coppys of them to send your Hon^r Cap^t Slocom arriv'd here last night from Falm^o & brings no news. I hear L^t Col^o Harmon marcht the 20th Curr^t. Wee have had an Acc^t of Two or three Indians discovered at Berwick, a few days ago, & of three at the head of Oyster River, at a place call'd Littleworth, on which I immediately gave orders to all the fronteirs to renew their Care & be strict on their guard lest the Enemy surprise them.

I am your Hon^{rs}: most dutiful Serv^t

T. W.

P.S. Cap^t Bean has been in Town a few days, & says he had y^r Hon^{rs} ord^r to visit his family, so that he has return'd to Georges twenty five days after y^e landing the Indians. But lest he should be wanted, I have advised him to get there before the time & he designes to set out to morrow morning.

York, August 25th, 1725.

T. W.

Copy.

[The original on page 254.]

Mass. Arch. 52: 251.

Sir,

These are to Desire & Direct you forthwth to embark on Board the Sloop Merry Meeting Cpt. Tho: Saunders, Master, & Proceed to Casco Bay, Where you must stay no longer than to take on Board Cpt. Jos. Bane (or in Case of his Absence Cpt. Sam^l Jordan) who is hereby Order'd to go with you & assist as Interpreter, And then sail for S^t Georges River & Remain at the Fort there to receive y^e Penobscot & other Indians that may come in, in order to be transported to Boston to the intended Treaty.

Cpt Saunders is hereby Order'd to attend you with his Sloop till the Indians are come in & declare their Readiness to embark, & upon your Directions to him must return hither with you & the s^d Indians with all possible Dispatch.

You must acquaint the Indians That you are Impower'd by me to Receive the Chiefs & Delegates of the several Tribes & Conduct them to

Boston, there to treat of a Peace according to their own Motion & Desire. And that in the mean Time You will transmit whatsoever Advices & Messages, they have to send to me.

If the Indians sh^d enter into any Discourse of the War, or the Terms & Conditions of Peace, You must carefully avoid those Subjects, & by no Means give them any Answer thereto, But assure them your Business is only To Accompany them to Boston, to treat there & to receive & send forward any Messages to & from them, as afores^d. However, you must Note down in Writing any Thing of Consequence that they shall deliver in their Discourse. You must, by no Means trade with the Indians y^r pelt, nor permit or suffer any other Persons to Traffick with them on any Acc^t. And Inform against any such Persons, that they may be prosecuted with the utmost Severity of Law, At the same Time Acquainting y^e Ind. that when a Peace is settled, they will be well supplied.

Let the Indians be treated civilly & no Affront or Ill Usage offer'd them & especially be careful to prevent any Drunkenness among them.

The Officers & others at the Fort, at S^t Georges, are hereby Required to observe your Directions in all Matters that may concern the Affair with w^{ch} you are charged.

[Hand writing of Secretary Willard.]

Letter to Capt Thomas Smith. Aug. 27, 1725.

Mass. Arch. 52: 252, 253.

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec'd your Hon^rs orders dated the 28th of last month, on the 31st of the same about nine a Clock at Night, which I immediately observed & ordered men to attend Cap^t Smith. I am surpris'd that your Hon^r has not rec'd any letters from me since the march ordered by your Hon^r on Amuscoggin River. I wrote one of y^e 15th of August, with a Coppy of the Draught of Officers & men, which I now enclose, and another by Cap^t Slocum of the 25th, which I now enclose a Coppy of. I should have had the state of the Army ready, before now, had I not rec'd your Hon^rs orders, dated the 23^d of August, that there were several parties of Indians coming on us, whereon I immediately went to Wells & sent to all the rest of the Towns & garrisons on this side Kennebeck river to be strict on their guard.

I shall use my utmost endeavours to get a Canoo. I wrote to Cap^t Bean to endeavour to get one at S^t Georges, and shall lay out every where else.

I am your Hon^rs most Dutifull serv^t

York Sept 1st 1725.

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. Col^o Harmons letter is Enclos'd, which Informs when he marcht
Mass. Arch. 52: 259.

Falmouth, Casco Bay, Septem^r 2^d 1725

S^r

I gladly embrace this opportunity by one Murrow, of Dorchester, to pay my Duty to y^e Honour, tho' only to inform y^e I arriv'd here on Monday Night, y^e 30 of August & immediately Dispatcht a Whale boat with your Honours Letter to Col^o Westbrook at Wells, also wrote to Cap^t Bean at Black Point w^o arriv'd here on Tuesday Night. I also forwarded your other Letters according to Direction; have been becalmed ever since we

came in here and shall improve y^e first Wind to Proceed to S^t Georges, and now subscribe

Your Honours most obedient hum^l serv^t
 To the Honour^{ble} William Dummer Esq TH^o SMITH.
 Lieut Governor and Commander in Chief of y^e
 Province of y^e Massachusetts Bay New England.
 Mass. Arch. 52: 260, 261.

May it Please your Honour

Pursuant to your Honours Instructions I have been at Rockamagog & six miles beyond, & sent sundrys parties to Scout to the Pond near Amuscoggin & Beaver Damms adjacent, but made no discovery of y^e Enemy worth noting. I this day return'd to this place & shall as soon as possible send a more perticular acc^t of the march. Col^o Westbrook gives your Hon^r an Acc^t of the Enemys being on the Fronteir.

I am your Honours most
 York Sep^t 5th 1725. dutifull Humb^l servant
 JOHNSON HARMON.

Mass. Arch. 52: 263.

May it Please your Honour,

Lieut^t Col^o Harmon is this Evening returned from his march up Amuscoggin River, but made no discovery of the Enemy worth noting. On fryday last, the 3^d of this Ins^t about Twenty Indians fought Scales garrison for some time & kill'd sundry Cattle & carried them away. & the same day call'd to M^r Parkers garrison. I just now receiv'd an Acc^t from Cap^t Wheelwright of an Alarm at Mowsom, whom I had ordered to march with about thirty men to Berwick, which now designs to go that way, to Inform more p^ticularly of said Alarm.

I am your Hon^{rs} most
 [No date.] dutifull servant
 THO^o WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 264.

P.S. When I receiv'd your Hon^{rs} orders to be strict on our guard, and that there was several parties of Indians comeing on our fronteirs, I heard there was a letter on his Maj^{ty}s service to Col^o Wheelwright which I was in hopes was from your Hon^r to order the Inhabitants to be more carefull. I hear since that it never came to his hands. My affairs at home more then ordinary wanting me for Ten or Twelve days, I pray your Hon^{rs} leave, in as much as Col^o Harmon is on the Spott.

I am your Honours most
 York, September 9th 1725 dutifull servant
 THO^o WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 268.

Sir,

These are to direct you to march with thirty effective Men to Saco Salmon Falls & to cross the Countrey from thence to North Yarmouth or Pesumpscoet River, Keeping out in the Woods, at least ten or twelve Days,

Passing and Repassing between the said Stations or Lying in Ambush in such Places where the Indians may probably pass. Taking the utmost Care by your Silence & good Order to prevent the Enemies Discovering you.

Coll. Harman.

If you are too much fatigued with your last } Coll. Harmon
March Let y^r Lieut command this Party. } only.

Cpt. Molton to march from the Head of
Berwick to Saco Salmon Falls.

Sept 9th 1725. [Hand writing of Secretary Willard.]

Orders to Col^o Harman & Capt Moulton.

Mass. Arch. 52: 269.

S^r

These are to Direct You forthwith to Col. Harman & Capt Moulton, the enclos'd Orders, & detach so many, able Men, Indians and others, to make up their number for the s^d March, w^{ch} I desire may be p^rformed wth the utmost Dilligence.

Boston 9th Sept 1725.

[Hand writing of Secretary
Willard.]

[To] Col^o Westbrook.

Mass. Arch. 52: 270.

[In a letter, dated Albany, 10th September 1725, from Henry Holland and others (Mass. Arch. 52: 273), it is remarked, "We hear the Ind^{ns} are weary of the War and would long since have come to terms of peace & submission if the Gov^r of Canada & his priests did not encourage and Sett them on against the people."]

May it please y^r Hon^r

I rec^d y^r Hon^{rs} Orders about 8 of the Clock this night, dated the 9th Curr^t, & immediately gave Cap^t Moulton, the command of so many effective Men, who will be on that command the 17th Curr^t. Coll: Harmon will take his own Men, & in case he wants, I shall immediately supply him. The inclosed will confirm the Villany of y^e Penobscot Tribe. When time will allow, I doubt not, but there is such reason to be given that will confirm it.

I am y^r Hon^{rs} most Dutiful

York, September 16th, 1725.

humble servant

THO^o WESTBROOK.

Mass. Arch. 52: 285.

Boston, Sept 24, 1725.

I have Yours of the 21st Instant, which came to me by Express, Where-as there was nothing in the Letter that required such a Charge but it might have come as well by the Ordinary Post. I think well of the Disposition You have made of Your Men, and I hope they will be Vigilant & faithfull in their Duty, otherwise, they may Depend, the Enemy will make some Incursions upon Us. It was very Absurd for any Body to Spread Report of 500 Indians being come from Canada, especially for such who Pretend

& ought to know the Indian Affairs. I observe the soldiers make a handle of it for Cowardice by * * * * * every small Party they meet with afterwards. I have a full Acc^t of the Indians that are come out from Canada, which I rec^d from Albany, &c. And they are in all 130, part of which made Directly to the Western frontiers, where we have heard of them Divers times lately, And the next March'd East, amongst You, some of Whom I am still in hopes You will give me some good Acc^t of. Unless Your business be very Urgent, it won't be proper to leave Your Command at this Juncture, but in that Case I Allow of it. You have never yet sent me any Acc^t of the Examination of the Officers of the Indians, pursuant to my Directions. It will be necessary to Set that Matter in a true light, for they Complain of Great Injustice.

I am, sir Your humble serv^t

Col. Westbrook.

W. DUMMER.

Mass. Arch. 52: 287.

[Gov. Dummer, in a letter to Gov. Talbot, of Connecticut, 20th Sept. 1725 (Mass. Arch. 52: 290), says: "It is not strange that there s^d be among us as well as in other Places, those that either from Weakness or Design are forward to censure & reproach the Proceedings of the Govern^t, be they never so reasonable & just. But I am sorry any Thing of this Kind should make Impressions on the Persons that are in Power in your Colony. As to the Causes & Provocations of the War, That subject has been so often repeated & so fully discuss'd already, as to Leave me nothing to say further, on that subject. However, I shall send you the Conference with the Indians at Arrowsick & any other Papers that I can think of, that have not yet been sent. As to the other Charge, of our being loath to come into a Peace, It is very barbarous & unjust, For there is Nothing this Govern^t is more desirous of, & have accordingly carefully improved every Appearance of an Advantage to effect, so that nothing more could be done, without making base & Abject submission to the Indians, or, which is much worse, to the French, & making them the Arbiters of Peace, W^{ch} none that have his Majesties Honour or the Prosperity of these Provinces at Heart can think reasonable."]

May it Please your Hon^r

I rec^d your Hon^rs Letter of the 24th on the 28th of last month. How mine of y^e 21st came to hand by Express I cannot tell unless Gov^r Wintworth made such a mistake in that as his Hon^r did in not sending Cap^t Canady's Letter with mine of the 16th of last month to your Hon^r. I sent it by a private hand and desir'd him to send a line or two to your Hon^r of his mistake, which I hope your Hon^r has rec^d. I never believ'd that there was 500 Indians come from Canada, but inasmuch as it came from Cap^t Jordan to my hand, I look't on it as my Duty to forward it to your Hon^r. I always caution every body to make less rather than more of what they hear or see relating the Enemy, notwithstanding some make the most of every thing. If my Affairs did not more than ordinary want me at home, I wou'd not have desir'd it after I rec^d your Hon^rs Orders to have the Officers of the Indian Company & the Witnesses face to face. I immediately sent for the Officers from Richmond in order to examine them, but the Indians were out in the woods pursuant to your Hon^rs Orders, so that I

could not bring them face to face. Doctor Bacon complaining that it would be a great damage to stop him till the return of the Indians. I permitted him to wait on your Hon^r as your Hon^r will see by the Enclosed, which is a true Copy. Capt Moulton is return'd from his march, a Journal of wh^{ch} is herewith sent your Hon^r. The Indians are uneasy, wanting to be dismiss'd, and threaten, if they are not, to run away.

I am Your Hon^r's

most Dutifull serv^t

THO^s WESTBROOK.

P.S. Lieu^t Markham wanting to go to Boston, I have permitted him to wait on your Hon^r, by whom I have sent an Indian Gun, that was taken, last year, at Nerridgewock, which I pray your Hon^r to accept.

T. W.

Mass. Arch. 52: 292, 293.

[To be continued.]

GRIFFITH BOWEN OF BOSTON.

By EDWARD AUGUSTUS BOWEN, Esq., of Woodstock, Conn.

GRIFFITH BOWEN, of Boston, belonged to the family of the "Bowens of Slade," in the parish of Oxwich, Gower, Glamorgan, Wales. I have found three pedigrees of this family. The one deposited in the College of Arms, London, begins with Beli Mawr, King of Britain, 55 B.C., and ends with the generation of "Griffith Bowen of Barryhead." The pedigree in the Golden Grove Books, at the Public Record Office, London, begins with Griffith Gwyr and ends with "Griff: B: of Buryshade." The "I. H." pedigree, possessed by the late Joseph Joseph, Esq., F.S.A., of Brecon, is as follows: *

BOWEN OF SLADE,
IN THE PARISH OF ONWICH, GOWER, GLAMORGANSHIRE.
Griffith ap Owen = An. d. of — Berry of Berrymerbert in Devon.

Phillip Bowen of Slade m. Elsbet. d. & Heir of Hopkin John
Vychan of Kilvay.

Francis Bowen =

Gr. Bowen ind. the d. of Henry Fleming.

Francis Bowen of Pembroke, 1698.

Wm. Bowen of Bristol.

The first that we know of Griffith Bowen is, that in 1632 he was one of a "jurie" in a survey of Oxwich and Nicholaston;† and in a survey of Penrice, in the same year, it appears that "Gryffith Bowen, gent. houldeth freely of sayd mannor one messuage and tenem^{ts} of land called Mount y brough, conteyninge about 16 acres."‡

* This pedigree was sent me by Rev. J. D. Davies, M.A., Llanmadoc, Glamorgan, Wales.

† Surveys of Gower and Kilvey and Several Mesne, Manors, etc., by Charles Baker and G. G. Francis.

‡ Ibid.

While living on the Gower, 1 May, 1638, Griffith Bowen sold two small estates, and his deed to the property describes the parties and the lands as follows:

"Griffith Bowen of Oxwich, gent and Margaret his wife and Ellen Francklyn his Row of the parish of Langenith widdowe of the one partie and Samuall Mathewes of Westminster, gent. of the other partie --- in consideracon of the some of Three hundred poundx --- confirme unto the said Samuall Mathewes --- two severall messuagx and Tentx with divers parcellis of landx --- commonly called and known by the severall names of Coolme and Burry conteyning together by estimacon two messuagx two barnes two gardens one orchard fifty and five acres of pasture --- Within the parish of Langenith ---."*

An agreement was entered into on the 17th day of September, 1638, between Griffin Bowen and Margaret his wife, and William Bennett, by which Griffin and Margaret Bowen covenanted to sell to William Bennett "two messuages, two barnes, two gardens, one orchard, twenty-four acres of land, three acres of meadow, six acres of pasture, four acres of wood and six acres of furze and heath with appertenances in Penrice."†

Griffith and Margaret Bowen came to New England shortly after the date of the foregoing agreement. They may have sailed from Bristol, England, and, probably, brought with them five or six children.

The first trace we have of them in the New World is, that on "The 6th of y^e same 12th moneth [1638] Griffyn Bowen & his wife Margaret" were "Taken in for members of y^e Congregation" of the church in Boston.‡

On the 25th of March, 1639, "Mr Gryffen Bowen" had a "great Lot granted unto him at Muddy River;"§ two months after, he "was one of the Persons made free."||

There is a Bond, recorded among the Deeds of Suffolk County, Mass., which is dated 15th day of May, 1640, and by which Henry Bowen of Haraden in the County Glamorgan, gentleman, and Henry Morgan of Llouther in the "county aforesaid," gentleman, bound themselves to pay Griffith Bowen, "late of Langenith, in the county aforesaid, gentleman, fiftye pownds vpon the twentieth day of October 1641, and Three score & Eighteen pownds more vpon the twentieth day of October 1642."¶

It is a fortunate thing that this Bond was recorded, for it is the only clue we have in America of the place of Griffith Bowen's residence before he came to New England.

At a Town meeting held in Boston "This 29th day of 11th Mo. 1643," it was voted that "There is granted unto Gryphen Bowin Gent., an howse lot, if any yet remaine to be disposed of."**

The only public office Griffith Bowen was elected to while in Boston was that of perambulator: "9: 2 mo: 1649 Mr Bowin & Petter Oliver is chosen for perambulation at Mudye River;"†† and it is the last record we have of him before his departure for Wales. He must have sailed for England soon after this, taking with him his wife and some of his children.

* Close Roll, 14 Charles I. Pt. 33, No. 3184 (1633), Bowen et Mathews, 28. Public Record Office, London.

† Pines, County Glamorgan, 14 Charles I. Public Record Office, London.

‡ Records First Church, Boston, Mass.

§ Boston Town Records, 2d Report, 1877.

|| Records Colony Mass. Bay.

¶ Suffolk County Deeds, Vol. 1, No. 28.

** Boston Town Records, 2d Report, 1877, p. 73.

†† Boston Town Records, 2d Report, 1877, p. 95.

Griffith Bowen's name next appears in a Survey of Gower Walllicana, in 1650, as a "Freeholder" in the "Parcell Clase: The same for a tenem^t in the hands of Griffith Bowen $\frac{11}{10} \frac{6}{10} \frac{6}{10} \frac{7}{10}$."*

Griffith Bowen was a witness to a deed, dated 17th December, 1650, by which his father-in-law, Henry Fleming, conveyed to Col. Philip Jones "two parcels of land in the liberty of Swansea."†

In "Docket Book, No. 1, 1647 to 1651, Glamorgan," deposited in the Public Record Office, London, is this entry: "Fines leavyed & acknowledged this Session Betweene Phillip Jones Esq Plt Griffin Bowen francis Bowen & William Bowen deforc of ten[ements] in Lanmadoc." The Fines for this Session (Spring, 1652), are missing, so the particulars of this transfer of property cannot be given.

Griffith Bowen and Robt. Williams farmed the excise of Glamorgan, Carmarthen, Pembroke and Cardigan, from the Commissioners of Customs, for one year, expiring 25th December, 1653, at £270.‡

Afterward (in 1660-1?) Griffith Bowen was imprisoned at "Southwarke," at the instance of the "Right Hon^{ble} Charles Lord Gerrard of Brandon," because while Collector of Customs, at the "Port of Swansea," by his account for the last quarter of the year there appeared to be a balance of £388. 4s. due the Commissioners of Customs, which sum he had already "returned vp" to London by Bills of Exchange.§ How long he was imprisoned, and what were the conditions of his discharge, have not been discovered.

On the 30th of May, 1654, the "hon^{ble} Collonell Phillipp Jones of Swansea in the County of Glamorgan Esquire and one of the Counsell to his Highnes the Lord Protector of England, Scotland and Ireland" entered into a covenant with Griffith Bowen of Swansea, gentleman, by which "the said Collonell Phillipp Jones ffor and in Consideracon of £524 - - to him paid by the said Griffith Bowen - - - sold and confirmed - - - unto the said Griffith Bowen - - - those several respective mesuages or Tenem^ts Cotages Milnes lands hereditam^{ly} & p^rmisses - - scituate - - on the Hill within the parish of S^t Maries co^mmonly called S^t Maries Hill in the Libtie of Pembroke within the County of Pembroke. Also all that parcell of arable of Land adjoining called Goodylake - - - Also all that water Corne Grist Milne knowne by the name of Milton Milne lying in the parish of Carew in the said County of Pembroke. And also all that mesuage or Tenem^t lying in the parish of Hodgeston in the said County of Pembroke."||

Griffith Bowen "for some very short tyme only enjoyed" his Pembroke estate, for in 1656, "not onely the Commonalty of the City of London made theire clayme unto the - - - premises but al^soe the University of Oxford made there clayme unto the Fee Farme Rent of" £19. 6. 8. and "It was found that these lands of right belonged unto the City of London, and that the Fee Farme Rent belonged unto the University of Oxford, and the sale made by Phillip Jones became absolutely void." Whereupon Griffith Bowen "made his addresses unto Phillip Jones and acquainted him with the proceedings." Phillip Jones promised "either hee would make good

* Surveys of Gower and Kilvey, etc., by Charles Baker and G. F. Francis.

† Genealogies of Morgan and Glamorgan. Geo. T. Clark, p. 386.

‡ Vol. 45, Calendar State Papers, Domestic, 1651-2. Public Record Office, London.

§ Exchequer Bills, 23 January, 12 year Charles II. 1660-1, Glamorgan. Public Record Office, London.

|| Close Roll, 1654. Part 1. Jones and Bowen; also Bills, Answers, etc. Charles II. Pembroke, No. 2 (1651). Public Record Office, London.

the estate, or would repay him all the purchase money;" this he afterward refused to do, and Griffith Bowen brought, in 1661, a suit in Chancery.*

The suit went against him, and after being beaten in another "Accon att Law against the said Philip Jones" Griffith Bowen twice appealed "To the Right Hon^{ble} the Lords Spiritual & Temporal Assembled att the High Court of Parliament." In one of these petitions he complains that he is "altogether destitute of Reliefe att Law or Equitie or elsewhere than before yo^r Lordshippis in Parliament Assembled."† The first petition is endorsed "Griffith Bowen his Peticon Read 10th January 1670 Rejected;" the other is endorsed "1672-3 Mar 11 Pet. Book."

While living in "Swansey," 20th of July, 1661, Griffith Bowen executed a formal surrender to the King of the property bought of Colonel Philip Jones. He did this "in pursuance of an order made by the Lords and other His Maiesties Commissioners - - - And for other considerations:"‡ one of which may have been due to what follows:

On the 19th of August, 1661, "The King§ - - - by advice of the Earl of Southampton, High Treasurer of England - - - and Lord Ashley, Chancellor of the Court of Exchequer," granted and devised unto his "beloved subject Griffith Bowen All that water grain mill in Milton," in the County of Pembroke, "of the yearly rent of x^{li} All that fulling mill there (now in decay) hitherto in the tenure of John Perrott Knight, of the yearly value xxvj^s viij^d sometime parcel of the possessions of Rice Griffith Esq. attained - - - And all buildings structures barns stables orchards gardens curtilages mill-dues tolls see commodities whatsoever to the said mills - - - appertaining To have and to hold - - - from the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary last past - - - for the term of 31 years thereafter Paying therefor to us and our successors xj^{li} vj^s viij^d."

On the 7th of April, 1669, "Griffith Bowen sometimes of New England now resident in London - - - in consideration of a contract of marriage now consummated betweene Isaac Addington of Boston in New England chirurgion, & my daughter Elizabeth Bowen - - - confirme vnto my sonne Isaac Addington aforesajd All my right interest & title in two parcells of land scituate in Boston at p^rsent in occupation of Capt. William Davis - - - one parcell being three quarters of an acre, lying neere to the dwelling of M^r Jacob Elliott - - - the other parcell (about half an acre) lying something distant from the land aforesajd."||

"For the more cleare and full confirmation of the premises" Griffith Bowen "nowe resident in the City of London sometime of Boston in New England" gave, 28 March, 1671, Isaac Addington a second deed to the two parcels of land in Boston.¶

On or about 16th December, 1669, "Griffith Bowen of S^t Saviours Southwark in the County of Surrey" brought suits in Chancery against Francis Bowen, John Bowen and Edward Wooldridge.

In his complaints,** Griffith Bowen states that "in 1662, living with his family in Swansey and having urgent business that required his presence at

* Chancery Proceedings, Mitford. Bde. 151, No. 17. Public Record Office, London.

† Records, House of Lords, London, 1670 and 1672-3.

‡ Chancery Surrender Rolls, 12 and 13, Charles II. Public Record Office, London.

§ Pipe Office, Crown Leases. Car. II. 1661. No. 2748. Pembroke. Griffith Bowen. Public Record Office, London.

|| Suffolk County Deeds, Boston, Mass., Lib. 6, p. 122.

¶ Suffolk County Deeds, Boston, Mass., Lib. 7, p. 182.

** Chancery Proceedings, Mitford, cccxxiv. No. 89. Chancery Proceedings, Bridges, before 1714. Part 96 No. 447. Chancery Proceedings, Collins, before 1714, No. 64. Public Record Office, London.

the City of London." he deposited in the hands of Francis Bowen, his son, "several deeds and other writings goods chattels implements of household stuff and other personal estate to be safely kept until he should demand the same;" that afterward he went to London, and being "wholly unprovided of monies" he applied to "John Bowen of Swansey a kinsman" who was then in London "that he would use his interest with one Edward Wooldridge a scrivener," with whom John Bowen had placed "Nehemiah his son an apprentice," for procuring a loan of £100 "upon a mortgage of a mill known by the name of Milton Mill lying near the towne of Pembroke;" that John Bowen and Edward Wooldridge, by a combination between them, had never paid over to him the £100, although it had been promised him, and they had got into their possession the Milton Mill.

Griffith Bowen further complains that John Bowen pretending he was engaged for him (Griffith Bowen) and Francis Bowen to Mr. Wooldridge and others in the sum of £305, prevailed upon him to assign over all his "right title and interest of in and to a certain lease of ninety nine years of and in all those burgage messuages lauds tenements and hereditaments situate lying and being in Treckbeck the Hill Good Lake alias wood Lake Hodgiston alias Hogston in the county of Pembroke," and that the said Francis Bowen in consideration thereof would forthwith pay "these several sums of money following (that is to say) To Edward Wooldredge of London Scrivener of £116. To Lady Vaughan of Terrahvyd £150. To William Jones of Swanzey £30. To Cornelius Price of the city of London £21. 16 and the further sum of £20 unto your Orator. And your Orator in the year 1666 Did by his Indenture assign and let over the premises unto the said Francis Bowen but the said confederates have not paid the sums of money above mentioned wherefore your orator prays that the said Francis Bowen John Bowen and Edward Wooldridge may be commanded to appear before the High and Honorable Court of Chancery to make a true and perfect answer to all and singular the premises."

Francis Bowen "gentleman" in his answer to the Bill of Complaint of Griffith Bowen, states that "the Complainant did leave in his hands some implements of household stuff, part whereof he afterward delivered to the Complainant in London, and what remains he is willing to restore provided the Complainant do pay the cellarage rent of the chamber where they remain, not being in his custody."

He denies that the deeds to the lands named in the Bill were settled upon him in trust, but for good and valuable consideration.

He confesses that "he did enter into a Bond of £600 penalty to pay unto the Complainant and the several creditors mentioned the several debts, and he has since paid a great part of them, and is ready to pay what yet remain."

He states that "the other defendant, John Bowen being bound with him, and security for the several sums of money, he did convey and assign over the premises for the security and satisfaction of the said John Bowen, as in justice he ought to do. Nevertheless, he is willing, if the Plaintiff will first pay and satisfy the said several debts and keep harmless this Defendant and the other Defendant, John Bowen, to reconvey the said premises unto the Plaintiff, merely to satisfy this honorable Court of the Defendants inclination to pay to the Complainant, being his father, and to avoid all scandal."*

* Chancery Proceedings. Bridges, before 1714. Part 96, No. 447. Public Record Office, London.

"John Bowen one of the Defendants to the Bill of Complaint of Griffith Bowen" in his "several Answers" goes into all the details of his money transactions with Griffith and Francis Bowen. He states, in part: "whereof this Defendant borrowed to lend unto the Plaintiff to set his son Peniell Bowen an apprentice in London the sum of £40 of Charles Bowen Esquire - - - the same £60 being due unto the said Francklen by bond as aforesaid from the plaintiff and his sons Francis and William - - - whereof the Plaintiff - - - stood in extraordinary want to pay the said Francklen and to supply himself being then in London in great want of money to prosecute a suit he had against one Col. Phillip Jones - - - the Plaintiff had the 14th day of October Anno 1662 by his Deed under his hand and seal well executed in presence of Moses Longman Christopher Rogers and Peniel Bowen conveyed all his right in and to the premises and Mills unto the Defendant Francis." This answer of John Bowen is dated "Swansea decimo die Octobris Anno 1671."*

I have not discovered any traces of Griffith Bowen later than "1672-3 Mar 11," which date is endorsed on his second petition to the House of Lords. He may have lived in London up to the time of his death. Something further may be disclosed by examining the records of the town and county of Pembroke, or the records of London and Glamorgan.

Griffith Bowen's New England estate was not divided among his heirs until 1683, nearly eight years after notice of his death had been received by the Court at Boston. It may be that this delay was owing to difficulties in settling his entangled Welsh estate, or to some other cause not yet discovered.

The Court in Boston granted, April 17, 1676, "Power of Administration unto the Estate of M^r Griffith Bowen formerly of Boston (who died in England) unto Henry Bowen his son in right of those whome it may appear to belong."

On the "6th of Novemb^r 1683" the County Court appointed "L^d Samuel Ruggels & M^r John Bowles of Roxbury and M^r Jacob Eliot of Boston a Committee to make division and sett out the s^d Estate," instructing them to give "a double part thereof to Francis his eldest son."

They accordingly divided it, as they wrote, "In y^e Best of our Prudence With the consent & to the satisfaction of those concerned viz Mr William Bowen, Mr John Weld, widow Child & Henry Bowen." They gave "Mr Francis Bowen and Mr William Bowen y^e North end of the ffarme with the Houseing & orchards - - - half the salt marsh" and part of the "wood lott."†

Griffith Bowen, by wife Margaret Fleming, had children:

- i. MARGARET,² born in Wales. She was, perhaps, the eldest child. She married, 24 December, 1647, John Weld of Roxbury. He was born in England, 28 October, 1623; died in Roxbury, 20 September, 1691. She died 13 September, 1692.
- ii. FRANCIS, born in Wales. All that is known of him is contained in the "I. H." pedigree, the Chancery Suits, and in another Chancery Suit dated 27 January, 1692, in which "Francis Bowen of the Towne of Pembroke" complains that Mallett Bateman has violated his contract to furnish him "two thousand and four hundred strickes or Winchester of oats etc."‡
- iii. WILLIAM, born in Wales. The "I. H." pedigree states he was "of

* Chancery Proceedings. Collins, before 1714. No. 64. Public Record Office, London.

† Suffolk County (Boston, Mass.) Probate Records. Case No. 859.

‡ Chancery B. and A. Bridges, 1690-1700. Part 18, No. 297. Public Record Office, London.

Bristol." He was a "marriner," and was captured by the Turks, and died in captivity about 1686.* He had a son William.

On the tenth day of May, 1716, "William Bowen of Boston Taylor only son of William Bowen of Bristol in the Kingdom of Great Britain marriner deced" for £80 conveyed his part of that "parcel of the Estate of Mr Griffith Bowen (Grand Father to the s^d William Bowen) - - - that fell in Division - - - unto the said William Bowen (the Father) and his brother Francis in full of their share - - - of which two parts do belong unto the s^d Francis Bowen late deced - - - accruing and of right belonging unto him the said William Bowen in right to his Uncle Francis Bowen before named."†

- iv. HENRY, born in Wales in 1633. He married, 20 December, 1658, Elizabeth, daughter of Captain Isaac and Elizabeth (Porter) Johnson of Roxbury. She was born 24 December, 1637. Henry Bowen lived in Roxbury and Woodstock, and died in Woodstock (Conn.), 12 March, 1723-4, "in y^e 90th year of his age."

So far as it is known, Henry Bowen was the only son of Griffith Bowen whose posterity now bears the family name.

- v. MARY, born ———; married (?) Benjamin Child of Roxbury. He died 14 October, 1678. "Widow Child" had a share of Griffith Bowen's estate. She died 31 October, 1707.
- vi. ESIHER, born in Boston, or Muddy River; baptized 10: 12th mo: 1638; died 28 March, 1654(?).
- vii. ABIGAIL, baptized 10: 2d mo: 1641.

- viii. PENIEL, baptized‡ "1644 Month 3, day 5. Peniel Bowen, the son of M^r Bowen of Boston Church, by Communion of Churches, he living at a farne neerer to us than to Boston, his wife was deliv^d of this child by Gods mercy wthout the help of any other woman. God himself helping his pore servants in a straight."

The only other records of Peniel Bowen, yet discovered, are in John Bowen's answer to Griffith Bowen's suit in Chancery, already noticed. Peniel Bowen probably died before his father, for his name does not appear in the settlement of his father's estate.

- ix. ELIZABETH, born ———; married in 1669, Isaac Addington. She died 2 March, 1712-3. He was born 22 January, 1645, and died 19 March, 1714-5.
- x. DERIAH, baptized 11: 2 mo: 1647, "aged about 6 days."

A CONTRIBUTION TO THE EARLY HISTORY OF STONINGTON, CONN.

By GEO. A. GORDON, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

THE southeastern corner of Connecticut, lying within the Pequot territory, was early called Southerntown, and held to be within the limits of Suffolk County, Massachusetts. When, however, Connecticut obtained her charter, in 1662, the settlement was included within her limits and, in 1666, was named Stonington. The territory was

* Dorchester Church Records, and Roxbury Town Records, June 7, 1725.

† Suffolk County (Boston, Mass.) Deeds. Vol. 30, p. 165.

‡ Rev. John Eliot, in Roxbury Church Records.

allotted to the settlers, and a list of the same is spread upon the town records. A church was formed, by authority of the General Court in 1679, thus:

"Seuerall inhabitants of Stoneington petitioning this Court for their approbation that they might settle themselves in Church order, this Court grants them their petition."

In 1672 the Legislature grants

"that the people of Stonington, on the East side of Pawcatuck shall peaceably enjoy their present allotments, in case they have not allotted to themselves any man's particular propriety or more than may be judged conuenient and sufficient for them."

The town record reads as follows:

The Record or Register of the Inhabitants names Taken this 29th—of December: 1670: by the select men of Stoneington according to a towne order formerly made the 15th of nouember 1670.

| | | | |
|--------------------------|----|-----------------------|----|
| Mr. Tho: stanton, senior | 21 | Josia witer | 8 |
| Captaine george Denison | 41 | Benjamin palmer | 20 |
| Tho: minor | 16 | gershom palmer | 40 |
| John gallop, senior | 18 | Tho: Bell | 1 |
| Mr. Samuell Cheesbrough | 30 | Joseph stanton | 39 |
| Mr. Amos Richardson | 32 | John fish | 25 |
| nehemiah palmer | 28 | Tho: sha senior | 35 |
| nathaniell Cheesbrough | 34 | Edmund flaning | 26 |
| Mr. James noyse | 23 | John gallop Junior | 5 |
| Elisha Cheesbrough | 33 | John frinke | |
| Tho: stanton, Junior | 38 | James yorke Junior | 19 |
| Ephraim minor | 43 | nathaniell Beebe | 31 |
| moses palmer | 14 | John Renols senior | 4 |
| James yorke Senior | 24 | Roger steere | 37 |
| John stanton | 7 | John sha | 6 |
| Tho: Wheeler | 27 | John Searles | 9 |
| leeftenant samuel mason | 15 | Robert fleeming | 22 |
| Joseph minor | 2 | Robert Holesmes | 42 |
| John Benit | 29 | Mrs. Anna Cheesbrough | 36 |
| Isack wheeler | 10 | Mrs. Rebeckah palmer | 17 |
| william Johnson | 12 | Henrie Steuens | 3 |
| John Denison | 12 | Ezekiell maine | 13 |

The names of those that hath 50 Ackers on the Left side of poguatuck Riuer and theyr lers:

| | | | |
|-----------------------|----|----------------------|----|
| Tho: Brand | 12 | Robert stanton | 11 |
| Josua baker | 15 | Tho: Edwards | 9 |
| Edward flaning | 1 | William Janson | 13 |
| John Acrat | 14 | Samuell minor | 5 |
| Joshua Holmes | 2 | Josia osborne | 4 |
| George Denison Junior | 8 | Daniell mason | 6 |
| Tho: Renolds | 16 | Daniell Sha | 7 |
| steenon Richardson | 19 | Deliuerance blackman | 3 |

PETITION TO CONGRESS IN 1819 TO HAVE THE LAWS
PRINTED IN THE "HAMPDEN PATRIOT," PUB-
LISHED AT SPRINGFIELD, MASS.

[From the original in the possession of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.]

To the Honorable Senate and House of Representatives of the Congress of the United States, Humbly shews,

The Subscribers Citizens of the Counties of Hampden, and Hampshire in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts,

That they have long been convinced, that in a Government Constituted like ours, where the ground of it rests on publick opinion, that the Permanency and security of it, restes almost altogether on the information the Citizens have (after their early education) as to the Constitution and Laws of their Country, — And as many new Laws and Ordinances, are passed at each Session of Congress that it would be usefull for the Citizens to See: and that altho' Congress have heretofore authorized and directed certain Printers in different Sections of the United States, (at the expence of Government) to publish in their Papers the Acts and doings of Congress and the several departments, Yet we believe the People are not sufficiently informed as to their doings, — And altho', three Printers within this Commonwealth, have heretofore been appointed to publish the Laws, *namely*, one at Portland in the District of Maine, one at Boston and one at Worcester, Yet We believe that very few of the People in this Section of the Country ever see those Papers. — The Section of Country between Worcester and the line of the State of New York, to the west, is about one Hundred Miles by sixty, and has a Population of about one Hundred and twenty thousand Souls, and we are confident that very few of those authorized Papers circulate in either of the Counties of Hampden, Hampshire, Franklin or Berkshire, therefore the People remain uninformed. — We would further beg leave to State, that there is established at Springfield, where there is a publick Armory that employs about two Hundred Labourers, a Patriotic Paper under the title of the *Hampden Patriot*, Edited by M^r. Ira Daniels, who is a Gentleman of good Education, handsome talents, and correct Habits, — This paper has a pretty extensive circulation, We therefore, impressed with an idea that it would be highly useful to the Government and People, pray that M^r. Daniels may be authorized and directed to publish the Laws and Ordinances of Congress, on the same principles other printers are authorized so to do, — As in duty shall ever pray —

January 1st, 1819.

Jonathan Smith
Benj Stebbins
Samuel Fowler
William Brown
Enoch Loomis
Th. C. Green
Eljah Arnold
Caleb Rice
Reuben Champion Jr
James Kent
Joshua Frost
Daniel Lombard

Justin Willard
James S. Dwight
Roswell Lee
Thomas Shepherd
Jacob W. Brewster
Ch: Shepherd
F. H. Wright.
Levi Lyman
Seth Wright
John Taylor
Daniel Wright

JOHN MOUSALL OF WOBURN.

By W. R. CUTTER, Esq., Librarian of the Woburn Public Library.

JOHN MOUSALL* was one of the first settlers of Woburn, Massachusetts, and to him belongs the credit of building for his own use the first house erected in the limits of the present city in 1641.† He was one of the thirty-two signers of the original town orders of 1640 for the founding of Woburn, and his name was the third in the order of signing. Edward Johnson and Edward Converse (the latter the builder of the first house in the original limits of Woburn) preceding him. He was one of the seven male members from the church at Charlestown, who constituted the church of Woburn at its gathering, Aug. 14 [24. N. S.] 1642; and afterwards one of its two original deacons, till his decease.‡ He was one of the selectmen of Woburn for 21 years in succession. He died in Woburn, March 27, 1665, leaving his widow, Joanna, a son, John Mousall, "who was likewise a distinguished citizen in his day," and a daughter, Eunice, wife of John Brooks; "but the name of Mousall, as a surname, is now extinct from the place."§

The following is an abstract of the will of the first John Mousall, which is not only characteristic of the man, but of the times in which he lived. It will be noticed that he refers in the will to his "old house," showing that another house existed on his estate in 1660, or earlier. The newer house was probably the house described in the town records, under date of 1673, as the "Hopewell House," owned in common by John Mousall, 2d, and John Brooks, being a part of their inheritance from their father Deacon John Mousall, and known by this singular name.

Will of the Senior John Mousall. [Abstract.]

The 19th of ye 4th month, 1660. That I, John Mousall, senior, of Woburn, husbandman, being in perfect memory, also "weake in body" ----- and my two sons John Mousall and John Brooks I make joint executors. Gives to wife Joanna Mousall all movables; "only three iron pots" I give to my son Brooks's three children after her decease, and to my grandchild, Sarah Brooks. I give my "booke" of "Mr. Hildersham upon the 51 psalme"||; and I give to my grandchild Unis [Eunice] Brooks, "my booke titled Mr. Norton's Orthodox Evangelist"¶; and I give to my son John Mousall, my best "sute of apparell." To my wife Joanna Mousall, I give two of my best cows and two ewe sheep, and my executors are to keep these cows and sheep for her, winter and summer, so long as she liveth, and all her firewood and four pounds a year to be paid by my executors, either in money or corn. I give to my son John

* Pronounced in Woburn as if spelled *Mousz-zall*.

† The location of this house, its characteristics, and a portion of its history, is given in "Woburn Historic Sites and Old Houses," by W. R. Cutter,—reprinted from "*The News*," Woburn, 1892, pp. 2, 10, 43; I-IV.

‡ For the Charlestown portion of his history, see Wyman's "Charlestown," p. 692.

§ Sewall's "History of Woburn," pp. 71-72, 627.

|| The Mr. Hildersham whose work on the 51st Psalm is mentioned in the above will, was Arthur Hildersham, an English author. His exposition of this psalm was entitled: "CLII Lectures upon Psalm li., 1633, fol., and was a work highly valued by the Puritan element both in the old country and the new. Copies of the book are still found in the older libraries.

¶ John Norton, author of the "Orthodox Evangelist," Lond. 1634, 4to, was a native of England, but settled in New England, where he was the minister of Ipswich and Boston, Mass. Copies of this work are common in the older libraries.

Brooks, one cow and one sheep toward the furnishing of the new room joining to his house, and my wife is to have a peaceable living in it, providing she stay in it. I give to Ephraim Bucke and Hannah Lepinwell, either of them, a ewe lamb, at or before the end of their time, provided they carry it respectfully to my wife, at the judgment of the overseers of my will; and I give to my Reverend Pastor, Mr. Thomas Carter, one ewe sheep, and I give my great meadow to my two sons equally; but in case he die without children, then he can give it to his wife for her life: and after my son John Mousall's decease, and his wife leaving no heir, it shall return to my son John Brooks's children. I give to my wife the third part of the fruit of the orchard for her life, and the little hemp-yard and garden the back side of the *old house*. To my grandchild, Joanna Brooks, my little bible. The rest of my lands I give to my two sons equally, as they have agreed, and have in possession. I also make my brother James Thompson and Allen Converse, overseers of my will. Probated April 4, 1665.

The inventory of the "estate of John Mousall, senior, Deacon of the Church of Christ at Woburne, deceased," contains this item: To housing and lands - - - - £200.

The allusion in the above will to the "furnishing of the new room" joining to the son John Brooks's house, and the widow's having a peaceable living in it, "provided she stay in it," is an interesting statement, showing that more than one house existed on the premises when the will was made, and John Mousall, 2d, did die without children and so some of the property returned to John Brooks's children, as stated in the will. When Joanna, the widow of the first John Mousall, died, is not known.

The house of John Brooks is alluded to in an agreement between John Brooks and John Mousall, Jr., in 1660, wherein there is a mutual release of lands; Brooks resigning his interest to Mousall in certain land that he and Mousall had purchased of their father, Henry Brooks, — Brooks having purchased this piece for them of Daniel Bacon: Mousall resigning his part of the "old sheep pasture" joining to Brooks's orchard, and his part of the "upper meadow"; he to enjoy all the land from his housing "that he now possesseth"; the bounds being settled. Brooks to possess all from "his housing" downward, by the same bounds, till he reaches the great meadow; he also to enjoy all the land in his possession lying in the lower field. What land remained undivided was to be equally divided between them; and for the land that lyeth between the two, they agreed that it "shall be common to the bridge, for the use of *both houses*, forever and a day." It was also provided that Brooks was to have a woodyard by a line from the corner of "his house," to the "stone wall by his little garden"; also a driftway, or common-way, over which cattle were driven, through the undivided land on the east of Mousall's field into the lower field belonging to Brooks: "and the line shall stand forever between us, — both in the yards as it now stands, from the street gates to the lower gates at the head of the lane." Acknowledged April 4, 1665. Recorded same date. Middlesex Registry of Deeds, B. 3, p. 125. See *The News*, Woburn, Sept. 5, 1891, for a fuller abstract. John Mousall, 2d, married the daughter of Henry Brooks, and hence a double relation between the two brothers was formed.

In the last clause of the above agreement, is an undoubted reference to the historic way in Woburn, known as "Mousall's Lane," which passed between the two houses of the old Mousall estate, beginning at the "street gates" on present Montvale Avenue, and continuing to the "lower gates" near where the barn of the late S. W. Russell estate formerly stood, or where the building of the Woburn Electric Light Company now stands, or near it. These "lower gates" marked the entrance to the "head of

the lane," and were in existence till a comparatively late period. The opening of the present Prospect Street its entire length, about 1863, changed the entire appearance of the locality, and there is nothing now to show its former appearance, or condition. This new street practically covers the route from the "street gates" to the "lower gates," and continues its course onward in the lane mentioned in 1660, all traces of which are now obliterated.

The word "housing," in the above statement is undoubtedly designed to cover all the buildings of a separate establishment, and we have above an equitable agreement between two brothers, — doubly brothers-in-law, — holding the estate of their father in common — the estate known as the original Mousall estate — consisting, in 1673, for one moiety, of the dwelling-house, with barns, stables and outhouses, with 60 acres of land belonging, known as the "Hopewell House"; situated at a place called Hilly Way, being part of an inheritance from Deacon John Mousall [John Mousall's part] — bounded north on the highway. The other moiety [John Brooks's], with a larger number of acres [80] was also a part of his inheritance from his father-in-law, Deacon John Mousall, and was "formerly known" by the name of the Hopewell House.

John Mousall, Jr., having married a sister of the John Brooks whom we have so often mentioned, and Brooks having married the only sister of John Mousall, Jr., the above John Mousall would be a son-in-law of the Henry Brooks, already mentioned, who bought a piece of land of Daniel Bacon, in which John Brooks transferred his interest to the younger Mousall, in consideration of another interest in the Mousall estate, as we have already shown.

To trace the estate from this point for a number of years is not difficult, the following being its record in brief:

1679. The selectmen agreed with John Brooks to hire his dwelling-house for the use of Rev. Jabez Fox, the incoming minister, with provision for the pasturing of the minister's horse and a convenient garden plot. The house was to be put in repair, and all was to be for the "use of the Rev. Mr. Fox" for the "whole year 1679," and for which the town was to pay. Later in the same year the town began the erection of another house for their minister, Mr. Fox, and the Brooks house was abandoned. Reference may here be supposed to be made to the original house of John Mousall, senior, which would seem to be old, and out of repair, in 1679, — not far from forty years after its erection in 1641.

1694. The second John Mousall grants to his "loving cousin" Joseph Wright, Jr., and to Elizabeth, his wife, his homestead, with some woodlands and other estate. He says, referring to Elizabeth Wright, "having experience of her respects and care of me and my wife for many years together, and now also in our age the said Joseph Wright and Elizabeth his wife, have engaged themselves to take care of me and my wife, during our natural lives," I do, "in consideration of love and good will," convey the homestead and other property.

The homestead of about 40 acres was situated near Woburn Meeting-House, and the bounds were in brief, John Brooks east, Ephraim Buck, John Brooks and Jabez Brooks south-east, the King's highway south-west, and Jonathan Thompson and John Burbeen partly on the north-west, and at the north-east end, next the meeting-house, it abutted on the town highway.

The deed also continued with this statement: "I also give said Joseph, my dwelling-house, barn, cider-mill and press, these all belonging to my homestead: he to have all after the decease of me and Sarah, my now married wife."

The above document dated Feb. 19, 1694, was recorded Midd. Reg., b. 12, p. 90, and the original is now in the collection in the Woburn Public Library.

The above John Mousall left no children, and with his wife's decease the name became extinct in Woburn. His property then passed into the name of Wright, in which name it remained a number of years.

The following genealogical particulars may be of interest.

Eunice Mousall and John Brooks were married at Woburn, Nov. 1, 1649.

John Mousall and Sarah Brooks were married at Woburn, May 13, 1650. This was John Mousall, the second, who died April 2, 1698, four years after the date of the preceding deed.

Deacon John Mousall, the father, died March 27, 1665. He was aged about 63 in 1658.

The date of death of Sarah Mousall, wife of the second John Mousall, does not appear. It was probably before 1706.

The following transfers relate to the Mousall estate or lot:

1706. Joseph Wright, Jr., to Jacob Wright. Conveyance of homestead house and barn and outhousing, near the meeting-house.

1707. Jacob Wright. Re-conveyance of the same to Joseph Wright.

1732. Joseph Wright died.

1737. Homestead mentioned as bounded north-east by town-way leading from Woburn Meeting-House to Richardson's Row. Evidently this highway was the present Montvale Avenue. West end of dwelling, with privilege of 12 perch of land, also garden in front of house, 66 perch of land, and other lands set off to Joseph Wright's widow Rachel, 1737.

1751. Dover of Rachel divided among the heirs of Joseph Wright, and *Mousall Wright*, her son, acquired the dwelling-house, with barn and land adjoining, also 60 rods of land called the garden.

There was considerable complication and trouble in the settlement of Joseph Wright's estate, which is evident from the papers to be found at the office of probate. The reasons cannot be entered upon here.* There are two original deeds relating to the interest of Mousall Wright preserved in the archives of the Woburn Public Library, under the following dates:

1733. Mousall Wright to Jacob Wright, of all his interest in the estate of his "honored father" Joseph Wright.

1736. Heirs of Joseph Wright quit-claim to Mousall Wright, all their interest in several pieces and parcels of land in the township of Woburn, one being "the east end of the dwelling-house and west end of the barn, corn-house, etc., with the remaining part of land, about 3 acres, whereon the buildings stand"; N., town road; E., Timothy Brooks; S., the widow's $7\frac{1}{2}$ acres meadow, etc., with liberty of passage between said Mousall's land and that of said Timothy Brooks from the town road. Mousall Wright was dead before Nov. 3, 1770, see below.

The following deeds have a bearing on this estate:

1773. Timothy Brooks, gent., Samuel Belknap, yeoman, and William Fox, chaise maker, partition between, made Aug. 3, 1773, witnesseth:

* See Wright Genealogy, by W. R. Cutter, REGISTER, vol. xxxvii, p. 78.
VOL. XLVII. 40*

Whereas said Timothy Brooks some time since gave his son Timothy Brooks, Jr., gent., a deed of sale of one half of his messuage in Woburn, as the same is therein bounded, the same being then undivided, and the said Timothy, the son, hath since conveyed his half aforesaid still undivided unto the said Samuel and William, now the said Timothy, the original grantor, grants to and covenants with the said Samuel and William, and their heirs, that the lines dividing the messuage shall be as follows, etc.

The above Timothy Brooks, Jr., removed from Woburn to Salem about 1777.

1770. Zebadiah Wyman of Eleazer Carter, 1770, — one piece of part upland and part meadow, containing one acre, being part of the house lot, which was formerly Simon Thompson's near Woburn Meeting-House, — E., Thomas Belknap and Wid. Susanna Wright; S., by land formerly belonging to Isaac Brooks; W. and N., by thirds of Wid. Betty Flagg. Susanna Wright was widow of Mousall Wright; see above.

Zebadiah Wyman, trader and retailer, acquired an interest by deeds from the following persons on account of his having married the widow of Nathan Brooks, son of Nathan Brooks, whose estate he desired to possess himself of. There is considerable information of genealogical interest in the names of the residences of the various individuals.

1774. John Brooks, housewright, and William Brooks, blacksmith, of Hollis; Seth Brooks, of Acton, housejoiner; and Zachariah Brooks, of Woburn, tailor, release to Z. W., right in estate of Nathan Brooks, late of Woburn, blacksmith.

1775. Giles Johnson, "now resident at a place to the Eastward, known by the name of Major Bagadoose,"* with Elizabeth, his wife, release to Z. W., all title "we now have unto the estate of which our brother Nathan Brooks, retailer, deceased, died siezed of, or which ought to have descended to us as heirs, or by virtue of last will of said Brooks."

1782. Jonathan Brooks, of New London, Conn., cabinetmaker, releases interest in estate of his brother, Nathan Brooks, deceased, to Z. W.

These papers are supplemented by many other Brooks family papers now in the possession of the authorities of the Woburn Public Library.†

The title from Mousall Wright has not yet been thoroughly traced. His widow seems to have owned the estate after 1770.

The title from Timothy Brooks, a descendant of the first John Mousall, has been already mentioned in "Old Houses and Homes" [Woburn, 1892] as passing from John Brooks [died 1733], son of John and Eunice [Mousall] Brooks, to him, a son of the last named John Brooks. Timothy Brooks and Nathan Brooks, already mentioned, were brothers. Timothy died in 1786, and his mansion house is mentioned as on the road leading from Zebadiah Wyman's brick store to it, in 1794. It was standing till about 1835. It came into Zebadiah Wyman's possession, in part, before 1794, and was occupied by two families for a long period. In 1798, one half was owned by Elisha Tottingham, with Hiram Flagg as occupant. The Flagg family occupied it in following years in the recollection of many persons now living. The other half was owned by Mary Wyman, a minor, 1798, a daughter of Zebadiah Wyman, who had then lately deceased. She died in 1804. Her mother, Eunice Wyman, was her guardian, in 1798, and the occupant was Jonathan Tyler at that date. The house was

* Now Cistine, Maine.

† See also Brooks Genealogy, by W. R. Cutter, REGISTER, vol. xxix, pp. 153-157. To the facts there presented many could now be added.

then described as an "old house." Previously, in 1794, it was called in a division of Zebadiah Wyman's property, the "Brooks Place," being half a house, half a barn, and half a corn-house, with the garden, yards, and lanes, and 63 acres of land in two divisions. The home lot contained 37 acres, and this place with a part of the above land was set off to Mary Wyman. Zebadiah Wyman purchased the "Brooks Place," of Timothy Brooks, 2d. by deed, dated March 9, 1791. Zebadiah Wyman, Esq., and Deacon, died April 14, 1793, aged 52.

The heirs of Zebadiah Wyman also owned, in 1794, the "Mousall Place," another estate than the above, set off to his widow Eunice as a part of her thirds. This included $5\frac{1}{2}$ acres of land, bounded "northward on the road leading by the schoolhouse to the Brooks place." This was a part of the original Mousall estate, but not the lot on which the Mousall house stood. This was nearer the present street in front of it. Nathan Brooks, son of John, grandson of John and Eunice [Mousall] Brooks, was father of Zachariah Brooks [died 1792], whose widow Susanna Brooks, owned the original house in 1798, having Samuel Watts for occupant. The house was then old and poor, with $\frac{1}{2}$ acre of land on which it stood. Mrs. Brooks soon married David Dexter, 1799, and living long as his widow in the house, it became known as the Dexter house. The house was burned in 1833 or 1835, having become uninhabitable; and this was the end of the first house erected within the present limits of the city of Woburn, on the estate now known as 23 Montvale Avenue.

In 1834 certain members of the Wyman family mentioned conveyed a piece of this property to James Tweed, George W. Reed, and Sylvanus Wood, Jr., bounded north on present Montvale Avenue; east by a lane or passage way; west partly by the burying-yard, etc. In 1835 Wood sold his interest to Reed and Tweed, who built a house on it and lived together in it for many years.

In 1854 a conveyance from George W. Reed and James Tweed to Rufus Wyman, of 5 acres, 22 poles, was bounded north on Railroad Street [now Montvale Avenue] 3 rods, 15 links; west by land formerly of Zebadiah Wyman - - - - - by the burying ground in part, and by land owned by "ourselves" and the heirs of Rufus Wyman and Eunice Stone and others, called the "Dexter place," to said Railroad Street. Thus an old name has held on, but the name of Mousall, though early extinct in Woburn as a family, has held on as a living entity in the community to the present time in the names of *Mousall lane*, *Mousall place*, and *Mousall pasture*, and the good name, fame, and influence of the original Mousall, who built the first house in this thriving community, has held on in descendants of the female line till a goodly company of estimable and useful people, generation after generation, has peopled the land. The influence of his three books, his "Hildersham," his "Orthodox Evangelist," his "little Bible," has not been lost. Many names extinct by family representation for nearly two centuries have perished, but his name is still remembered and cherished in the New England community in which he made his home.*

* Acknowledgment is due to the assistance of Judge Edward F. Johnson, a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, in the preparation of this article. Judge Johnson made the necessary researches at the offices of probate and registry of deeds.

DOVER, N. H., DOCUMENTS.

Communicated by JOHN S. H. Fogg, M.D., of South Boston, Mass.

Att A Gener^{ll} court held att Boston y^e 8th of y^e 7th month 1652.

The Inhabitants of northam upon their pettion are granted the liberty w^{ch} other towns haue and M^r. Sam^{ll} Dudley M^r. Will^e Pain. M^r. Winslow M^r Matthew Boyce are to settell their limetts this is A true cōpy of the court order

Edw^d. Rauson. Secret^{ry}.

Wee whose names are underwritten beeing appointed by the gener^{ll} court to lay outt the bounds of Douer haue thus Agreed That the uttmost bounds one the west is A creek on the east side of Lamperill Riuer The next creek to y^e river and from y^e end of that Creek to Lamperill Riuer first fall and soe from y^e first fall one A west and bee north line six miles and from Nechewanick first fall north and bee east line foure miles from A creek next below Thom^s Canny his house to A certaine cone near y^e mouth of the great Bay called the hogstie cone and all the marsh and meddow ground w^{ch} Lying and butting one the great Bay with convenient upland to sett their hay

W^m Payn
Sam^{ll} Winslow
Matthew Boyce.

Att A gener^{ll} court held att Boston y^e 19th of October 1652. It is ordered that the northerin bounds of Douer shall extend from the first fall of nechewanick Riuer upon A north and bee west Line foure miles.

Att A Gener^{ll} Court held att Boston 19th Octobr 1652.

In answeare to A pettion from the Inhabitants of Exeter for A finall determination of the Case between Douer and Exetor concerning their bounds aboute Lamperill riuer itt is ordered that M^r W^m Payn M^r Sam^{ll} Winslow and M^r Matth^w Boyce or the major part of them shall upon the place appoint and lay outt the bounds between them and certifie this court and the two towns under their hands what they shall determine. This is A true cōpy of the court order.

Edw^d Rauson Secrety.

Wee whose names are underwritten beeing ordered by the Gener^{ll} Court to settell the bounds between the town of Douer and Exetor wee haue thus determinated and Agreed the line formerly layd outt shall stand they taking the point from the middell of y^e Bridge one first fall one Lamperill Riuer and soe to run six miles west and bee north, Butt the Land between the line and the riuer shall beelōg to Exetor they hauing not liberty to sett up any mills excepting their right specified one the first fall butt the timber between the line and the riuer shall belong to Douer in such tyme as they shall see meett to make use of the same to their best adduantage prouided that both the towns shall haue free liberty to make use of the riuer

upon all occasion also Exetor hath liberty to make use of all y^e timber half A mile between the line and Lamperill riuer towards the Bridge and one mile between the line and the s^d riuer toward the second fall. And further M^r Edw^d Hilton is to haue beeloning to his mill all the timber within compase of one mile and half square if itt bee to bee had betwixt the line and the Riuer Lamperill, This being our full determination the ninth of the first Mounth fifty three.

W^m Paine.

Sam^l Winslow.

Matt^h Boyce.

Bee it known Unto all men by these p^sents that I Thomas Laighton of Douer Planter haue bargained & sould vnto Rich^d Waldren of the same towne all that my quarter part of the sawmill now erected & built at Bellemys banke with all my parte of the logges Cutt & beinge for the use of the mill with all my right in any graunt given by the Towne of douer for accomodation of tember for the vse of the said mill, with all the Iron worke belonginge to my quarter part & likewise all other priuiledges & Imunities belonginge to my part to haue & to hould the same for ever. likewise I doe bind myselfe my heires executors administreators & assignes to maintaine the same against any that may or Cunn Lay Claime to the same vnto the said Rich^d Waldren his heires executors administreators & assignes for ever, In Consideration of the Pemises I the s^d Rich^d Waldren doe bind my selfe my heires & assignes to pay vnto the said Thomas Laighton or his assignes the summe of sixty pounds in Corne Cattle or English goods within two yeares of the day of the date hereof In witnesse whereof both parties haue to these Pesents sett their hands and seales the eight day of Aprill one Thousand sixe hundred fifty & three.

Thomas X Laighton
his marke

Richard Walden.

Beinge Pesent att the sealing & deliury

William Pomfrett

Thaddeus Riddan.

Richard Waldron, on the 20 March 1683 deeds the foregoing mills and privileges and four hundred acres of land joining said River on the south side purchased of the town of Dover and William follett, and also fifty acres of land on the east side, to be equally divided between "John Gerrish of Dover who married my daughter Elizabeth and Joseph Gerrish who married my daughter Anna now Resident in Wenham."

Rev. Josep Gerrish of Wenham on the 20 May 1701 deeds his share of the above to John Gerrish of Dover. Witnesses Stephen Greenleaf. Edmund Greenleaf and Daniel Greenleaf.

KITTERY, MAINE, DOCUMENT.

Communicated by JOHN S. H. Fogg, M.D., of South Boston.

To the Assessors of the first or Lower Parish in Kittery — Gent^l

We desire you will insert in y^e Warrant for the next Parish Meeting—That its the desire of us the Subscribers, That the Parish will

give Directions to the Assessors of the Parish to Convert two of the Men's seats on the lower floor of the Meeting House into a Singing Pew for the Accomodation of such Persons as shall have been taught the Rules of Singing Psalms, and are well instructed for Carrying on that part of Divine service in a decent and regular manner—and are inclined to sit in said Pew for that purpose. And your Compliance will oblige

Your Humble Servants

Kittery Parish

Jany: 16th 1755

N. Sparhawk
Benjⁿ: Stevens
Joshua White
Joseph Gunnison
Nath^l Todd
Edmund Moody
Elisha Holbrook.

RECORDS OF THE JONES FAMILY.

Communicated by NATHANIEL J. HERRICK, Esq., of Portland, Me.

THE following records were copied from a volume formerly belonging to Dr. Benjamin Jones of Beverly, Massachusetts, one of the most noted physicians of the last century in Essex County. The volume is now in the possession of one of his descendants, Hon. Horatio G. Herrick of Lawrence. The entries are in the handwriting of Dr. Jones and others, and have reference to his descendants and people connected with him by marriage:

“Benjamin Jones, son of Nathaniel Jones of Ipswich, was born December 4th 1716, and my dear wife Sarah, daughter of Capt. Samuel Endicott of Danvers, was born December 13th, anno 1720, old stile.

June 23, 1794. My beloved Consort. Benjamin Jones, Esq., Departed this life about 9 o'clock in the evening *Æ*. 78. Blessed be God, we mourn not as those who have no hope.

Mrs Sarah Jones relict of the late Benjamin Jones, Esquire, departed this life February 28, 1793, aged 76, respected and loved by all her acquaintances while living and deeply lamented in death.

The names and Births of the children of Benjamin and Mary (Endicott) Jones:

BENJAMIN, born October 5, 1739.

MARY, born February 8, 1741-2.

NATHANIEL, born February 8, 1743-4.

LYDIA, born June 28, 1746.

Children of Benjamin and Ginger (Second wife) Jones:

HANNAH, born June 17, 1750.

WILLIAM, born December 7th, 1752.

JOHN, born September 10th, 1753.

My son William departed this life January 11th 1761, about 3 o'clock afternoon, aged nine years, one month and four days.

My daughter Mary was married to Billy Porter Nov. 1762. Delivered of a Son September 20, 1763, and departed this life October 15, 1763, about two o'clock in the morning, aged twenty-one years, eight months and some hours.

My son Benjamin departed this life January 4, 1776, between one and two o'clock afternoon in the thirty-seventh year of his age.

My Hon'd father-in-law Capt. Samuel Endicott departed this life May 7, 1766, in the 79th year of his age.

My son Nathaniel departed this life Sept'r 4th, 1779, in the thirty-sixth year of his age.

My Hon'd Mother-in-law, Mrs Lydia Brown, departed this life September 9th, 1779, it is said in the ninetieth year of her age.

My brother-in-law Mr John Endicott, departed this life May 10, 1783, between the hours of nine and ten o'clock at night, aged 69 years in April last.

My Sister-in-law, Margaret Clark, departed this life Mar. 7, 1776.

My daughter Hannah, wife of Mr. Henry Herrick, departed this life Sept. 27, 1786, about half after 7 of the o'clock in the morning, aged 36 years.

My son John we have reason to fear and believe was lost in a cartel from Halifax to Boston, having been taken by the British in the armed ship Starks in 1781, and sailed in a cartel from Halifax in Dec'r 1781, for Boston and has never been heard of.

Mar. 2, 1747-8 about ten o'clock at night, my dear wife departed this life, in the thirty-first year of her age. Dec. 13, 1756 about three quarters of an hour after 6 o'clock in the evening, my dear wife Ginger departed this life, in the thirtieth year of her age.

The births of y^e Children of Josiah and Lydia Woodberry:

JOSIAH WOODBERRY. Ju'r was born Feb. 15, 1708.

LIDIA WOODBERRY was born Sept. 25, 1713.

MARY WOODBERRY was born Mar. 3, 1716-7.

MARTHA WOODBERRY was born May 5, 1721.

SARAH WOODBERRY was born Mar. 15, 1730.

Billy Porter, Esq., died Nov. 20, 1813, aged 74.

Mrs Mary Jones, widow of Benj. Jones, (who died Jan. 4, 1776) died Feb. 15, 1829, aged 83.

Benjamin J. Porter,* son of Billy Porter, Esquire, died Aug. 18, 1847, at Camden, Maine, to which place he removed from Topsham in said State, where he had lived many years, filling a large place in the mercantile and political world, aged 84 years, 11 months and two days.

Mary Herrick, widow of Joshua Herrick late of Beverly, and daughter of Benjamin Jones of said Beverly, departed this life Aug. 9, 1848, at two and half o'clock A. M., aged eighty-two years and about ten months. She lived beloved by all and died lamented, in full hope of a glorious immortality."

* Hon. Benjamin Jones Porter was a brother-in-law of Gov. William King. His wife was Elizabeth King, sister of the governor.—N. J. H.

COMPANY OF ARTILLERY COMMANDED BY HAMILTON, 1776.

Communicated by WORTHINGTON C. FORD, Esq., of Brooklyn, N. Y.

The following list, of more than passing interest, is taken from Hamilton's own record. It escaped the compiler of the Revolutionary Rolls of New York.

The State Company of Artillery commanded by Alexander Hamilton.

31 August, 1776.

| | |
|---|---|
| <p>Bean, John Barber, Robert Barry, Lawrence, B. Burrage, Robert, M. Bowers, Michael, M. Burnside, John, M. Bradley, James, M. Brangen, Christopher, M. Boice, Joseph, M. Brown, John, M. Brown, Robert, M. Crawford, Uriah, M. Cameron, Hugh, Barber. Cunningham, Robt, M. Cockran, John, M. Compton, Joseph, M. Cavalier, Peter, M. Deasy, James Davis, John, M. Delancy, Thomas, M. Dely, Henry, M. Dunn, Thomas, M. Forbes, James, M. Gilliland, James Galloway, James, F. Garland, George, M. Griffiths, John, M. Graham, Robert, M. Haight, Joseph, G. Hackett, William, M. Higgins, William, M. Heyer, John, M. Hervey, John, M. Harwood, Thomas, M. Hammond, John, M. Huggins, Robert, M. Hudson, Bernard, M.</p> | <p>Higginson, F. Michael, M. Higgins, James Halstead, Daniel, M. Johnson, Martin Johnson, David, M. Johnson, Isaac, M. King, Jacob, D. King, Adam, D. Kelly, John, M. Patrick, M. Kitchen, Richard, M. Lewis, Thomas, B. Lauler, Martin, B. Lockhart, William, M. Lilly, John, M. Moore, James Martin, John, M. Miller, David, M. McAuley, William Mootry, James, M. McGeers, James, M. McGee, James, M. Mason, Joseph, M. McDermot, Henry, M. Mays, John, M. McLean, Donald, M. Mitchel, William Matthey, Alexander, M. McEun, Hugh, M. Norris, Stephen, M. O'Harra, Matthew, M. Peach, John, B. Putt, John Christ, F. Pilling, John, M. Quackenbos, Cornelius, M. Remsen, Aris, G. Ryan, Thomas, M.</p> |
|---|---|

Robins, Aaron, M.
 Smith, Samuel
 Stakes, John
 Sayers, Isaac, B.
 Shell, Elisha, M.
 Swan, James, M.
 Stratford, Thomas, M.
 Scott, William, M.
 Sherwood, Elias, M.
 Sommers, Farrel, M.
 Sharpe, William, M.
 Sealy, Samuel, M.
 Stanton, John, M.
 Thompson, Thomas
 Taylor, Richard
 Thurston, Samuel, B.
 Taylor, Thomas, G.
 Van Tile, William, M.

Van Winkle, Morinus, M.
 Wood, John, M.
 Wood, Gilbert, M.
 Westerfield, And^w, M.
 Watson, James

Hamilton, Alex., Captain.
 Moore, James, Captain Lieutenant.
 Gilliland, James, First Lieutenant.
 Bane, John, Second Lieutenant.
 Thompson, Thomas, Third Lieutenant.
 Smith, Samuel, Sergeant.
 Taylor, Richard, Sergeant.
 Deasy, James, Sergeant.
 Barber, Robert, Corporal.
 Stakes, John, Corporal.
 Johnson, Martin, Corporal.

B.—Bombardier.
 G.—Gunner.
 D.—Drummer.
 F.—Fifer.
 M.—Matrors.

| | | | | |
|------|--|-----|-----|----|
| Pay. | Second Lieutenant p ^r month | £7. | 6. | 8. |
| | Corporal | | 66. | 8. |

REMICK GENEALOGY.

For several years queries have appeared in the Boston newspapers about Christian Remick, an artist, sea captain and officer in the Revolution, in the Massachusetts State and Continental navies, etc., and it is the purpose of this article to give a short account of him and his ancestors. This Christian⁴ Remick was the son of Christian³ Remick of Eastham, Mass., who was a son of Abraham² Remick of Kittery, Me., and Eastham; and Abraham² was the son of Christian¹ Remick of Kittery, the emigrant to this country.

1. CHRISTIAN¹ REMICK, the emigrant, was born in 1631, probably in Holland or England, as the name is of German extraction, and there are many of the name now living in Holland and Germany. There is a town named *Remick* in the Duchy of Luxemburg, which was so named in the time of the Roman occupation; and probably the Remicks came from this town. Christian¹ came to America when young, as he was living in the town of Kittery, Maine, in 1651, and continued there until his death, about 1710. He was one of the Proprietors of the town, and was granted a great deal of land in what are now the towns of Kittery, Eliot and South Berwick, amounting to about 500 acres; the most of which still remain in possession of his descendants and name.

He was a smart and bright man for the times; was the town's surveyor for many years, treasurer, selectman (of which board he was chairman most of the time), and representative to the legislature. There are many of his letters and papers still preserved in possession of courts, towns and individuals. Mr. Walter Lloyd Jeffries, 126 Beacon St., Boston, has a letter which was written by Christian¹ as chairman of the board of selectmen of the town of Kittery, to John Usher. It is dated June 29, 1688, and is about the taxes for that year of the town. His occupation was that of planter and surveyor. He married about 1654, Hannah ———, by whom he had 9 children, all born in Kittery, as follows:

- i. HANNAH,² b. April 25, 1656.
- ii. MARY,² b. August 7, 1658.
- iii. JACOB,² b. Nov. 23, 1660; d. June , 1745, in Kittery.
- iv. SARAH,² b. July 16, 1663; d. in 1722, in Berwick.
- v. ISAAC,² b. July 20, 1665; moved to South Carolina.
2. vi. ABRAHAM,² b. June 9, 1667.
- vii. MARTHA,² b. Feb. 20, 1669.
- viii. JOSHUA,² b. July 24, 1672; d. in 1738, in Kittery.
- ix. LYDIA,² b. Feb. 8, 1676.

These four sons of Christian¹ Remick were all fairly well educated for the times, as appears by their letters and signatures; and their descendants have filled many positions of usefulness in the town, state and nation. One of the most distinguished was the late Chief Justice Morrison Remick Waite, but others will also be now mentioned. A granddaughter of Joshua² married Gen. Sullivan of the Revolution. David⁴ Remick, a grandson of Jacob,² was a captain in the Massachusetts line at the capture of Ticonderoga and Crown Point in 1759, and was the great-grandfather of Gen. David⁷ Remick, who served in the Union army, 1861-5. Major Timothy⁴ Remick, who served all through the Revolutionary war in Massachusetts regiments, and was on Washington's staff, was a grandson of Joshua² above. Captain Benjamin⁵ Remick, who served in the Massachusetts and Continental navy in the Revolution, was a great-grandson of Jacob² above. Benjamin⁵ Remick was also a celebrated naval constructor and shipbuilder in New Hampshire and Maine. Among the more celebrated of his vessels was the sloop of war "*Ranger*," built at Kittery, Maine. She was the first man of war commanded by Capt. John Paul Jones, and sailed from Kittery, Dec. 2, 1777, and was the first American-built war ship to show the national flag in Europe, where it was saluted by the French Admiral, Feb. 13, 1778, in the Bay of Quiberon, being the first salute in Europe to our national flag by a foreign power. Capt. Benjamin⁵ was the master builder of over 50 vessels in his time.

2. ABRAHAM² REMICK (*Christian*¹). son of Christian,¹ married in 1692 or 3, Elizabeth Freeman, in Eastham, Mass. She was born June 26, 1671, daughter of Samuel and Mercy (Southworth) Freeman. Abraham² settled in Eastham; was a planter, farmer and mariner, and died about 1705, probably in Eastham; his widow married Joseph Myrick in 1712, by whom she had one daughter.

Children of Abraham² and Elizabeth, all born in Eastham, Mass.:

3. i. CHRISTIAN,³ b. Dec. 16, 1694; d. 1783, in Eastham.

4. ii. ABRAHAM,³ b. May 20, 1696; d.
 - iii. MERCY,³ b. July 29, 1698; m. Joseph Higgins, an ancestor of Chief Justice Morrison Remick Waite.
 - iv. ELIZABETH,³ b. Sept. 12, 1700; m. ——— Knowles.
3. CHRISTIAN³ REMICK (*Abraham*,² *Christian*¹), born Dec. 16, 1694; lived in Eastham, and probably followed the sea most of his life, dying in Eastham in 1783. He married 1st, Hannah Freeman, in Eastham, Oct. 10, 1717. She was the daughter of Lieut. Edmond and Sarah (Mayo) Freeman of Eastham, and died in Eastham, July 7, 1751, in her 54th year. Children of Christian³ and Hannah, all born in Eastham:
- i. MERCY,⁴ b. Nov. 30, 1718; m. ——— Cooke.
 - ii. HANNAH,⁴ b. Nov. 21, 1721.
 - iii. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. January 2, 1723.
 5. iv. CHRISTIAN,⁴ b. April 8, 1726.
 6. v. DANIEL,⁴ b. July 11, 1729.
 7. vi. ISAAC,⁴ b. Feb. 9, 1732-3.
 - vii. JOSEPH,⁴ b. March 21, 1738-9; died in infancy.
 - viii. SARAH,⁴ b. April 9, 1742.
 8. ix. JOSEPH,⁴ b. June 8, 1744.

Christian³ Remick married 2d, Sarah Freeman of Harwich, Mass., August 27, 1752. She was born in 1720, the daughter of Benjamin Freeman. No children probably by wife Sarah.

4. ABRAHAM³ REMICK (*Abraham*,² *Christian*¹), born May 20, 1696, a soldier in New Hampshire in the Indian war of 1712, was a sailor and master mariner, and one of the founders and original members of the Boston Marine Society, joining Feb. 17, 1743. He sailed out of Boston as master for many years, and lived in Boston and on Cape Cod, dying about 1755.

He seems to have married 1st, Abigail Wedget in Durham, N. H., April 11, 1728 (this is doubtful). He married 2d, Ursula Parker of Boston, Jan. 14, 1738-9, in King's Chapel. They probably had no children.

5. CHRISTIAN⁴ REMICK (*Christian*,³ *Abraham*,² *Christian*¹), born April 8, 1726, is the artist concerning whom inquiry has been made. He seems to have been a sailor, and master mariner also; and probably learned the art of navigating from his uncle, Abraham³ Remick, before mentioned. He married Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel Myrick, and they probably lived in Boston most of their lives, although they also lived in Eastham and Harwich, Mass.

He seems to have been engaged in painting and drawing in water colors, also making geographical plans of harbors, sea coasts, etc. His advertisement in the "Boston Gazette and County Post Boy and Journal," of Oct. 16, 1769, and subsequent issues, is as follows:

"Christian Remick, lately from Spain, Begs Leave to inform the Public, That he performs all sorts of Drawing and Water Colours, such as Sea Pieces, Prospective Views, Geographical Plans of Harbours, Sea Coasts &c. Also Colours Pictures to the Life and Draws Coats of Arms at the most reasonable Rates. Specimens of his Performances, particularly an accurate View of the Blockade of Boston, with the landing the British Troops on the first of October,

1768, may be seen at the Golden Ball and Bunch of Grapes Taverns, or at Mr. Thomas Bradford's, North End, Boston."

Christian Remick painted several copies of this view of the landing of British troops in Boston in 1768. The New-England Historic Genealogical Society and the Essex Institute each owns a copy, and one belongs to W. H. Whitmore of Boston, being that formerly owned by Miss Otis. These are respectively dedicated to Gibbons Sharp, Jonathan Peal and John Hancock. These pictures are each 54 inches by 9. A reduced engraving therefrom is in Stark's "Antique Views of Boston."

A picture of Boston from the water, showing this landing of troops, was engraved by Paul Revere. A copy of it colored by Christian Remick, hangs in the Old State House in Boston; it belongs to ex-Mayor Green.* Remick probably did not make much money at this business; and so we find him in September, 1777, sent on shore with other prisoners at Townsend and Sheepscot River, Maine, from H. M. S. "Rainbow." He had undoubtedly been captured from some privateer or Massachusetts State vessel.

He was Pilot and Lieutenant of the brigantine "Tyrannicide" of the Massachusetts State Navy in 1778; and was Prize Master and Lieutenant with Captain John Manley on the Continental frigate "La Hague." He served throughout the war, and was alive in July, 1783, when he was probably living in Eastham, Mass. I have been unable to learn anything about him since 1783, and have also been unable to obtain an account of his children; but the following is thought to be nearly correct.

Children of Christian⁴ and Sarah:

- i. HANNAH,⁵ m. Joshua Emmes of Boston, there, Nov. 20, 1773.
- ii. FREEMAN,⁵ b. 1755; d. Nov. 30, 1826, in West Brewster; m. Abigail Sears, May 15, 1777, in Harwich, Mass.
- iii. ELKANAH,⁵ b. 1758; d. Jan. 22, 1830, in Eden, Me.; m. Phebe Doane of Cape Cod.
- iv. SALLY,⁵ m. Patrick Christopher of Boston, June, 1774.
- v. DANIEL,⁵ bapt. March 9, 1766, in Boston. Probably never married.

Freeman⁵ and Elkanah⁵ were both soldiers in Massachusetts regiments during the Revolution, and were in many hard fought battles. Freeman lived on Cape Cod, and Elkanah on Mt. Desert Island, Me., in the vicinity of which are many of his descendants.

6. DANIEL⁴ REMICK (*Christian,³ Abraham,² Christian¹*), brother to Christian⁴ before mentioned, was a soldier in the 8th Massachusetts regiment in 1745, in the expedition to capture Louisburg, C. B.

He was a mariner and lived in Boston; married Priscilla Johnson of Boston, there in May, 1758. He was probably burned in the large fire in Boston in 1760. His widow, Priscilla Remick, married Nathaniel Gray in Boston, Dec. 17, 1761. Probably no children.

* For a notice of Revere's engraving, see Memorial History of Boston, ii., 532. This first plate of 1768 has in the corner an inscription, "To the Earl of Hillsborough, his Majesty's Secretary of State for America, this view of the only well-pland expedition formed for supporting the dignity of Britain, and chastising ye insolence of America, is humbly inscribed." These high Tory sentiments are off-set by another inscription under the view, in four long lines, which says the troops "marched with insolent parade . . . up State St.," &c., &c. Considering the contradiction between these sentiments, it may be a question whether the impressions issued in 1768 bore the second inscription. The plate remains in the charge of the Secretary of Massachusetts, having been used for the issue of the Continental currency.—W. H. W.

7. ISAAC⁴ REMICK (*Christian³ Abraham² Christian¹*), another brother, moved to and settled in Rye, N. H., was a mariner and farmer; married and raised a large family in Rye; several of his sons were in the Continental army from 1775 to 1883.

His children, all born in Rye, N. H., were (probably) the following:

- i. DAVID,⁵ Revolutionary soldier; lived in Rye, N. H., and Adams, Mass.
 - ii. MOSES,⁵ d. in 1808 in Rye; m. and left one child; lived in Rye.
 - iii. THOMAS,⁵ Revolutionary soldier, and probably killed during the war.
 - iv. MARY,⁵ never married.
 - v. JOSEPH,⁵ b. Aug. 30, 1769; d. July 14, 1827, in Rye; lived in Rye; m. Sally Paul, March 23, 1801.
 - vi. HANNAH,⁵ m. Andrew Clark of Rye.
 - vii. ISAAC,⁵ d. in 1834 in Rye; lived in Rye; m. three times.
 - viii. JANE R.,⁵ m. Solomon Foss of Rye.
 - ix. HULDAH,⁵ m. Solomon Marden of Rye.
8. JOSEPH⁴ REMICK (*Christian³ Abraham² Christian¹*), born June 8, 1744, youngest child of Christian³ and Hannah, was a mariner and farmer; lived in Eastham, Mass., and was probably drowned at sea. He married Sarah Lincoln Paine, and they had three children, all born in Eastham.

Children of Joseph⁴ and Sarah:

- i. SARAH,⁵ m. David Snow of Eastham.
- ii. ISAAC,⁵ b. January, 1791; d. Aug. 20, 1833, in Truro, Mass.; m. Azubah Paine, Nov. 16, 1818, in Truro.
- iii. NICHOLS,⁵ lost at sea with his father.

This completes the sketch of Christian³ Remick and his relatives. There may be some mistakes in regard to relationship and dates, and if any are noted the writer wishes to be informed, as he is engaged in writing a history and genealogy of the Remick family in the United States, and would be very glad to receive any thing of interest regarding Christian¹ Remick, the emigrant, or of any of his descendants. It will be observed that the writer spells some of the names Remick and others Remick; the rule has been to spell it as the persons mentioned did, although the emigrant always spelled his name with a final h, instead of k; but nearly all of his descendants spell it with the final k.

OLIVER PHILBRICK REMICK,

Engineer, rank of Lieutenant, in U. S. Revenue Marine. Member of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers. P. O. Box 1668, Portland, Maine.

DEATHS IN STRATHAM, N. H., COMMENCING 1741.

Transcribed from a Record kept by Dea. *Samuel Lane*, and communicated by CHARLES C. HARDY, Esq.

[Continued from page 20.]

1749

- Dec. 2. John Rundlets young child Died.
Dec. 13. John Rundlets wife Died.

VOL. XLVII.

41*

Dec. 22. old mr Ebenezer Folsom Died.

Dec. 31. mr. Joseph Masons child Died.

in the year past have Died in this Town 26 Persons.

1750

Jan. 27. Jonathan Pipers young child Died.

March Deacon Robinsons Grandson David Robinson Died.

Apr. 10. Richard Whitchers wife Died.

Apr. 17. And^r Wiggins child Died at Newbury.

Apr. 20. old Benj^m Palmer Died.

Apr. 26. Cuffe Nokes child Dead-born.

July 11. M^r Joseph Merrils child died.

July Daniel Merrils child Died.

July Daniel Merril another child Died.

Aug. 7. old M^r Thomas Veasey Died.

Aug. 11. Eleazer Allens wife Died.

Sept. 5. Samuel Allens child Died.

Sept. 15. Samuel Allens child Died at his Father Clarks.

Oct. 14. Joshua Rollings child Died.

Oct. 18. Nath^l Pipers Son Died.

Nov. 12. Thomas Odds child Died.

Nov. 14. Thomas Odds Child Died.

Nov. 24. John Thirstons wife Died.

in the year Past have Died in this Town 18 Persons.

1751.

Feb. 10. David Jewels child Died.

tis said about this time Jude Allen had a young child Died.

March 30. Ephr^m Crockets child died.

Apr. 6. David Rollings young child Died.

Apr. 11. Andrew Wiggin Jun^r his Little Son Moody Died.

Apr. 29. Joseph Wiggins wife Died.

May 27. Dr. David Robinsons Daughter Abigael Died.

May 29. old mr Benjamin Jones Died.

June 11. Dr. Nicolas Wiggin Died.

July 9th Richard Sinkler Died.

July 17. William Thompsons child Died.

July 25. Chase Taylers child Died.

July 27. John Wiggin Jun^r child Died.

Oct. 27. Michael Thomas' child Died.

Dec. 6. the widow Elizabeth Wiggin Died.

in the past year hath Died in this Town 15 Persons.

1752.

Jan. 3. Jona^a Fifields child Died.

Jan. 5. Samuel Leavits Jun^r wife Died.

Jan. 26. Mrs James Died at Iccabad Clarks.

Jan. 28. Ensⁿ George Veaseys wife died.

Feb. 3. Jona^a Fifields child Died.

Feb. Jude Allens wife had two children at a Birth both Dead-born.

Feb. 15. Michael Thomas' wife Died at Tho^a——

Apr. 8. Moses Thirstons Daughter Sarah Died.

Apr. 14. Andrew Wiggin Jun^r Little Son Jona^a Died.

May 8. James Scammin Died.

May 24. Thomas Brier Jun^r Died.

June Benj^a Cottons child Deadborn.

- June 18. Owen Runnels Died.
- July 20. Bradstret Wiggin Esq^r Died.
- July 28. Joseph Freese Died.
- Aug. 3. Joseph Jewet Jun^r Died.
- Aug. 12. John Hill Died.
- Oct. 4. mr. Benj. Norris^s mother mrs Rollings Died.
- Oct. 13. Robert Morgin Died.
- Nov. 24. Daniel Clarks wife Died at her father Hills.
- Nov. 28. William Tomsons child Died.
- Nov. 29. Ensⁿ George Veasey Died.

in the year past hath Died in this Town 23 persons.

1753.

- Jan. 5. John Veaseys child Died.
- Febr. 16. Robert Thirston Died at his Brother Johns.
- Febr. 22. Tho^s Pipers mother Died.
- March 2. William Frenches child Died.
- March 4. William French another child Died.
- March 5. William Frenches Eldest Daughter Died.
- Mar. 11. Jonaⁿ Dockum Died at his Dau^r Murrys.
- Mar. 13. William French another child Died.
- Mar. 22. William French another child Died.
- Apr. 8. And^r Wiggin Jun^r little Negro child Died.
- May 16. the widow Mary Green Died.
- May 18. Thomas French Died.
- May 23. John Hoags wife Died.
- May 24. mr Joseph Hoit Died.
- June 3. mr John Clark Died.
- June 11. Jacob Lows child Died.
- June 14. Jacob Lows child Died.
- June 23. the widow Anne Sinkler Died.
- June 28. Joshua Rolings Daughter Died.
- July 16. Abraham Tiltens child Died.
- July 22. Jonaⁿ Kellys child at his mothers.
- July 27. Samuel Allens child Died.
- July 28. Abr^m Tiltens Son Daniel Died
- Aug. 27. Joseph Robinsons child Died.
- Sept. 2. Joseph Robinson another child Died.
- Sept. 9. Nath^l Leavits child Died.
- Sept. 10. Sam^l Hardys child Died.
- Sept. 13. Sam^l Hardy another child Died.
- Sept. 13. W^m Mead Jun^r young child Died.
- Sept. 15. Benj. Taylers child Died.
- Sept. 9. W^m Frenches young child Died.
- Sept. 18. the widow Allen Died at her Son Josiahs.
- Sept. 27. Samuel Bointons child Died.
- Oct. 13. Richard Palmers child Died.
- Oct. 14. Richard Palmer another child Died.
- Oct. 14. Benjamin Hoags wife Died.
- Oct. 15. Moses Kennisons child Died.
- Oct. 15. Coll Wiggin Molatto child Died.
- Oct. Benjamin Taylers child died.
- Oct. 29. Benjamin Mason Jun^r Died.
- Oct. 31. Theodore Hiltens child Died.

- Nov. 7. Abigail Godfrey Died.
- Nov. 11. the widow Catherine Sinklers child Died.
- Nov. 23. Nathan Gausess child Died.
- Nov. 25. Benjamin Morris child Died.
- Nov. 27. Nathan Gausess child Died.
- Nov. 28. Joseph Robinsons child Died.
- Dec. 6. Samuel Wiggins child Died.
- Dec. 8. Samuel Peyys young child Died.
- Dec. 9. Samuel Wiggins child Died.
- Dec. 11. Samuel Wiggins wife Died.
- Dec. 17. Nathan Gausess child Died.
- Dec. 19. Old m^r Samuel Leavit Died.

[To be continued.]

OBITUARY OF THE HON. THOMAS HUBBARD, 1773.

[From the *Massachusetts Gazette*, Boston, July 23, 1773.]

On the 14 Instant died. and on Monday last was buried, the Hon THOMAS HUBBARD, Esq^r: in the 71st Year of his Age.

Perhaps no Person has passed through Life with more Reputation to himself, or more Usefulness to the Public, than M^r Hubbard: His exemplary Conduct, both in public and private Life, merits universal Approbation: He was not insensible that every particular private Connection brought with it its particular Obligations: This led him to shew himself the kind and faithful Husband, in the conjugal Relation; As a Parent, he was tender and indulgent: To his Domestics, he was generous and condescending: To his Neighbors obliging: The native Integrity of his Heart made him strictly just and upright in his Dealings: If Sincerity, Candor, and an uncommon Openness of Heart, joined with a real Desire to please and oblige, are some of the most solid Principles in true Friendship, he justly deserved the Character of one of the best of Friends.

Merit, like his could not long lie unnoticed: Upon his first Appearance on the Stage of Life, he was introduced to some very important civil Posts in his native Town: These were discharged with such uncommon Fidelity and Exactness by him, as to open the Way for the Honors of his Country to be poured on him with a liberal Hand: For many Years successivly, he held the Chair in the Honorable House of Representatives for this Province: This he filled with so much Reputation to himself as to open the Way for a Seat at his Majestys Council Board where he continued to to the Year of his Death: These public Places he considered as chiefly valuable, because he might become more extensively useful: He felt the Obligations of a public Character: and many can witness with what Assiduity and Diligence, with what unshaken Firmness and Integrity, he acted in these several Departments.

Possessed with a benevolent Heart, he was a Friend to Human Happiness, and therefore was a Friend to Learning and Science, which so greatly conduce to promote it. He was attentive to the interest of Learning in general, but the College in this Vicinity became the Object of his peculiar Affection and Regard: He considered its Interests as his own:

For many Years past he sustained the Office of Treasurer for that respectable Society, and was a Member of the Honorable Corporation: In these Places he ever acted with the Care and Assiduity of a Parent: By this means, the public Funds happily increased under his careful Hand: Not content with acting the Part of a College Treasurer, he distinguished himself as one of its liberal Benefactors: He made it the Object of his Bounty in Time of Life, and bequeathed it a handsome Legacy at his Death.

But if there was any one Virtue more conspicuous in this good Man, than another, it seems to have been the Charity and Liberality of his Heart: a more soft and tender, a more sympathizing or more liberal Disposition, no Man, perhaps, ever experienced: He employed his Riches, as he did his Time and Talents for the Good of Mankind: Blessed with an opulent Fortune, and a liberal Heart, he became, in a sense, a public Almoner: He was in the most proper sense, "Eyes to the Blind, and Feet to the Lame": His House was a Temple of Hospitality: Oft did fill the Hands of the Indigent, oft wipe away the Tears of Poverty and Distress—and how often has he caused the "Widows Heart to sing for Joy."

We should by no means do Justice to his Character, unless we attend to to the most valuable Part of it; If our Lord has fixed the true Criterion of his Friends and Followers in saying "by their Fruits ye shall know them" he justly deserved the Character of an exemplary Christian: His Mind was deeply impressd with a sense of Religion in early Life; He ever discovered a firm Belief of the excellent Doctrines and Precepts of Christianity: was a constant and devout Attendant on public Worship; was a strict Observer of the Sabbath; ever kept up religious Exercises in his Family and Closet; and did not fail to instruct his Children and Servants in the important Truths of the Gospel—So that he was a most valuable Man of Church as well as State.

His Constitution of Body was originally good; but a universal Languishment and Decay of Nature, seemed of late to have seized him: The Obstinacy of his Disorder baffled the Efforts of the medical Art; He was sensible of his Danger; but the Principles of that Religion which directed him in Life, gave him the most substantial Support in the Hour of Death: He calmly acquiesced in the Will of Heaven; and we have reason to think is in full Possession of Heavenly Bliss and Glory: The Death of so valuable Person, must sensibly affect, not only his Family and Friends, but also the Church and Town to which he belonged, as well as the Public in general.

His Remains were interred with every possible Mark of Esteem and Respect, having a very respectable Train of Followers, and a numerous Croud of Spectators.

Mr Hubbard sustained the office of Treasurer of Harvard University for many years, with great honor to himself and benefit to that institution.

He was also Deacon, and Treasurer of the Old South Church in this City; holding both offices for a long period with great judgement and fidelity.

To his beneficence and care The Poor Fund of that Church and Society was greatly indebted for its usefulness, and since his death the accuracy of his accounts, eminently contributed in the late trial before the Supreme Court of Chancery, towards the re-establishment of that most excellent Charity, and a restoration of a part of its funds.

NOTE BY THE EDITOR.

Hon. Thomas Hubbard "lived in a fine mansion in Summer street, which had been built by Leonard Vassall on land formerly owned by Simeon Stoddard. He left £200 to the poor of Boston and £50 to the Charitable and Pious Fund of the Old South. His executors were: William Blair Townsend, his son-in-law, and Thomas Fayerweather. His daughter Mary, wife of Mr. Townsend, died in 1768 soon after marriage. His daughter, Thankful, married in 1770 Dr. Thomas Leonard, and died in 1772. Phillis Wheatley addressed some touching lines to the parents on the death of this second daughter. Mrs. Hubbard (Mary daughter of Jonathan Jackson) died February 13, 1774. Mr. Hubbard's portrait by Copley is in the possession of Harvard College."—*Hill's History of the Old South Church*, vol. 2. p. 150.

A description of the house in Summer street, Boston, where Thomas Hubbard lived, will be found in an article entitled "A Home of the Olden Time," by the late Hon. Thomas C. Amory, in the REGISTER, vol. 25, pp. 37-52. On page 45 Mr. Amory gives a sketch of Mr. Hubbard's life.

Mr. Hubbard was treasurer of Harvard College from 1752 till his death in 1773. His successor was Hon. John Hancock.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

STATE TREASURERS OF CONNECTICUT.—I have been at work for the past four years procuring photos of the ex-Treasurers of Connecticut to be hung in the Treasurer's office in Hartford, and have succeeded in procuring them as far back as 1769 with only one missing, that of *Peter Colt*, who served 1790-1794, four years. This will make over thirty already obtained up to date.

Now, at the request of Mr. Gay, secretary of our Historical Society in Hartford, who advised me to write you and through your magazine ask of your many readers if they can give any information where a painting, steel plate or any picture of the following persons could be found, and request them to write me at Vernon, Conn., in regard to them, which will carry us back to the formation of our State government.

Ex-Treasurers of Connecticut.

| | | |
|-------------------|------------------------|----------|
| Thomas Wells, | 1639-1641, 1648-1652— | 6 years. |
| William Whiting, | 1641-1648, | — 7 " |
| John Talcott, | 1652-1678, | —26 " |
| William Pitkin, | 1678-1679, | — 1 " |
| Joseph Whiting, | 1679-1713, | —39 " |
| John Whiting, | 1718-1750, | —32 " |
| Nathaniel Stanly, | 1750-1756, | — 6 " |
| Joseph Talcott, | 1756-1769, | —13 " |
| Peter Colt, | 1790-1791, as stated,— | 4 " |

Vernon, Conn.

A. R. GOODRICH.

SCOTT AND WHITE.—In Vol. II., p. 175, of the N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Record, Mr. M. B. Scott, in an article on the Scott Family, speaking of John² son of Richard¹ Scott, states he married "Rebeckah ———", her maiden name is not positively known, but there is a strong circumstantial evidence that she was the daughter of Sylvanus White, son of Peregrine White who was born on board the Mayflower."

He places the birth of John² Scott 1640, his marriage 1661, and death 1677. Peregrine¹ White was born 1620, married 1648, and consequently Sylvanus² would not have been born before 1648, and in that case would have been but thirteen at the time of his daughter's alleged marriage. We think the natural evidence would outweigh the circumstantial in this case.

WALTER K. WATKINS.

QUERIES.

WHICH RICHARD JACQUES KILLED FATHER RALE AT NORRIDGEWOCK IN 1724?
—Lieut. Richard Jacques was a native of Newbury, Mass. There were two of this name, cousins, of nearly the same age. One became a minister of the Gospel, and settled at Gloucester. A recent writer has suggested that this man was the slayer of Rale. Who can tell? B.

ABBOT.—Is anything known of the Abbot family of New England (said to have come from Yorkshire) prior to their settlement in this country?

Philadelphia, Pa.

GEORGE MAURICE ABBOT.

REPLIES.

PERKINS OF HAMPTON, N. H.—In the REGISTER for 1858 (xii., 82), there is an account of the family of Isaac and Susanna Perkins of Hampton, who were the parents of the following children: Lydia, m. 17 Oct. 1659, to Eliakim Wardhall; Isaac, drowned 1661; Jacob, m. 30 Dec. 1669, Mary Phillbrook; Rebecca, m. 21 Sept. 1659, John Huzzey; Daniel, d. 1662; Caleb, m. 24 April 1677, Bethiah Phillbrook; Benjamin, d. 1670; Susan, m. Isaac Buzwell and William Fuller; Hannah, m. 1 Dec. 1674, James Phillbrook; Mary, m. Isaac Chase; Ebenezer, m. Mary; Joseph, m. Martha. Some uncertainty appeared as to Lydia, Rebecca and Caleb being children of the above Isaac.

Jacob's children were, Isaac, b. 1671; Jacob, b. 1674; ?Alice, m. John Marden, 1699; Mary, b. 1678; Benjamin, b. 1693.

Ebenezer's children were, Daniel, b. 1685; Abigail, b. 1687; Jonathan, b. 1691.

Joseph and Martha had Joseph, b. 1689; John, b. 1691; Caleb, b. 1693. The later history of these three brothers appears to have been unknown.

The following facts may serve to throw some light on the family history:

Eliakim and Lydia Wardell, after sharing in the persecutions experienced by many of the Quakers, removed to Monmouth Co., N. J., prior to 1670. John Hussey, "late of Hamp Towne in New Hampshire, near piscatoway in New England," by deed of 1 July 1695, purchased 340 acres of land near New Castle, Del., and here he died in 1707. His mother-in-law probably accompanied him to the Delaware, as we find that administration on the estate of Susanna Perkins was granted 17 July 1699, to John Hussey, principal creditor.

Ebenezer and Joseph Perkins, both late of New England, husbandmen, were purchasers of land in Brandywine hundred, New Castle county, on Delaware, by deeds dated Oct. 14, 1693. The will of Ebenezer Perkins, of the county of New Castle, husbandman, is dated 26 July 1703, and proven 16 Sept. following. To his youngest sons, Isaac and Ebenezer, he gave all his real estate; to eldest son, Daniel, £30; to daughters Abigail and Elizabeth Perkins, £15 each, to be paid by Isaac and Ebenezer after the sons became of age; sons Jonathan and David to be bound apprentices to some trade. There seems to be some confusion as to whether his wife's name was Mercy (Mercy) or Mary, as may also be noticed in the Hampton records. The sons Isaac and Ebenezer sold the land inherited from their father, to Thomas Cartmell, in 1725. In Hanson's "Old Kent of Maryland," there is considerable Perkins genealogy, beginning with Daniel, m. Susanna Starton, 1715, and David, m. 1723, Sarah Reding. They are said to have been Quakers from Wales, but they were doubtless the sons of Ebenezer of New Castle county; Daniel having a son of that name.

The will of Joseph Perkins, dated 4th of 11th mo. (Jan.) 1706-7, and proven 19 Aug. 1707, gave to eldest son Joseph all the real estate, he paying legacies to the other children, John, Caleb, Humphrey, Joshua, Mary and Martha. In 1724 Joseph, Jr. sold the land to Caleb Perkins, blacksmith, who m. 1721, Ann Beakes.

Isaac Perkins, doubtless the son of Ebenezer, m. about 1723, Mary, dau. of Charles Booth, and removed to the Shenandoah, Va., where the most of their fourteen children were born.

Oct. 23, 1693, Isaac Marriott of Burlington, New Jersey, merchant, conveyed about 230 acres of land on the Delaware river, below Burlington, to Jacob

Perkins of Burlington county, planter, for £105. This land Jacob divided in 1711, amongst his three sons, Isaac (the eldest), Jacob and Benjamin, reserving a life interest therein, and while no will or administration appear, circumstances point to 1731 as about the time of his death. Prior to this his son Isaac had removed to Kent county, Md., where he died in or before 1746, leaving a son Wright Perkins. It is conjectured that Isaac married Elizabeth Wright, dau. of Joshua and Elizabeth (Empson) Wright, b. 1670. Robert Powell and Mary Perkins were married at the house of Thomas Revell, in Burlington, 10 Dec. 1696. Isaac, Jacob and Elizabeth Perkins were among the witnesses. The suppositional Alice, who married John Marden in 1699, doubtless belonged to some other branch of the family. The birth of Benjamin in 1693 looks questionable, both from the lapse of time after the birth of his sister, and from the fact that in the churchyard of St. Mary's P. E. Church at Burlington we find the tombstone of a Benjamin Perkins, who d. 5 July 1755, aged 73 years. His wife, Elinor Cox, to whom he was married about 13 June 1731, d. 27 Oct. 1781, aged 74 years.

The records of St. Mary's contain the baptisms of Isaac, Jacob, Benjamin and Mary Perkins, 20 Nov. 1703. Hannah, dau. of Jacob, Jr. and Sarah, was bapt. 7 Sept. 1710, and Bathsheba, her sister (who had the same name as one of the daughters of John Hussey), 26 July 1719. Jacob, Jr. died about Dec., 1731, and in his will names his children, Abraham (eldest son), Rebecca, David, Mary, Ann, Susanna, Hannah, Sarah, Bersheba, Martha. David died about three months after his father, unmarried.

Benjamin Perkins is supposed to have been the father of Major Jacob Perkins of Wellingborough township, Burlington county, who died 6 Oct. 1792, aged 61 years, 26 days.

There was a William Perkins of Alloways Creek, Salem county, N. J., who died 1729, leaving wife Mary, and children, Mary, m. to James Vance, Matthew, Jane, Susanna, David, John and Ann Perkins.

William Perkins, a passenger to Burlington, N. J., on the Kent, 1677, died at sea, leaving wife Mary, and children Thomas, Mary and Abigail. The son died without issue in 1694, and was inherited by his sisters, Mary, wife of Henry Grubb, and Abigail, wife of Thomas Raper. This William was from Selby in Leicestershire, the son of Thomas Perkins, a Baptist minister, and grandson of Rev. William Perkins, of a well known family.

The writer would be pleased to know whether any thing further has been discovered as to the antecedents of Isaac and Susanna Perkins of Hampton; whether their grandson, Benjamin Perkins, was certainly born in 1693, and whether the births of the sixteen children of John and Rebecca Hussey are of record.

GILBERT COPE.

West Chester, Pa.

HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

PRINCE'S PAMPHLET ON ROSIER'S NARRATIVE OF WEYMOUTH'S VOYAGE.—In 1860 Mr. George Prince printed at Bath, Maine, a pamphlet in which he gave reasons for believing that George's River was the river explored by Weymouth. Mr. Prince has lately presented to the New-England Historic Genealogical Society a bound copy of that work, with additions in manuscript and print. In the pamphlet published in 1860 he re-printed James Rosier's first edition of his narrative, originally printed at London in 1605. Mr. Prince, in the preface to the volume presented to the Society, says of Rosier and the 1605 Narrative:

"He calls these minutes from his sea-journal, *a brief summe, a brief relation*, and says distinctly that he purposely *omitted* certain parts which might inform foreign nations of the locality. I printed this, thirty-three years ago. I have now had printed Rosier's second edition, which he calls *Extracts*. It was prepared by him and copied from his sea-journal in 1625 for the great work of Samuel Purchas in five large quarto volumes. It will be seen that they are very similar, as of course they would be, on the same subject and from the same pen. This second edition contains some of those items that he omitted from his first edition, the latitude, the variation, the direction in which his discovered river lay from Monhegan, and other items of much interest to the public."

TOWN HISTORIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons having facts or documents relating to any of these towns are advised to send them at once to the person engaged in writing the history of that town:

Deerfield, Mass.—Hon. George Sheldon of Deerfield is revising his History of Deerfield, published several years ago in the *Greenfield Gazette and Courier*, and will bring it out in two large volumes. He has added several hundred pages.

Kittery and Berwick, Maine.—Dr. William B. Lapham and Mr. John F. Hill of Augusta, Me., purpose to publish a history of the town of Kittery, to include a history of Berwick from the first settlement of the Piscataqua country to the time of the separation of Berwick as a town in 1715, and to contain the history of Kittery, including the town of Eliot, down to the present time. They intend so far as possible to give an account of all the early settlers, both biographical and genealogical, and of all prominent citizens to the present time. The history of Kittery dates back to early colonial days when a settlement was made at Newichwannock within the limits of ancient Kittery under the authority of Capt. John Mason and his associates of the Laconia Company. The work will be published in parts, of 112 octavo pages each, and will be consecutively paged, so that when completed the numbers can be bound into volumes. The price will be seventy-five cents a part, payable on delivery. The edition will be limited to a very few copies above the number subscribed for, and persons desiring to secure the book should subscribe at once. The book will be printed on the best of paper, and will be illustrated, but as illustrations, and especially portraits, must be furnished without expense to the publishers, the number cannot now be stated.

LIST OF THE EXECUTIVE AND LEGISLATIVE BODIES OF VIRGINIA.—The *Richmond Dispatch* has a department devoted to "Queries and Answers," which is proving very useful to historical students. We copy from the issue of July 16 the following communication from the indefatigable Mr. Brock, which shows that he is doing good service in collecting material for the history of Virginia. We hope some of our readers may be able to help him:

"My thanks are due to you again for a number of gratifying responses to my query under the caption 'Virginia Almanacs' in your issue of the 25th ultimo. I have now at my command for the purpose before indicated the publication of the list of members of the Cabinet and of the legislative bodies of Virginia from its settlement to the present day—lists printed and in MS. and almanacs for the following dates: 1607, 1619, 1629-30, 1639, 1642, 1642-43, 1644, 1645, 1646, 1653, 1654, 1654-55, 1656, 1657-58, 1658-59, 1659-60, 1660-61, 1661-62, 1663, 1666, 1674, 1675-76, 1676-77, 1677, 1679, 1705, 1718, 1723, 1726, 1736, 1749, 1751, 1752, 1753, 1754, 1755, 1760, 1761, 1762, 1763, 1764, 1765, 1767, 1768, 1769, 1770, 1771, 1772, 1773, 1774, 1775, 1776, 1778, 1780, 1784, 1786, 1787, 1788, 1789, 1790, 1791, 1792, 1793, 1794, 1795, 1797, 1798, and all subsequent except 1799, 1800, 1801, 1803, 1804, 1811, 1820, 1824, 1828, 1829 and 1835.

The value of a complete list of the executive and legislative bodies of Virginia for historical and genealogical purposes may not be overestimated. The State could not make a more judicious or useful expenditure than in such a publication, which might be annotated. I would be obliged in any lists not comprehended above or would be glad to copy any list in almanac loaned me. Address me personally or as below.

R. A. BROCK,
Secretary Southern Historical Society.
Richmond, Va."

SOCIETIES AND THEIR PROCEEDINGS.

NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Boston, Massachusetts. Wednesday June 7, 1893.—A stated meeting was held at the Society's House, 18 Somerset street, this afternoon at three o'clock, the president, the Hon. William Claflin, LL.D., in the chair.

The monthly report of the Council was presented.

The recommendation of the Council that the society appropriate a sum not to exceed ten thousand dollars from the Wilder Subscription Building Fund for an extension of the society's house on land belonging to the society, according to plans and specifications exhibited, was taken up and debated. Further consideration and action on the subject was postponed to a special meeting, which was ordered to be held on Wednesday, June 14th, at 3 o'clock, P. M. at Jacob Sleeper Hall.

Rev. Anson Titus of Natick, Mass., read a paper on "Thomas Foxcroft, Pastor of the First Church, Boston, 1717-1769."

The monthly reports of the corresponding secretary, the historiographer, and the librarian were presented.

Four resident members were elected.

Wednesday June 14.—A special meeting was held at three o'clock this afternoon in Jacob Sleeper Hall, 12 Somerset street, President Claflin in the chair.

After discussion the society voted to approve of the action and recommendation of the Council in reference to the extension of the society's house, and to appropriate for the extension from the Wilder Subscription Building Fund a sum not exceeding ten thousand dollars.

MAINE HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Brunswick, Tuesday, June 21, 1893.—The annual meeting of this Society was held this day. Two sessions were held, morning and afternoon, and a large number were present.

The President, Hon. James P. Baxter, presided, and the various annual reports were read and accepted.

The Board of Officers were re-elected, and Mr. S. Clifford Belcher of Farmington was added to the Standing Committee. Mr. L. B. Chapman was appointed editor of Vols. VIII. and IX. York Deeds.

A new volume of the Documentary Series was announced as in press, and attention was called to the new Index Volume recently issued by the Society.

The president suggested the advisability of encouraging the organization of county historical societies throughout the State, and Hon. J. H. Drummond recommended a recodification of the Society's By-Laws.

It was voted to hold the field-day excursion at Kittery and vicinity, and Mr. M. A. Safford of Kittery was appointed the chairman of the Committee of Arrangements.

Six corresponding members were chosen.

At the close of the afternoon session Mr. Lewis Pierce, as attorney for Mrs. Anne Longfellow Pierce, announced that it was the intention of Mrs. Pierce to present to the Society her mansion house and grounds on Congress st., Portland, formerly owned by Gen. Peleg Wadsworth, and once the home of the Poet Longfellow, provided the Society would accept the gift and occupy the house after her decease, and which was to be kept as nearly intact as possible for the term of fifty years at least.

The Society voted to accept the gift.

RHODE ISLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Providence, Monday, July 3, 1893.—A quarterly meeting was held this afternoon at three o'clock, the president, Gen. Horatio Rogers, in the chair.

Amos Perry, LL.D., the librarian, made his report. During the last quarter 78 volumes, 20 miscellaneous articles and 398 pamphlets have been given.

A resolution was passed on the death of Henry Truman Beckwith, a member of long standing, who held the office of secretary for ten years, and had been a member of some of the standing committees for about forty years. It was adopted by a standing vote.

A report by the librarian led to the adoption of a resolution appointing a committee to move for the purchase, by the State of Rhode Island, of the original manuscripts and papers of Gen. Nathaniel Greene of the Revolution, now in the possession of a descendant residing in the State of Georgia.

NECROLOGY OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

Prepared by the Historiographer, REV. EZRA HOYT BYINGTON, D.D., of Newton, Mass.

THE sketches of deceased members prepared for the REGISTER are of necessity brief, because the space that can be appropriated is quite limited. All the materials for more extended memoirs which can be gathered are preserved in the archives of the Society, and they will be available for use in preparing the "Memorial Biographies," of which four volumes have been issued and a fifth volume is in press. The income from the Towne Memorial Fund is devoted to the publication of these volumes.

ABBOTT LAWRENCE, A.M., LL.B., was elected a resident member of this Society November 4, 1874. He was born in Boston, September 9, 1828, the son of Abbott and Katherine (Bigelow) Lawrence. His father was United States Minister to England, 1849-52. His Puritan ancestor, John Lawrence, came to Watertown in 1635, from Suffolk County, England. The family of Lawrence has existed in England from the 11th century, and has produced a large number of men of distinction and of usefulness.

Abbott Lawrence was of the seventh generation from John Lawrence. Among his American ancestors there have been great merchants and manufacturers, men distinguished in political life, at the bar, in medicine, and in the pulpit, as well as in diplomacy and in literature. One who turns the pages of the genealogy of John Lawrence, from 1635, for two centuries and a half, and eight generations, will find everywhere evidences of the sterling excellence of the English Puritan stock.

Abbott Lawrence was graduated from Harvard University in 1849, having been prepared for college in the Boston public schools. He took a course in the Law School, but did not engage in the practice of the law. For about ten years he was a member of a firm that was engaged in manufacturing. He has been for many years president of one of the largest manufacturing corporations in the city of Lawrence. He was also a director in several other corporations, and gave a large part of his time to a careful supervision of their affairs. A few years ago his name was put forward by his friends for the office of Collector for the Port of Boston. The letter, which commended him for this position, bore the signatures of a large number of the leading business men of Boston, and it is a striking testimonial to his standing among business men.

In his earlier life Mr. Lawrence spent several years in foreign travel, and he has since been abroad a number of times. He found time for some literary work and for historical investigations. He edited the Diary of his maternal grandfather, Timothy Bigelow, a noted lawyer of Groton. This was published in 1876. He was a member of a number of historical societies.

Mr. Lawrence married, April 12, 1853, Harriette, only daughter of J. W. Paige, Esq., of Boston. They had six children. His residence in this city was on Commonwealth Avenue. He had a summer cottage at Nahant, where he died, after a long illness, July 6, 1893.

RT. REV. WILLIAM INGRAHAM KIP, D.D., a corresponding member, elected January 4, 1871, died at San Francisco, Cal., April 6, 1893.

The family of DeKuype (Kip) is of French extraction, although immediately from Holland. The first mention of the name in the City of New York is of Hendrick DeKuype, the grandson of Sir Raloff DeKuype, who fell at the battle of Jarnac about 1570, in the army of the Duke of Anjou. Mr. DeKuype was sent to this country in 1635, by the Foreign Country Co., for the exploration of the north-east passage to the Indies. He soon returned to Holland, but left three sons in this country, who all became large landed proprietors. They pur-

chased the property at Kip's Bay, N. Y., and erected a mansion, the family home for over two centuries.

Wm. Ingraham Kip was the son of Leonard Kip (a descendant of Hendrick DeKuype) and Maria Ingraham, and was born in New York City, Oct. 3, 1811. He was educated at Yale College, where he graduated in 1831, and took up the study of law. His tastes subsequently led him to study theology, and four years later he graduated from the General Theological Seminary, New York. He was first called to St. Peter's Church, Morristown, N. J., and later served as assistant at Grace Church, N. Y. In 1838 he became rector of St. Paul's Church, Albany, where he remained until 1853, when he was chosen missionary Bishop of California. He was the first bishop of that State for nearly forty years, and saw the wild land turn to one of the gardens of the Lord.

He married Maria Lawrence, a daughter of Isaac Lawrence, president of the United States Bank, New York. Her grand-uncle was Capt. James Lawrence, who said "don't give up the ship" as he fell upon the deck of the frigate Chesapeake when defending it against the British ship Shannon, June 1, 1813.

He died on the 6th of April, 1893. His wife and two sons survive him. Col. Lawrence Kip, his older son, resides in New York, and William Ingraham Kip, the other, in San Francisco. Bishop Kip had decided literary tastes, and his book entitled "The Double Witness of the Church" has reached its 23d thousand edition, and is held in high regard among Americans. Other books of his are "Christmas Holidays in Rome," "The Lenten Fast," "Early French Missions in North America," "Catacombs of Rome," etc. etc.

By Rev. Leonard Kip Storrs, D.D., St. Paul's Church, Brookline, Mass.

EDWARD RUPERT HUMPHREYS, A.M., LL.D., was elected a resident member Oct. 3, 1860. He was born of English parentage in Dublin, Ireland, March 1, 1820, and died in Boston March 20, 1893. His father was a distinguished clergyman of the Church of England.

After passing through the usual public-school education of England, he entered the University of Cambridge where he attained distinction as a classical scholar. On graduating from the University he studied surgery and medicine, but soon devoted himself to the occupation of his life—that of an educator and educational writer. In 1844 he was made Director of Education of Prince Edward's Island. He became head-master in classics in Merchiston Castle Academy near Edinburgh in 1848, and held a similar position in the ancient grammar school of Cheltenham from 1852 to 1859. In the last named year he came to Boston, and soon took a high place among scholars and educators. He was for three years an assistant editor of the Boston Post. But his chief work was the preparation of young men for college. His "Collegiate School" in Boston gained a high reputation, and he sent out from it in the long period of his educational career many boys who are now prominent in public and professional life.

Dr. Humphreys was an accomplished and accurate classical scholar. He was authority on any point concerning Hebrew, Greek or Latin literature. He enjoyed an extensive acquaintance with scholars on both sides of the ocean. Hon. W. E. Gladstone was one of his warm personal friends.

While at Prince Edward's Island Dr. Humphreys published an edition of Horace and some minor classical works. While in Scotland and Cheltenham he published "Lyra Latina, or Translations from Modern English and American Poets into various kinds of Latin Verse;" "Lyra Hellenica, or Translations from Modern Poets into Greek Iambic Verse;" "Exercitationes Iambicæ, or Original Exercises in Greek Iambic Composition;" "The Third Decade of Livy, with Notes and Illustrations" (London, Longmans, 1857); Manuals of "Latin and Greek Prose Composition," of "Civil Law," of "Political Science," of "Moral Philosophy," etc., mostly published by Longmans in several editions. After coming to America he published "Lessons on the Liturgy of the Protestant Episcopal Church" (Boston, 1860); "Essays on the Education of Military Officers" (1862); "The Higher Education of Europe and America" (1870); "America Past, Present and Prospective" (1870). He was a prominent contributor to the National Quarterly Review and other magazines.

Dr. Humphreys received the degree of LL.D. from King's University and King's College, Aberdeen, in 1850. He left a widow, several sons, and one married daughter.

By the Rev. George M. Adams, D.D., of Auburndale, Mass.

BOOK NOTICES.

[THE Editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

The History of the Centennial Celebration of the Inauguration of George Washington as first President of the United States. Edited by CLARENCE WINTHROP BOWEN, PH. D., Secretary of the Committee. New York: D. Appleton and Company. 1892. Folio: pp. 673.

This volume is both a memorial of a highly interesting event and a permanent addition to the library of history. It serves to mark in a fitting manner the date of the completed century of our national government, and, as such monument of the progress of time, may outlast any like symbol of stone or bronze. As a volume of history it gives an authentic account of the current event of the centennial celebration, and also of the circumstances and ceremonies with which the government began. Under the latter head are comprised much biographical information (some of which has hitherto failed of publication) and certain descriptive accounts of the event of President Washington's first inauguration, contained in letters written at the time by ministers resident to their respective governments, and which have recently been excerpted from the archives of those governments. The volume is profusely illustrated by engravings, most of which have been produced by the aid of photography, with results highly satisfactory to the connoisseur in art. Besides portraits of great historical interest, the illustrations comprise much that relates to the period of the organization of the government and to the celebration itself, which took place in New York city on April 30 and May 1 and 2, 1889. As respects the celebration the artist photographer seized every point of vantage, and gives us scenes from life at the most interesting stages of the great demonstration. It is to be noted that all this is also history, and that, as far away into the centuries as these pictures shall endure, the event, in its minute lineaments as well as its general aspects, may be visually known.

The table of contents numbers twenty-two chapters, each having its special topic. For the present purpose, however, the contents may be summed up as a historical sketch of the inauguration; brief biographies of the members of the First Congress; a short account of the semi-centennial observance, which occurred in New York, April 30, 1839; a description, at length, of the celebration of 1889, and a chapter of "notes on portraits." The chapter on the inauguration was written by the editor. The story is told in a consecutive way, with numerous touches of detail, and in a manner to give a unity of impression. The chapter of biographies contains, as already intimated, much new matter, and it is, for reference, of special value in the way of supplement to the dictionaries and formal works of biography. The writer is Paul Leicester Ford. In regard to his work the editor says: "Nearly a year was spent by him [Mr. Ford] in preparing the chapter, so difficult was it to obtain the dates of the births and deaths of all the members of the First Congress under the Constitution." The fidelity in research thus suggested extends to other matters no less, as is evinced by various foot notes, which signify extensive correspondence for ascertainment of facts from original sources. The names of each State delegation are alphabetically arranged in the text, making reference thereto convenient.

Five of the topics in the account of the centennial celebration have been treated upon by the editor and the others by chairmen of the several committees. One topic is the "Literary Exercises," in which are given in full, among other things, the poem by J. G. Whittier, the oration by Chauncey M. Depew and brief remarks by Benjamin Harrison, President of the United States. The chapter on "The Banquet" contains, among others, verbatim reports of the speeches of President Harrison, Chief Justice Fuller, ex-President Hayes and Cleveland, Gen. W. T. Sherman, President Eliot of Harvard University and James R. Lowell.

An important part of the commemorative doings was an exhibition of works of art and personal relics, illustrative of the period of the Revolution and that which succeeded. These were largely original portraits on canvas and in sculpture, and engravings of early date. The catalogue contained 1,374 numbers, some of which were newspapers of the periods named. The chairman of the committee in his report ventures the opinion that this exhibition (the "loan exhibition") "will stand as the best achievement of the centennial celebration." The remark seems warranted if the collection be regarded as the basis, or nucleus, of the total art exhibit here given, in exact similitude, in the engravings of the centennial volume. By photography the art treasures (that is the historical portraits) of many public and private institutions, and of many homes, as well as those contained in the exhibition itself, are reproduced, and these faithful copies may be said to bring us into immediate contact with Washington and his renowned contemporaries. Thus, the volume supplies what no art gallery can do, the several portraits, both those of the greatest and those of lesser fame in the art catalogues, of these illustrious personages. The student, whether of history or of art, with these various portraits of a particular person assembled before him, is advantaged in having opportunity for instant comparative criticism, and, as a historical student, especially, he has the satisfaction of acquiring in mind, a true, or at least approximately true portrait of the living subject.

The possibility of thus acquiring such a portrait ceases when the concrete examples are but few, and these much at variance. But of personages of chief renown the number here is ample. Of Franklin there are 53 different portraits in the volume; of Washington, 29; of Jefferson, 21; of Hamilton, 16; of John Adams, 14; of John Jay, 10. One portrait, at least, of each of 78 of the 96 members of the First Congress has been obtained. A considerable number are of the wives or other female relatives of distinguished Americans of the period. In all there are 529 portraits in the volume, many being repetitions or duplicates. A considerable number are photographs of busts.

The great value of this array of portraiture is much enhanced by the "Notes on Portraits," which make up the closing chapter of the volume. This chapter, which is of 135 pages length, was written by the editor, and consists of a historical account of all the more celebrated portraits. It is at once a storehouse of information and a monument of painstaking, and amounts to an authoritative text book on the subject. The writer frequently mentions the sources of his knowledge, strengthening the proof of authenticity; and, as to the identity of the artist, and like points, defers, in several instances, to the judgment of Charles Henry Hart, of Philadelphia, who was of the art committee of the Exhibition, and who, he says, is "an acknowledged authority on historical portraits." The volume is supplied with an excellent index of 121 pages, the work of Robert H. Kelby, of the New York Historical Society. The printer and the bookbinder have contributed in their special ways in making the volume a work of art. But 1,000 copies have been issued, and a donation of one copy has been made to the United States government, to each State and Territory of the Union, to the city of New York, and to the governments of England, France, Spain, Holland and Sweden, whose representatives were present at the inauguration and sent home official accounts of it.

By Daniel W. Baker, Esq., of Boston.

Publications of the Rhode Island Historical Society, New Series. Providence, R. I.: Published by the Society. 8vo. Vol. I. No. 1. April, 1893, pp. 98; No. 2, July, 1893, pp. 82. Published quarterly. Price \$1 a year.

Report of the Librarian and Cabinet Keeper of the Rhode Island Historical Society. 1893. 8vo. pp. 24.

The Rhode Island Historical Society, at its meeting held April 4, 1893, passed a resolution that the proceedings of the Society should be published quarterly, the first number to consist of the usual annual transactions and the subsequent numbers for the year to consist of such matter hitherto unpublished as the publishing committee should select. The two first numbers have been issued. The first or April number contains a report of the proceedings; the address of the president, Gen. Horatio Rogers; the reports of the committees; the reports of the librarian and the treasurer; the annual necrology and some other matters.

The publication committee are Rev. Dr. E. Benjamin Andrews, and Messrs. John G. Vose and Amasa M. Eaton. Wilfred H. Munro is the assistant editor. The work is well printed. We wish the Society success in its new departure.

The second or July number is devoted to Librarian Perry's valuable report on the nature, extent and condition of the town and city records of Rhode Island. This subject has engaged the attention of the Historical Society and other students of history for ten years or more. Dr. Perry refers to the various plans that have been proposed and considered, among them one for procuring "accurate copies of all the colonial town records with a view to their publication." Finally, at the quarterly meeting of the Historical Society held in October, 1892, the librarian was authorized to issue circulars to the several town and city clerks, asking information in regard to the condition of their records. Replies were secured from all the clerks, answering a series of questions which had been sent to them. Dr. Perry in the work before us prints the answers of the town clerks or abstracts of them. They are arranged alphabetically under the towns, and the compiler has prefixed to each town a brief summary of its history. In Rhode Island the town records include the probate records and the registry of deeds, as well as the doings of the town and the records of births, marriages and deaths. The work of Dr. Perry is similar to that done by the Record Commission of Massachusetts. His introductory report contains many matters of interest, particularly to antiquarian students, on the state and colony as well as the town records. "It is a matter of regret," says he, "that while the records of our civil war are well preserved, admirably arranged and cared for, the records of the Colonial and Revolutionary wars, and of the war of 1812, are meagre, detached and scattered, and no properly organized efforts have yet been made to collect, arrange and index them, with the view of honoring the memory of the men and women who risked, if they did not lose, their lives and fortunes for the freedom and independence of their state and country." A Commission, he adds, "cannot too soon be organized with this object in view."

The annual report of the librarian, Amos Perry, LL.D., has been reprinted from the Proceedings in the April number, and its title will be found at the head of this notice. Dr. Perry gives a list and description of the buildings and rooms which have served as cabinets of the Society since its organization, a period of more than seventy years, and a full report of the condition of the library and museum. The Society has some valuable paintings illustrating the history of Providence, which Dr. Perry has described, and he has been able by his research to give an account of the painters and other interesting facts concerning them.

Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica. Second Series. Edited by JOSEPH JACKSON HOWARD, LL.D., F.S.A. Vol. V. No. 18, June 1893. London: Mitchell & Hughes, 140 Wardour Street, W. Price, 1 shilling. Annual subscription, 10s. 6d.

Dr. Howard's "Miscellanea" was begun in July, 1866, and there have been completed ten royal octavo volumes, namely of the first series 2 volumes; of the "New Series" 4 volumes; and of the "Second Series," 4 volumes. A fifth volume of this series is in the course of publication, of which the number before us is the eighteenth. It contains an instalment of the Registers of Bardwell in Suffolk; Notes from the Church and Churchyard of Folkestone, Kent; the Page Family; Irish Bookplates, illustrated; the Fonnereau family; Monumental Inscriptions from the Burial Ground of St. George, Hanover Square; and Genealogical Notes and Queries.

A vast amount of genealogic and heraldic information is preserved in the ten volumes and upwards of this periodical.

History of Islesborough, Maine. By JOHN PENDLETON FARROW, Master Mariner. Bangor. 1893. 8vo. pp. 213.

About ten miles in a south-easterly direction from the pleasant city of Belfast, Waldo County, Maine, on the beautiful Penobscot Bay, may be seen an island of about 6,000 acres, formerly called Long Island, now known by the more euphonious name of Islesborough. Nearly thirteen miles, we are informed, gives us about the extreme length of the land, while in width it varies, singularly, from three rods to something like two miles. One portion of the territory, called "700 acre island," was visited by Capt. Benjamin Church in 1692. He

found French and Indians there, often seen together in those troublesome times. They sharply ended the Captain's vigilance, who obtained, as we learn, more property than persons; his attempts being futile to catch the "salvages" or their companions.

One-fifth of the often described Waldo grant, of nearly one thousand acres, including a great part of the now known Knox and Waldo counties, passed by inheritance into the hands of Mrs. Knox, wife of Washington's War Secretary, Henry Knox, who afterward purchased the remaining rights, and became owner in full, in his own right, and that inherited by his wife, except such portions as had been previously alienated. An agreement, printed in the book, was made between said Knox and the Long Island settlers on the 3d of August, 1799, at the house of Major Philip Ulmer, in Ducktrap.

The early settlements of the island ante-date the Revolution, the author of the book deciding, differently from some others, that Shubael Williams from Connecticut was the first settler, in 1764, his purchase being about three hundred acres. "Without doubt," says Mr Farrow, "Samuel Pendleton came with Shubael and settled on the east side, on what is known as Little Island, in the month of September, 1764, and his descendants live there yet."

In the year 1788, a petition was sent by the inhabitants of the place, to the General Court, desiring an examination of the claim of General Knox to the ownership of the island, and asking for incorporation as a town. A commission was accordingly appointed in 1797, "to settle and declare their rights." The result of these measures is given, dated May 24, 1800, but the act of incorporation passed Jan. 28, 1789.

A plan of the town, as originally surveyed by Warren, with locations and names of first settlers, forty-five in all, faces page 93. Thomas Ames, their first minister, began to preach at the island about 1789. Thomas Waterman was representative to the General Court for North Haven and Vinal Haven, originally Fox Islands.

Between the years 1792 and 1837, twenty-two schooners, two sloops and one brig were built in Islesborough; a list of the names, tonnage, masters and owners of these vessels being here printed.

There has been a decrease in population in Islesborough, the number in 1860, as published, having been 1276, and 1006 in 1890.

It is a singular fact that in 1819, when the question came up before the inhabitants of the town to give in their votes "for or against dividing the State of Massachusetts from the District of Maine," two voted in favor of separation, and twenty-five against it.

Islesborough is considered a good summer resort, with attractions and conveniences suited to the desires and means of seekers after rest and enjoyment.

This work contains a number of illustrations, portraits, views and genealogies, the latter taking up more than one-half of the book, which is gotten up in fine taste, with heavy glazed paper and good type, a credit to all concerned. Besides an abstract of contents there are indexes of names and illustrations.

By William B. Trask, A.M., of *Dorchester, Mass.*

Proceedings of the Bostonian Society at the Annual Meeting, January 10, 1893. Boston: Old State House. Published by Order of the Society. 1893. 8vo. pp. 64.

Catalogue of the Collections of the Bostonian Society in the Memorial Halls of the Old State House. Boston: Feb. 1, 1893. Prepared by SAMUEL ARTHUR BENT, Clerk of the Society. By Authority of the Directors. Boston, 1893. 8vo. pp. 91.

The proceedings of the Bostonian Society at its twelfth annual meeting have been printed and distributed to members and others. The pamphlet contains the annual address of the president of the society, Mr. Curtis Guild, the annual report of the Board of Directors; the reports of the committees on the Rooms and on the Library; a list of accessions to the Library; the reports of the treasurer and the nominating committee; a list of the officers for the current year; the Roll of Membership and the By-Laws. The pamphlet shows that good progress has been made during the year 1892 in carrying out the objects of the society.

The next pamphlet contains a catalogue of the historical relics which the Bostonian Society has collected in Old State House, since its organization in

1881, in pursuance of its object "to promote the study of the history of Boston and the preservation of its antiquities." A mere glance at its pages will surprise those who examine the list, at the vastness and the variety of its collections. The society is preserving much that will enable visitors to carry themselves back in imagination to the Boston of past days; and much that will be useful to the future historian.

A Brief History of the Town of Unity. Written and Read by EDMUND MURCH at a meeting of the Harvard Moon Grange, Thorndike, 1892. Belfast: G. W. Burgess, Printer. 1893. 12mo. pp. 18.

This brief history of the town of Unity, in the State of Maine, preserves many interesting facts in relation to the town, particularly concerning its early history. The town lies in the north-western part of Waldo County.

Record of the Soldiers, Sailors and Marines who served the United States of America in the War of the Rebellion and Previous Wars, buried in the City of Portsmouth, N. H., and the Neighboring Towns of Greenland, Newcastle, Newington and Rye, May 30, 1893. Prepared by JOSEPH FOSTER, Paymaster U. S. Navy, Portsmouth, N. H. Printed at the office of the Portsmouth Journal. 1893. 8vo. pp. 76. A copy will be mailed to any address on the receipt of 50 cents by Paymaster Joseph Foster, U. S. N., 26 Middle Street, Portsmouth, N. H.

This Memorial Day pamphlet has been prepared by Paymaster Foster for Storer Post No. 1, Department of New Hampshire of the Grand Army of the Republic. It gives "an alphabetical list of the 402 veterans of the Rebellion and previous wars buried in Portsmouth and vicinity, with the military record of each, and, whenever obtainable, copies of the notable inscriptions on the gravestones, and much additional information gathered from many sources."

The Adjutant General of the state of New Hampshire, in a letter to the author dated June 1, 1893, says, "I beg to thank you for a copy of the Record of the Graves Decorated by Storer Post. It is a valuable work, and I assure you I appreciate it, and can understand that a large amount of labor has been put into the record. You have reason to be very proud of it."

Fressingfield Porch and Pews. By Rev. JOHN JAMES RAVEN, D.D., F.S.A., Vicar of Fressingfield, with Witherdale, and Honorary Canon of Norwich Cathedral. 1892. 8vo. pp. 5.

This is a paper reprinted from the proceedings of the Suffolk Institute of Archaeology and Natural History. "The object of this paper," says the author, "is to draw attention to certain indications of a memorial of Agincourt, as it would appear, in the porch of Fressingfield church, and likewise to the detail of that almost unique set of mediæval pews which have already attracted so much notice." Michael de la Pole, Earl of Suffolk, of the neighboring parish of Wingfield, who married Catherine, daughter of Hugh Stafford, earl of Stafford, died of disease at the siege of Harfleur in 1415, and, within a month, his son Michael fell in the battle of Agincourt. Dr. Raven thinks he finds in the porch of Fressingfield a memorial of the widow to her spouse and son who died in their country's service.

Views of the porch and of a section of the pews are given, with a description of the pews which bear elaborate carvings. "The hand of the destroyer" is said to have "been painfully active, the saw having been ruthlessly applied to many of the figures," but most of them have escaped his destructive hand.

Genealogy and Biographical Notes of John Parker of Lexington, and his Descendants, showing his Earlier Ancestry in America, from Dean Thomas Parker, of Reading, Mass. From 1635 to 1893. By THEODORE PARKER, a descendant in the ninth generation from Dea. Thomas Parker. Worcester, Mass.: Press of Charles Hamilton. 1893. 8vo. pp. 526. Price, \$3. Address, Theodore Parker, P. O. Box, 823, Worcester, Mass.

Materials for a History of the Family of John Sullivan of Berwick, New England, and of the O'Sullivans of Arder, Ireland. Chiefly collected by the late THOMAS COFFIN AMORY. With a Pedigree of O'Sullivan Beare. By Sir J. BERNARD BURKE, C.B., LL.D., Ulster. Printed for Private Distribution. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1893. 8vo. pp. xi.+170.

A Few Facts relating to the Origin and History of John Dolbeare of Boston and Some of his Descendants. Sm. 4to. pp. 32.

The Descendants of Richard and Hannah Huggins Woolworth, who landed at Newbury, Mass., 1678, and removed to Suffield, Conn., in 1685. Compiled by CHARLOTTE R. WOOLWORTH. Assisted by her daughter, JOSEPHINE L. KIMPTON. New Haven, Conn. 1893. 8vo. pp. 209. Address Mrs. C. R. Woolworth, 15 Chatham Street, New Haven.

Genealogy of the Howes Family in America. Descendants of Thomas Howes, Yarmouth, Mass. 1637-1892. With Some Account of English Ancestry. By JOSHUA CROWELL HOWES, Dennis, Mass. With Illustrations. Yarmouthport, Mass.: Printed for the Author by Fred. Hallett. 1892. 8vo. pp. 368.

Some of the Ancestors of Rodman Stoddard of Woodbury, Conn., and Detroit, Mich. A Compilation by EDWARD DEACON. Bridgeport, Conn.: Press of Stiles & Tucker, 21 Fairfield Avenue. 1893. 8vo. pp. 86.

Abraham Doolittle and Some of his Descendants. By O. P. ALLEN, Palmer, Mass. Newport, R. I.: R. H. Tilley. 1893. 8vo. pp. 33. Price 60 cents. To be obtained of the Author.

The Groton Averys. Christopher and James, the Founders of the Family. By ELROY M. AVERY. 1893. 8vo. pp. 20.

Supplement to the Magoun Memorial. By SAMUEL BRECK, U. S. A., Governor's Island, New York city. 1893. 8vo. pp. 14.

The Sharpes. Devoted to the History, Genealogy and Literature of the Sharpes. Published monthly. Price \$1 a year. Each number contains 8 pages. Address, W. C. Sharpe, Seymour, Conn.

We continue in this number our quarterly list of works relating to genealogy recently published.

The Parker genealogy makes a volume of over five hundred pages. The emigrant ancestor of this family was Thomas Parker, who embarked for New England in the Susan and Ellen in April, 1633 (REGISTER vol. 14, page 309). He first settled at Lynn, and removed thence to Reading, where he died August 12, 1683, aged about 74. His son Hananiah had a son John born at Reading, August 3, 1664, who removed to Lexington, where he died Jan. 22, 1741. To his descendants this volume is chiefly devoted. The book seems to be compiled in a very thorough manner, and is well printed and well indexed. "Some of the features of the volume are a twenty-five page biography of Rev. Theodore Parker, the world-famed theologian; also an interesting description and history of the Lexington Parker homestead from 1712, from the able pen of Theodore Parker himself. Another part contains the copies of the official Massachusetts Revolutionary records of the service of all the descendants of Dea. Thomas Parker mentioned in the book: the value and regard for which records should appeal to all patriotic descendants." The book is embellished with thirteen engravings, mostly portraits.

The book on the Family of John Sullivan of Berwick, Maine, is compiled chiefly from papers collected by the late Hon. Thomas C. Amory, an industrious antiquary of Boston, by his niece Miss G. E. Meredith, who says in the preface to the work: "In 1889 I was requested to arrange the papers left by my uncle, the late T. C. Amory. I had been accustomed for years to hear him talk of the genealogical questions in which he was interested. On making, at the suggestions of two of my cousins, the present book from his Sullivan collection I have tried to put his materials in convenient order for any member of the family who may share Mr. Amory's taste, and may wish to complete what he began." The compiler has done her work in a very satisfactory manner, and the book, which is handsomely printed and bound, is a fitting monument to a family which has borne a high place in the history of this country. John Sullivan of Berwick came to New England in 1723, from Limerick in Ireland. He had sons Major General John Sullivan, president of New Hampshire, and James Sullivan, governor of Massachusetts. The pedigrees by Sir Bernard Burke, printed in this volume, traces the family back to the O'Sullivans of Ardea. A few copies of the book, we understand, remain undistributed and may be purchased at three dollars each of Miss Meredith, P.O. Box 3324.

The Dolbeare Family is by Mr. Arthur Dimon Osborne of New Haven, Conn. John Dolbeare, to whose descendants the book is devoted, was the son of

Edmund Dolbeare, who came with his family about the year 1678 from Ashburton in Devonshire and settled in Boston. A genealogical letter about the family was communicated by Mr. Edward D. Harris to the REGISTER for January last (*ante* pp. 24-7) and is reprinted in this book. The compiler has visited Hereford Cathedral and obtained extracts from the register and a rubbing of the brass of Sir Richard Dolbeare. A photograph of this brass and other illustrations are given. The book is beautifully printed.

The Woolworth Genealogy, as stated in the title page, is devoted to the descendants of Richard Woolworth, of Newbury, Mass. and Sunfield, Conn. Mrs. Woolworth, the principal compiler, has been engaged for thirteen years in collecting material for the work. She and her daughter have been very successful in collecting material and compiling the volume. They have made a very useful and handsome volume.

The Howes Genealogy has quite a full record of the descendants of Thomas Howes who came to New England about 1637, settled at Nobscessett in Yarmouth, Mass. in Plymouth Colony, in March 1639, and died in 1665 aged 75. Thomas Howes brought with him his wife, whose maiden name was Mary Burr. They are said to have come from Norfolk County, Eng. A large number of descendants of this couple have been collected by the compiler and their records are printed in this book. Much credit is due to Mr. Howes.

Mr. Deacon, of Bridgeport, Ct., in his book on the ancestors of Rodman Stoddard (who was the maternal grandfather of the author's children), gives brief accounts of the families of Stoddard, Ware, Downing, Willis, Curtis, Walker, Judson, Winthrop and Sherman. He dedicates his book to his children "in the hope that the contemplation of the zeal, fidelity and patriotism of their ancestors may inspire them to a useful life and faithful citizenship." The book is well compiled and is illustrated with engravings and a tabular pedigree.

The account of the Doolittle family by Mr. Allen gives many of the descendants of Abraham Doolittle, one of the original settlers of New Haven, Ct. Mr. Doolittle's wife was Joane, daughter of James Allen of Kempton, Beds. (see REGISTER, vol. 46, p. 336). The compiler has done his work in a creditable manner. The pamphlet is reprinted from the Magazine of New England History, and is embellished with portraits.

The pamphlet on the Avery family is well compiled, handsomely printed, and is illustrated with several fine engravings. It is "not published."

The Supplement to the Magoun Memorial, by Brevet Brig.-Gen. Samuel Breck, U.S.A., is intended for an appendix to his volume entitled "Descendants of Aaron and Mary (Church) Magoun," noticed by us in April 1892 (REGISTER, vol. 46, pp. 202, 204). It contains interesting matter.

Two numbers of "The Sharpes," heretofore noticed, have recently been received, namely Nos. 6 and 7 for June and July, 1893. Items of interest relative to the Sharpes are solicited by the compiler, Mr. W. C. Sharpe of Seymour, Ct.

RECENT PUBLICATIONS,

PRESENTED TO THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY TO JULY 15, 1893.

I. Publications written or edited by Members of the Society.

The Career of Benjamin Franklin. A paper read before the American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, May 25, 1893, by Samuel Abbott Green, M.D. Groton, Mass., 1893. 8vo. pp. 22.

Remarks on Nonacoleus, the Indian name of Major Willard's Farm at Groton, Mass., by Samuel A. Green, M.D. 8vo. pp. 4.

Harvard College, Class of 1843. Semi-Centennial Meeting and Dinner, June 27, 1893. By Hon. Wm. A. Richardson. 8vo. pp. 8.

Fressingfield Porch and Pews. By Rev. John James Raven, D.D., F.S.A. 8vo. pp. 5.

Woburn Records of Births, Deaths and Marriages. Part V. Deaths 1873-1890. Arranged by Edward F. Johnson. Woburn, Mass. 1893. 8vo. pp. 180.

Sermon preached by Rev. Edmund B. Willson, on Henry Wheatlan I, M.D. Salem. 1893. 8vo. pp. 17.

II. *Other Publications.*

- The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography. Vol. I., No. 1. Proceedings of the Virginia Historical Society. Richmond, Va. 1893. 8vo. pp. 112.
- Proceedings of the Worcester Society of Antiquity for the year 1892. No. XL. Worcester. 1893. 8vo. pp. 154.
- Essex Institute Collections, Jan. to Sept. 1893. Vol. XXIX. 3 Nos. Salem. 1893. 8vo.
- Bulletin of the Essex Institute. Vol. 23. Nos. 1, 2, 3, 7, 12. Vol. 25. Nos. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6.
- Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society. Sixth Series. Vol. VI. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. xxii.+135.
- Bulletin of the Public Library of the City of Boston, April, 1893, and Supplement Boston. 1893. 4to. pp. 90, 76.
- The Lawrencian. Centennial number Lawrence Academy. June, 1893. Fitchburg. 1893. 4to. pp. 28.
- Rebellion War Record. Series 1. Vol. XLI. Pt. 2. Washington. 1893. 8vo. pp. 1238.
- History of Somerville Fire Department. From 1842-1892. By H. H. Easterbrook. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 100.
- A Sermon on the Death of David Clapp. By Rev. A. E. George. Boston. 1893. 12mo. pp. 14.
- Maryland and North Carolina in the Campaign of 1780-81. By Edward Graham Daves. Baltimore. 1893. 8vo. pp. 100.
- One Hundred Fiftieth Anniversary, Congregational Church, Hollis, N. H. Bristol, N. H. 1893. 8vo. pp. 62.
- Catalogue of The Phillips Exeter Academy. 1892-3. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 33.
- Minutes adopted by the John F. Slater Trustees, in commemoration of the services of Hon. Rutherford B. Hayes. 1893. 8vo. pp. 7.
- Dartmouth Necrology. By John M. Comstock. Hanover, N. H. 1893. 8vo. pp. 26.
- Tribute to the Columbian Year by the City of Worcester. Worcester. 1893. 4to. pp. 200.
- Second Annual Report of the Trustees of Public Reservations. 1892. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 78.
- Undergraduate Life Sixty Years Ago. Boston. 1893. 8vo. pp. 14.
- Manual of the First Church. Dover, N. H. No. VI. Dover, N. H. 1893. 12mo. pp. 60.
- Report of the Secretary of the Class of 1863 of Harvard College. Cambridge. 1893. 8vo. pp. 104.
- Index to the Collections of the Maine Historical Society, Vols. I. to IX. Portland, Maine: Brown Thurston Company, Printers. 1891. 8vo. pp. 312.

DEATHS.

- Mrs. MARY E. R. PAINE, widow of the late Hon. John T. Paine of Cliftondale, Mass., formerly of Sanford, Maine, and daughter of the late Hon. Jeremiah Goodwin, formerly of Alfred, Me., died in Somersworth, N. H., June 4, 1893, aged 82 years, 10 months, and 27 days.
- HON. Rufus P. TAPLEY, a distinguished member of the York County Bar, and formerly Judge of the Supreme Judicial Court of Maine, died at his residence in Saco, Maine, April 10, 1893, aged 70 years, 3 months, and 8 days.

ERRATA. — Page 47, line 33, *for* 1693 *read* 1603; page 105, line 16, *for* Jessops *read* Jessons; page 115, line 6 from bottom, *for* Mawlson *read* Mowlson; page 321, line 11, *for* Benv. *read* Berw. [i.e. Berwick]; page 332, line 9, *for* Hilton *read* Hilton; page 354, line 11, *for* Alice *read* Alice; page 382, line 15, *for* Woodman *read* Woodward.

GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS IN ENGLAND.

By HENRY F. WATERS, A.M.

[Continued from page 424.]

THOMASINE OWFIELD of London, widow, 16 June 1637, proved 9 November 1638. My body to be decently buried in the parish church of St. Katherine Cree Church *as* Christ Church in London, as near to the body of my late deceased husband Roger Owfield as conveniently may be. To my son Samuel Owfield all my lands &c. in Lincoln which I purchased of the Right Hon. the Earl of Hertford. A provision for children of daughter Elizabeth Staper. To my son Joseph Owfield eight hundred pounds, my seal ring of gold (and some silver plate). To John Janson, eldest son of my daughter Thomasine Janson, one hundred pounds at one and twenty. To my daughter Rebecca Geering's child, if she have any, one hundred pounds. To the four sons of my daughter Martha, wife of Symon Smith, six hundred pounds, after the decease of their mother, viz: Samuel and Thomas one hundred pounds each and John and Symon two hundred pounds each. To Samuel, (eldest son), and Thomas Smith one hundred pounds each in six months after my decease. To my grandchild Elizabeth Smith one hundred pounds at one and twenty or day of marriage. To Thomas Wyeth my grandchild one hundred pounds to be employed for the use of his daughter Thomasine Wyeth, daughter of my grandchild Martha Wyeth deceased. To my daughter Thomasine Janson, wife of John Janson, my cabinet. To John Short, eldest son of my late son in law John Short deceased, sixty pounds and to his brother Thomas Short forty pounds. To the four children of my daughter Abigail Harrington deceased, late wife of Francis Harrington, likewise deceased, eight hundred pounds. To my executors two hundred pounds for the use and benefit of Francis Harrington, to Isaac two hundred pounds, to Abigail two hundred pounds and to Mary two hundred pounds.

Item I give and bequeath unto Roger Glover, eldest son of my daughter Sara Glover deceased, the sum of one hundred pounds, to be paid him at the age of one and twenty years, and to Elizabeth Glover, eldest daughter of Sara Glover deceased, the sum of fifty pounds, and to Sara Glover, youngest daughter of Sara Glover deceased, the sum of fifty pounds to be paid unto them at the age of one and twenty years or days of marriage, which first shall happen. To Richard Staper, eldest son of Hewit Staper, three hundred pounds, to Samuel Staper two hundred pounds, to Josua Staper two hundred pounds, to Benjamin Staper two hundred pounds. To certain ministers (including Adoniram Biffeld). To the two children of my niece Martha Valentine deceased, forty pounds, *i.e.* to the eldest daughter Ann twenty pounds and to the other daughter twenty pounds, at one and twenty or days of marriage. To my son in law John Geeringe ten pounds to make him a ring. To John Owfield, my kinsman in Billiter Lane, and his wife ten pounds apiece to make them rings. To sundry servants and others and to the poor in Hospitals and elsewhere. Sons Samuel and Joseph to be executors. I give unto the Worth Company of Fishmongers as a remembrance of my hearty love and good affection unto them the sum

of twenty pounds to be spent at a dinner amongst them upon the day of my funeral or at some other convenient time, at their pleasure. To Richard Staper, eldest son of my daughter Elizabeth Steper, the lease of my house at Istleworth which I bought of John Juxon, he to permit his mother to dwell in it so long as she shall live, if she like to dwell there, she paying the rent &c. And my express will and desire is that my executors do bury me in the afternoon without any heralds. Lee, 142.

[This will binds all the foregoing wills to that of Thomasine J:anson (*ante*, p. 282) already given. The following wills relate more closely to the Glover side of the connection. H. F. W.]

ROBERT GOODWIN citizen and salter of London, 4 August 1610, proved 16 October 1610. To my son Peter Goodwin (certain household fixtures &c.) a pair of brass andirons a fire shovel and a pair of tongs all of brass, a pair of bellows, the boards being of Cipres wood, one table and a court cubbard of Walnut tree, another court cubbard with three cubbards in the same, six wainscot stools, a picture of the ten virgins and my own picture. To my son John Goodwin (certain household goods) and (a similar bequest) to my daughter Mary. To son John three hundred pounds within three months after he shall be made a freeman of London or shall have attained to the age of six and twenty years, which first shall happen. To my daughter Mary, wife of Richard Jennye, eight pounds a year. To the poor of the Dutch church five pounds.

Item I give and bequeath unto my son in law Roger Glover forty shillings to make him a ring; also I give unto him a mourning gown. Item I give and bequeath unto Susan Glover a white pepper box of silver. Item I give and bequeath unto Ellen Glover two gilt spoons. To Anthony Guy a debt of forty shillings which he oweth unto me by his bond. To Richard Jenny, my son in law a debt of thirty one pounds which I paid to Ballard for him and also another debt of ten pounds which I paid to Sir John Wattes for him. To the Company of Salters, whereof I am a member, that shall accompany my body to the church, ten pounds to make them a dinner at Salters' Hall. Item I do give and bequeath unto my daughter Glover a mourning gown and forty shillings to make her a ring. Other bequests to children and other individuals. My son Peter Goodwin to be my full and sole executor and my friend John Highlord to be overseer.

Wingfield, 91.

ROBERT PEMBERTON of the Borough of St. Albans in the County of Hertford, gentleman, 25 May 1628, proved 3 July 1628. Lands in Shenley, Herts, in the tenure of Henry Sharpe, and my messuage and fields in Shenley in the tenure of William Carter, and my fields &c. in Shenley late in the tenure of William Harris shall be sold by my brother in law John Glover of Lincoln's Inn, Middlesex, Esq. and by my brother Raphe Pemberton gentleman, now mayor of the Borough of St. Albans within convenient time after my decease for and towards the payment of such moneys as is now or hereafter shall be due unto my father in law Roger Glover of Bewcott in the Co. of Berks Esq., upon a Mortgage of my houses and tenements in Bow Lane in the parish of St. Mary le Bow London, and unto Roger Marsh for the discharging of the debts which shall be due unto him for the Mortgage of certain lands in Shenley Herts. Any overplus shall go towards the performance of this my will &c. My wife Susan shall have one hundred pounds yearly out of my messuages &c. in Bow Lane, for and,

during her natural life. And the rest of the rents &c she shall take and receive during all the time she shall remain sole and unmarried, until my eldest son Roger shall accomplish the full age of twenty and one years. for and towards the maintenance of my three children Roger, Robert and Elizabeth (and for certain other specified purposes). Then follow elaborate provisions for the children. Reference to a debt due from Randolph Willey citizen and vintner of London and one due to Mr. Valentine Moretoft of London, and debts due to testator beyond the seas &c. To the poor of St. Peters in St. Albans of Shenley and of St. Mary le Bow, London. To Mr. Jeremy Leech, parson of St. Mary le Bow one ring of gold, with a death's head, of the value of twenty shillings. To my well beloved father in law Master Roger Glover the like ring of gold of the value of thirteen shillings and four pence, and to my brother in law John Glover the like ring of the value of thirteen shillings four pence. To my dear mother Mistress Elizabeth Pemberton, widow, and to my loving brother John Pemberton and Katherine his wife, and my loving brother Rafe and Frances his wife, and my loving brother in law Mr. Robert Woolley and Tecla his wife, each of them the like ring of the value of thirteen shillings four pence apiece. Rings to wife, to cousin Ellen Woolley, to son Robert to daughter Elizabeth and to Robert, son of brother Mr. Robert Woolley. To son Roger my ring bequeathed unto me by my father Mr. Roger Pemberton deceased. Son Roger to be executor and brothers John Glover and Rafe Pemberton to be overseers.

Barrington, 69.

[Robert Pemberton, the testator, had a mother Elizabeth, a brother John, whose wife was named Katherine, and a brother Rafe, mayor of St. Albans, whose wife was named Frances. I am inclined to believe that he was a son of Roger Pemberton of St. Albans, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Rafe More, though no Robert is found among the children of this couple in the Visitation of Hertfordshire, 1634, printed in the 22d volume of the Publications of the Harleian Society. The Pemberton pedigree will be found on page 81 of that volume.]

Mr. Watkins, in his article on the Pemberton Family, vol. 46, pp. 392-5 of the REGISTER, supposes Ralph Pemberton, born about 1609, who is regarded as the ancestor of the Pemberton Family of Pennsylvania, to be "Raffe" mentioned in the pedigree in the Harleian Society's publications as the son of Raffe and Frances (Kempe) Pemberton; but from information he has since received, he is convinced that the supposition is erroneous, the father of Ralph, the Pennsylvania emigrant, being named William.—EDITOR.]

ROGER GLOVER of London Esq. 9 January 1633, proved 7 August 1634. Daughter Elizabeth Glover to be full and sole executrix. Reference to a mortgage made to testator by son in law Robert Pemberton, of certain houses in Bow Lane for the sum of eleven hundred and forty five pounds principal lent to the said Robert at the time of the said mortgage, on which testator has recently received eight hundred and fifty pounds. "If the executor shall receive the remainder of the principal money which is unpaid and the forbearance of the eight hundred and fifty pounds which is already paid me, during the time it was in the hands of my son John Glover and Mr. Ralph Pemberton then she shall reconvey the said houses unto the heirs of the said Robert Pemberton my late son in law. "And if neede shall soe require I desire my eldest sonne Josse Glover to ioyn wth my said executor in the reconveyinge of the said houses the w^{ch} I trust hee will not deny in regard hee hath given me a release" &c.

I give my household stuff and plate unto my two daughters Elizabeth and Sarah to be divided equally between them at the time of either of their

marriages and my will is that my wife shall have the use of the said plate &c during her natural life &c. Reference made to a bond of son John Glover for the payment of twelve hundred pounds to Sir William Hewitt (which he did not pay) and for the payment of five hundred pounds to my daughter Sarah and five hundred pounds to my son Ralph after my decease. The lease of my house in Drury Lane to my daughter Sarah.

Whereas I have disbursed threescore and sixteen pounds for and towards a ship called the *Coslet* for which ship I have a bill of sale, my will is that my son Roger be presently furnished with one hundred twenty four pounds more to make up the same two hundred pounds towards setting out of him and the said ship, and my will is that the said ship be insured during this voyage &c.

Seager, 78.

ELIZABETH GLOVER of the parish of Anne Blackfriars London 4 May 1643, proved 7 May 1643. To my brother Francis Collins and my sister Sara Collins ten pounds apiece. To my mother M^{rs} Anne Glover ten pounds and my pair of brass andirons that are at Amy Collins's house and a cap pan of Brass to them. To my three nieces Elizabeth, Sara and Anne Collins, daughters of my said sister Sarah Collins, one hundred pounds apiece. To my niece Elizabeth Pemberton fifty pounds (and certain goods). To my nephew Robert Pemberton fifty pounds. To my brother John Glover and his wife ten pounds apiece. To my said brother John Glover, for the use of his son Charles, my nephew and godson, thirty pounds of lawful English money. I do will that if my nephew William Moretoft shall live to the age of one and twenty years then I do give him thirty pounds, but if he shall die before he attain to that age then I do will the said legacy last mentioned to my said Nephew Robert Pemberton. To my uncle Roulte, to the Lady Abigail Darcy, to Mr. Morris and his wife, to Mr. Coppinger, to Mr. Dutton and his wife, Mr. Smyth and Mr. Miller and their wives and to Sir Edward Leech and his lady, to each of them a ring enamelled, with a death's head, of the price of forty shillings for each ring. To the poor of Isleworth five pounds. To Dr. Gouge forty shillings. To my said sister Sara Collins all my linen and woollen clothes, to dispose of them all to her own proper use &c. To my nurse Cushion twenty shillings, besides her wages. I make and ordain my nephew Roger Pemberton sole executor, to whom I give one hundred pounds. The rest &c. to my niece Elizabeth Pemberton.

Crane, 38.

JOHN GLOVER of Lincoln's Inn Middlesex "Petter" Barrister, 23 October 1648, proved 19 October 1649. I devise my manor of Water Newton, with the appurtenances, in the Co. of Huntingdon and all my lands, tenements &c. in that county unto Gaudiel Cutlmer of Lincoln's Inn Esq., Richard Broughton of the Middle Temple gent, my nephew Robert Pemberton of Lincolns Inn gent, and certain estates in Whaddon and other towns in Cambridgeshire to be conveyed to my said three friends by William Vaughan of Gray's Inn gen., my late servant, in whose name they stand as my trustee. All these upon trust to allow my wife to take the profits of her jointure, to pay for the maintenance and education of my eight children in such proportion as my wife shall think meet. And there shall be raised for the portions of my seven younger children as follows, to every of my three younger sons, Charles, John and Richard, five hundred pounds apiece, to be paid them at their respective ages of one and twenty. To every of my four daughters as follows; to Elizabeth one thousand

pounds, to Dorothy one thousand pounds, to Sara six hundred pounds and to Deborah five hundred pounds, at their respective ages of twenty years or days of marriage. The inheritance of certain estates in Highgate which I have purchased to be surrendered to my wife. And whereas my brother in law Mr George Griffith did heretofore pretend that I was indebted to him I do clear my self and, to give my mother in law and others satisfaction, protest before God that I owe him not one penny. My friend and kinsman Philip Smith Esq. hath in his hands and keeping an ancient Statute of Sir John Whitbrookes for which I have paid many years since one thousand pounds, for the debts of my said brother in law. Lands in Surrey to descend to my eldest son Francis Glover. I make my wife executrix. By a codicil he relieves his wife of the trouble of acting as executrix and appoints his son Francis executor, and I wish him to take administration of the goods &c. of my brother Richard Glover deceased.

Fairfax, 150.

[The name of the testator's wife does not appear in the above will, and the change of mind as to the executorship prevents our learning it through the Probate Act. But he is known to have married Joane, one of the daughters of Francis Dorrington of London, merchant, for whose pedigree see the Visitation of London (1633-34), Harleian Society's Publications, vol. 15. p. 235. Her mother was a daughter of Simon Horspoole.

H. F. W.]

ANNE GLOVER of St. Stephen, Colman Street, London, 5 July 1650 with codicil made 22 January 1651, proved 26 June 1651. My body shall be carried to Milton Hervey in Bedfordshire and buried in the parish church near unto my dear and loving husband Francis Barty in decent and comely manner. To my nephew William Portington, the son of my sister Judith Portington, the lease of my house the which I hold of the Right Hon. the Earl of Bedford, in the Strand &c., paying the lord's rent, which is eight pounds a year; also the lease of my house in Colman Street. Other gifts to him. I give also to my nephew Portington one hundred and fifty pounds of the money due to me out of Ratcliffe from John Glover, the which made over to me for fifty pound a year that his father in Beckett he sold, the which my husband Glover made over to me out of Beckett for part of my jointure, being part of my jointure he made in Ratcliffe fifty pound a year which was to be paid yearly by his father's executor to me as long as I lived; for want of payment the whole is forfeited to me, which is my jointure. To Sir Thomas Hartopp five pounds to make him a ring. To my niece Dorothy one dozen of gold buttons enamelled and six of them with rubies and six with diamonds. To my niece Mary Hartopp a dozen gold buttons set with rubies &c. (They have them already). To my nephew William five pounds to make him a ring. Gifts to sister Rodd and niece Rodd. To Sir John Rolt my Arras hangings, five in number, and my best cabinet. To his lady a dozen and a half of gold buttons set with three diamonds apiece. To my daughter Dorothy my pointed diamond ring. To my daughter Elizabeth Glover my gold bracelet set with diamonds. To my niece Judith fifty shillings. To her sister Susan and Margaret ten pounds apiece, to be paid to their brother (Judith to be in his hand). To Elizabeth, Mary and Anne Ebbs. To my servant Robert Darnton ten pounds of the money due to me at Ratcliffe from my son John and John Glover grandchild to my husband Roger Glover. To my niece Baynam twenty pounds due to me from the House of Parliament. My daughter Seward's children. My daughter Knightbridge. My son Anthony

Knightbridge. My niece Elizabeth Rolt. My nephew George Fitz Jeffery. My son John Glover the heir of Ratcliffe &c. My son Collins' children. Sarah Prophet. To my nephew Sir John Rolt the third part of the money due to me from my grandchild John Glover and John Glover that their father did tie over for the fifty pound a year to have been paid to me yearly, but was paid but one year. Cousin Robert Tausse. My three nephews Thomas, Walter and Richard. My nephew William Portington.

In the codicil she says "whereas heretofore Josse Glover Clerke surrendered the Reverſion of certaine Coppichold Messuages, Tenements and hereditaments with their appurtenances holden of the Mannor of Stebonheath (which I have in Joyncture) to the use of my brother Thomas Rolt Esquire. Nevertheless upon condiſion that the said Josse Glover and his should pay me fiftie pounds a yeare duringe my life &c." Reference to John Glover, son and heir of said Josse Glover. Aylett, 156.

FRANCIS GLOVER of Westminster, Middlesex, gentleman, 12 October 1659, proved 16 July 1666. Reference to will of late father John Glover of Lincoln's Inn, utter barister, lately deceased (about 1648) and his devise to Gamaliell Catline of Lincoln's Inn Esq. and others, in trust &c. To my wife six hundred pounds, and also forty pounds to buy her mourning. To my sister Skynner one hundred pounds, seven years hence, if her husband's late eldest brother's child be then living, otherwise not to be paid. Twenty pounds to be paid to my sister Skynner and her husband over and above the one hundred pounds. Twenty pounds between my sister Sarah and Deborah. Ten pounds to my brother John and ten pounds to my brother Richard Glover. And ten pounds to my cousin John Glover, Doctor of Physick. Twenty pounds to my cousin Pemberton and thirty pounds to my brother Church and his wife. Ten pounds to my Aunt Ferrars in Yorkshire. Twenty pounds to be laid on my burial and three pounds to the minister that preacheth my funeral sermon. The overplus to my brother Charles Glover. I make him executor and my cousin Robert Pemberton and my brother Church overseers.

Decimo sexto die mensis Julii Anno Domini Millesimo Sexcentesimo Sexagesimo Sexto Emanat Commissio Theodoræ Glover Relictæ dicti defuncti habentis dum vixit et mortis suæ tempore bona jura sive credita in diversis Diocess. sive Juriſibus Ad Administrand. bona jura et credita ejusdem defuncti juxta tenorem et effectum Testamenti ipsius defuncti, Eo quod Carolus Glover, Executor in dicto Testamento nominat., antequam onus Executionis in se acceptasset, ab hac luce etiam migrauit etc.

Mico, 117.

CHARLES GLOVER, late of Princes Street in the parish of St. Giles in the Fields, Middlesex, declared his will nuncupative or by word of mouth on or about 4 December 1663; he the said deceased speaking while Jane Glover, his wife, at the same time with several of his friends and acquaintances were then present, said I give my whole estate to my wife for the good of my children.

Addmon. with the will annexed was granted to his widow Jane Glover 15 December 1663. Juxon, 145.

Mense Augusti 1684. Vicesimo primo die Em^t Com^o CAROLO GLOVER frairi n^olli et l^oitimo Richardi Glover nup de Virginia sed sup alto mari in nave vocata The Maryland vidui defuncti habent etc.

Mense Novembris 1684. Undecimo die em^t Com^o Carolo Glover, nepoti ex fratre Rich^d Glover, nup de Virginia in ptibus transmarinis sed in nave vocata The Maryland vidui defuncti haberi etc. ad adstrañd bona jura et credita dicti defuncti p^r Carolum Glover fratrem nr̄alem et litiñum dicti defuncti modo etiam demortuum inadministrat etc.

Admon. A. B. 1684.

Whether the following will refers to the same family I am unable to say.

MARY GLOVER of the City of London, widow, 21 March 1660, proved 2 July 1661. To my daughter Bennett Glover now of Virginia in parts beyond the seas, twenty shillings. I give unto her my two mourning rings, now in the custody of my daughter Anne Glover, if she the said Bennett shall fortune to come over the seas and to this City of London to receive and enjoy the same rings herself. To my son Richard Glover ten pounds to put him forth an apprentice, at the care, discretion and good liking of my loving brother Mr. Isaac Perkins, minister of God's Word. To my said son Richard (certain household stuff).

Item, my will and mind is that all such moneys, goods, commodities and other things now due or hereafter to be due to me as Adventure or as part of my late husband Richard Glover's estate from beyond the seas, and also all benefit and profit to be recovered and received of the debt now due to me from Thomas Cooper, shall be both equally had, parted and received by my son and daughter Richard and Anne Glover, part and part alike. The residue to my daughter Anne Glover. I do desire, nominate and appoint my very loving cousin John Watson full and sole executor.

Among the witnesses were Henry Cope and Elizabeth Cope. Proved by John Watson. May, 111.

[With reference to the family of Mr. Josse Glover, the following notes taken some years ago from the Suffolk Court files (with the kindly assistance of my friend Mr. William P. Upham, who called them to my notice) ought to be preserved; and no better occasion has ever occurred than now when I have given so many wills bearing on the ancestry of Mrs. Sarah Winthrop, Mrs. Elizabeth Winthrop and Mrs. Priscilla Appleton, daughters of Mr. Glover, and the parties concerned in the suit about the estate of Dr. John Glover, the son of the Rev^d Josse Glover. Some account of him, by the way, will be found in Munck's History of the College of Physicians.] HENRY F. WATERS.

See REGISTER, vol. 13, pp. 135-7, and vol. 30, pp. 26-8, for notices of Rev. Josse Glover; also Miss Anna Glover's Glover Memorials and Genealogies (Boston, 1867), pp. 560-72.—EDITOR.]

JOHN GLOUER sonn of M^r Josse Glouer & Priscilla his wife died intestate (in London 1668) seized of a farme at Sudbury leaneinge one only Sister Priscilla the wife of Jo: Appleton who in her right claime the Inheritance of the said Land as his next heire the said Glouer dyinge with out Ishshewe.

This said Mr. Josse Glouer by a former venter had two daughters Sarah y^e wife of M^r Deane Wintrop & Elizabeth the wife of M^r Adam Wintrop deceased Leaneinge Issue Adam Wintrop now liueinge, neither of w^{ch} aut to claime any part of the said Land of Josse Glouer beinge but of the halfe blood at the least & for other reasons:

1 Because John Glouer enjoyed these Lands in his Mothers right his ffather beinge neuer possessed of them and the said daughters Sarah & Elizabeth cannot claime any right by descent from a Mother in Law: nor halfe sisters claime as particulars w^{ch} a sister of the whole blood.

2 Because y^e said Sarah & Elizabeth had large porcioncs bequeathed them by there ffather M^r Josse Glouer w^{ch} they also received, but y^e s^d Priscilla the wife of Jo: Appleton received not her portion giuen by her ffather but lost thereof 150^{lb}

3 Because uppon y^e marriage of y^e said Priscilla wth Jo: Appleton: there was a Couenant made that if y^e s^d Priscilla died wthin a yeare the said Glouer should enjoy halfe her estate which was to be retornd to him & no Consideratione had of the other sister by the same Reason: were there no other might the said Priscilla expect the sole benifit of the Estate dyinge wthout Issue intestate & therefore humbly prayeth the assistance of this Court to put her into a Legall possession thereof by granting the s^d Jo: Appleton: her husband Administration: or by any other meanes wthin there wisdoms they shall thinke meet

witnesse my hand John Appleton

Vera Copia Attest

p Edw: Rawson *Secret*

In the Case wherein Capt John Appelton is pst: a^{gt}: Thomas Danforth as Administrator to Dr. John Glouer deceased, the said Thomas Danforth doth owne & confes in Court, that M^r Priscilla Appelton the wife of the said Capt: Appelton is the reputed daughter of M^r Josse Glouer. Mrs. Elizabeth his wife, & that the aboue named Dr. John Glouer was her reputed Brother. & that the said Dr. Glouer was seized of a farme neere Sudbury & that for many yeares, before hee died, & that hee the said Dr. Glouer, sold a part thereof, & the remainder as Attorney to Dr. Glouer, tho said Thomas Danforth leased it out to the tennant that is now in possession of it:

This is owned in Court & Attested to bee true:

Capt John Appleton et ux. Priscilla v. Tho^s Danforth adm^r Est of John Glover dec'd. Attachment dated 3^d Nov. 1668. Midd^x Co.

Court held at Charlestown 15 Dec. 1668.

Copie of letter.

Louing Brother I am sorry that Providence hath soe ordered it, that I could not see you. I am sorry that you gave such a release, but now it cannot be helpt. I am now come out of Scotland my Grandmother being dead. I am to pay a great deale of moneys before I can enjoy my Estate if it should please the Lord to take mee out of this world. I shall take sune course that you may understand how my bsines is here for it is my desire that my sister youre wife should haue all that I haue both in old & new England. I pray giue mee an Account how my Estate is there & concerning priuate matters.

I rest youre very affectionate Brother till death

J: GLOUER

London March: 5

1655

Superscribed Directed to Capt: John Appelton of Ipswich. Extracted out of a letter on file, & is a true Copie so farr as it refers to the Case in question

As Attests

Tho: Danforth, R.

15: 10: 1668: By mee Tho: Danforth

Vera Copia Tho. Danforth: R:

Vera Copia Attest: p Edw. Rawson *Secret*.

Att a Generall Court held at Boston: 22: May: 63 The Court granted
M^r Hugh Peters five hundred Acres. To M^r Thomas Allen five hundred
Acres: in regard of M^r Harwards Gift: To M^{rs} Glouer six hundred Acres.
To Leift Sprage one hundred Acres, having borne difficulties: &c.

That this is a true Copie taken out of the Court Booke of Records

As Attests Edw. Rawson Secret.

Vera Copia Attest'

p Edw. Rawson Secret.

From Papers in a suit concerning the estate of Dr. John Glover—taken
from the files of Suffolk Co. Court.

PETER SOHIER (translated out of the French) Will made 3 April 1576
proved 30 July 1576. Wife Anne de la Fontaine *alias* Wicarte. Property
on this side as on the other side of the sea. My children (not named).
My administrators and executors to be Anna de la Fontaine *alias* Wicarte,
my wife and bedfellow, my brother Matthew Sohier, presently dwelling at
Southampton, and my brother in law Erasme de la Fontaine.

Commission issued to Matthew Sohier, Erasmus de la Fontaine, Cornelius
Sohier and Thomas Fontaine to administer &c. during the minority of
Anne, Mary and Peter Sohier, children of the deceased, for the reason that
Matthew Sohier and Erasmus de la Fontaine, executors, had renounced
and Anna the relict and other executor had died. Carew, 19.

MARY SOHIER born of Audwerp, at this present dwelling at London.
widow of late Augustine de Beaulieu (?) (translated out of the French) will
made 10 March 1602 (stile of England) proved 11 February 1603. One
hundred and fifty pounds in my hands appertaining unto John, Paul and
Peter le Clercq, children of the honest John le Clercq my son in law, which
he had by Susan de Falloise my deceased daughter, and the which sum
hath "bine" by the testament and last will of late James de Falloise, my
son, bequeathed unto the said children and of which he hath given me the
use during my life. The poor of the French church in London. The
children of Samuel de Falloise my son (at five and twenty or estate of
marriage). I make the said John Le Clercq, my son in law, sole executor.

Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's

Book C, Leaf 194.

MATTHEW SOHIER the elder, son of late Matthew, merchant, born of
Valenchienne, at this present dwelling in this city of London &c (translated
out of the French) will made the last day of February 1593 (stile of Eng-
land) proved 17 October 1605. My body to be buried and put into the
ground after the Christian manner of the reformed churches. The poor of
the French Church in London. The poor of the parish where I dwell.
To my nephew Daniel Resteau son of John Resteau, my brother in law,
all the linen which Catherine Resteau, my wife deceased, hath had of her
mother. To Nicholas Cuper, merchant dwelling in London, one silver cup
of a Dolphin fashion. To James de Valloise one silver cup of an Eagle
fashion upon the olive tree. Mary Coppine, daughter of late William
Coppin and Mary Sohier, daughter of late Peter Sohier, my nieces. John
and Cornelius Sohier, my brothers deceased. Mrs. Woudrien Sohier, my
sister, and her children. My sister Mary Sohier. The kindred of late
Catherine Resteau my wife deceased. John Resteau, her brother, my sole
executor. Mr. Augustine de Beaulieu, merchant dwelling at London, and
the abovesaid Nicholas Cuper to be assistants. Hayes, 67.

MARY SOHIER, the relict widow of late Francis de Behaulte deceased, in his life time merchant dwelling in London, her will made 10 May 1614 proved 15 July 1614. The poor of the French Congregation in London. Alice Coyfe, sometime my maid servant and now wife of John Franck. My cousin Cornelius Spyrinck, Magdalen de Behaulte, my sister in law. Jane Sohier my sister, wife of James Godscall, merchant. Adrian Mary, book-seller, my son in law. My son John de Behaulte. To him his father's sealing ring of gold whereon is engraven his father's arms and those two cushions whereon are wrought the said arms. My daughter Elizabeth de Behaulte at one and twenty or marriage. William Langer my grandson, the son of Leonard Langer and the late Mary de Behaulte, my daughter deceased. My brother in law James Godscall and Daniel Van Haringhoeck, merchant, his son in law, to be my executors and my brother in law John du Quesne and my said cousin Cornelius Spyrinck overseers. Proved by Daniel Van Haringhooke, one of the executors, James Godscall, the other, renouncing. Lawe, 85.

THOMAS HALL of the Precinct of St. Katherine's near the Tower of London, citizen and turner of London, 7 October 1662, proved 9 May 1663. I give to my loving son Joseph Hall my freehold lands and tenements in Tilbury, Essex, which I lately bought of Henneage Featherstone, of Gray's Inn Middlesex, esquire, upon condition that he pay unto my executrix within two years next after my decease, six hundred pounds for and towards the payment and discharge of the debts which I shall owe at my decease and of such legacies as I have, by this my last will &c. given and bequeathed unto the several persons named. To my eldest son Timothy Hall one hundred pounds (having already given him above five hundred pounds) to be paid by twenty pounds a year yearly during five years. To my youngest son Thomas Hall one hundred and fifty pounds, by ten pounds a yearly until the same sum shall be satisfied and paid. To my son Joseph my lease which I hold from the Co. of Fishmongers of my shop and house in the Precinct of St. Katherine's, and one moiety and equal half part of the wares, wood and working tools in my said dwelling house. The other half of said wares &c. I give to my executrix towards the payment of my debts and legacies. To my grandson Joseph Hall, son of the said Joseph forty pounds at one and twenty. To the eldest child of my son Timothy twenty pounds at one and twenty or marriage. To my two sons Timothy and Joseph my lease of one thousand years of lands in Tilbury, Essex, with the messuages &c. thereby demised; they to pay out to my cousin Anne Smith and my sister in law Aveline Lister, and the longest liver of them, sixteen pounds a year, that is to say to my cousin Anne Smith for life and, after her decease, to my sister Aveline Lister for life, if she shall survive the said Anne. To my said cousin and sister twenty shillings each, to buy them rings. To Mr. Samuel Siator thirty shillings and to Mr. Richard Kentish twenty shillings to buy each of them rings. To sister Elizabeth Cox forty shillings, and I release unto her, if living at the time of my decease, the ten pounds which she oweth unto me by bond. To my brother David Hall in Gloucestershire ten shillings and unto my brother John Hall in New England ten shillings and to my Aunt Hall at Gravesend twenty shillings. To the poor of St. Katherine's forty shillings. To my wife Judith my lease which I hold from the Master, Brothers and Sisters of the Hospital of St. Katherine's and the messuage &c. therein demised, in St.

Katherine's, and my lease of a tenement at the Tower ditch side and all the rest of my goods &c., and I make her full and sole executrix.

Juxon, 65.

Here follow some other wills of Halls connected with New England.

SAMUEL HALL of Langford, Essex, gent, 13 November 1679, proved 25 January 1680. To my wife Sarah the whole profits and rents of my dwelling house and lands in Langford and all the rents and profits of my land in Bentley in the Co. of York during her natural life. I give her all my goods and movables and all debts owing to me in New England or upon any bonds or mortgages whatsoever. I give the five acres of meadow in Bentley, York, which I purchased of Roger Perkins of Doncaster, apothecary, (by deed of 1 Feb. 1676) to the use of the poor of that parish for ever, and have settled by a deed to feoffees in Trust, bearing date 10 January 1677 to the use of the poor of Bentley cum Arksay and Stockbridge. I give unto John Hall of Islington in the County of Midd^x, gent, and to his heirs forever all my messuage and land &c, in Langford Essex that I purchased of John Ponder gent deceased upon condition that within one year after my wife's decease shall make sale of the messuage and lands that I have devised and given to him and his heirs, to pay all the legacies that I have bequeathed in this will &c within one year after my wife's decease. To my cousin Daniel Hall of Doncaster and his two sons Thomas (*sic*) thirty pounds equally to be divided amongst them. To Daniel Hall's wife five pounds to buy her a gown. To Daniel Hall's brother's wife and her children thirty pounds equally to be divided amongst them. To my wife's sister Beatrice Graves fifteen pounds. To her two daughters, Halvester's wife and Henrietta, ten pounds each. To her son Francis Graves and to her youngest son five pounds each. To her son Ralph Graves one shilling if it be demanded. To my cousin John Hall of Stockbridge five pounds in full satisfaction of all his right, title, interest and demand whatsoever which he may challenge or demand out of all or any part of my lands, goods, credits and debts whatsoever. To three of his sisters ten pounds equally to be divided amongst them. To my cousin Richard Nicholson twenty shillings to buy him a ring. To his two daughters ten pounds equally to be divided amongst them. To my cousin Mary and my brother Richard Hall's and her children fifteen pounds to be equally divided amongst them. To Samuel Cocking, son of Joseph Cocking deceased, my wife's brother, fifteen pounds. To John Ellis his children ten pounds equally to be divided &c. To my cousin Nathaniel Revell twenty shillings to buy him a ring and my best wearing suit. To my cousin Thomas Bradford of Doncaster twenty shillings if he be living when my other legacies are paid. To my adopted cousin M^r John Hall of Islington twenty pounds and to his daughter Elizabeth twenty pounds to be paid to her upon the sale of my land and to be improved by her father for her sole use until she shall marry. To twenty silenced ministers ten pounds. To my cousin Hall's wife one great silver spoon and ten shillings to buy her a mourning ring. To my cousin Richard Hall of Bentley and his eldest daughter and Robert Hall, his brother, each of them twenty shillings. To Mrs. Robinson ten shillings to buy her a mourning ring. To her daughter Mrs. Hickford ten shillings to buy her a mourning ring. To my friends Mr. John and Mr. Thomas Freshwater each ten shillings to buy mourning rings.

I give out of my estate unto Boston in New England and other towns in

that Colony that hath most suffered by the wars and by that late great happening in Boston one hundred pounds, fifty pounds to Boston and the other fifty pounds to the poorest that suffered by the wars, to be sent over for those uses at the will and discretion of my executor, as money can be raised out of my estate. To Elizabeth Thompson, Joseph Peachey and John Thompson, each half a crown to buy their gloves. To John Bearblock ten shillings to buy him a ring. To the poor of Great Totham, Little Totham, Heybridge and Wickham Bishop, each parish, twenty shillings, to be given to their most aged poor by their officers. To the poor of Malden twenty shillings. To the poor of Langford four pounds, the said four pounds to be laid out in cloth for them. I make my wife and Mr. John Hall of Islington joint executors.

Commissary of London,
Essex, Herts. Book Heydon, L. 375.

[“1682 Mr. Samuel Hall, some time a resident in Massachusetts, had died at Langford near Malden, Essex County, England. He bequeathed £100 to those who lost by the great fire in Boston and by Indian wars in this Colony. Mr. John Hall of Islington, near London, was his executor, who sent an order to his mother, Mrs. Rebecca Symonds of Ipswich, to dispose of the bequest. She gave to individuals who had suffered by Indians, as follows:—£5 to Martha Graves; £10 to Moses, of Newichewanack, son of the Rev. William Worcester; £5 to Frances Graves of Ipswich; £3 to Martha Coy, fled to Boston, widow of John Coy of Brookfield, slain; 23s. to Susannah, widow of Thomas Ayres, also slain.”—(Felt’s History of Ipswich, p. 32.)

Rev. Dr. Felt probably compiled this account from papers now in the American Antiquarian Society’s Library, the substance of which is given by Mr. Abraham Hammett in his *Early Inhabitants of Ipswich*, pp. 130.

Samuel Hall, the testator, came to New England about 1633. In that year he, with John Oldham and another person, set out on an exploring expedition and went as far as the Connecticut River. They returned January 20, 1633-4, having endured much misery. Mr. Savage thinks he may have returned to England and have come back in the spring of 1635, aged 23, in the *Elizabeth and Ann*. He was at Ipswich in 1635, and his name with that of John Hall is on the original list of townsmen of Salisbury, 1640. He was a member of the Artillery Company, 1638. The date of his return to England I do not find. (See *Savage’s Dictionary*, vol. 2, p. 237; Rev. David B. Hall’s *Halls of New England*, pp. 720-1; Hammett’s *Early Inhabitants of Ipswich*, pp. 129-31; Winthrop’s *New England*, vol. 1, p. 123 (146 new ed.); Hutchinson’s *Massachusetts*, vol. 1, p. 43, first ed., p. 46, third ed.; Hubbard’s *New England*, pp. 169-70).

The will of John Hall of Islington, the executor of Samuel Hall, and some facts concerning him, will be found in these GLEANINGS, *ante* pp. 138-9. His pedigree is printed, *ante* p. 245.

The will which follows is that of the testator’s widow.—EDITOR.]

SARAH HALL of Langford, Essex, widow, 8 November 1680, proved at Chelmsford 25 January 1680. My body I bequeath to the Earth until the General resurrection at the last day to be decently buried by my loving and much respected friend Mr. Henry Robinson, minister of the parish of Langford, at his discretion, in the parish church of Langford in linen. I give up and resign all my right, title &c. in my deed of gift which my late husband Mr. Samuel Hall sealed unto me of the house and land &c. in Langford called Custaynes and Springers (containing twenty two acres more or less) to pay off my husband’s legacies. If not enough then it shall be made good out of my own personal estate. I give five and twenty pounds to be expended about my funeral. To my friend Mr. Henry Robinson, minister of Langford twenty pounds. To Samuel Cockin, my brother Joseph’s son, and his two children (now dwelling in Hull) forty pounds and two silver spoons, *i.e.* twenty to him and ten to each of his children and one of the spoons to each of the children. To Mrs Mundaye’s daughter of Boreham,

Essex, spinster, ten pounds and unto Mrs Mundaye, her mother, forty shillings. Gifts to Mr. Heckford of Langford, to Mr Thomas Freshwater of Heybridge, to twenty nonconformist ministers or their widows, now living in Essex, the latter (ten pounds) to be paid into the hands of Mr. Martyae Carter the elder of Maldon, hoyman, to be by him disposed of (in sums of ten shillings apiece). To the poor of certain parishes. I give my customary cottage in Langford called Foster's Garden to the parish of Langford for the use of the poor of the parish. To Mrs Robinson of Langford my thumbing &c. To Daniel Hall of Doncaster forty shillings to buy him four rings, one for him, one for each of his two sons and one for his son's wife. To my brother in law William Graves of Bentley ten pounds. To twenty of the poor nonconformist ministers, or their widows, in or about the City of London. To John Hall of Bentley, my late husband's kinsman in Yorkshire, five pounds. To Henrietta Graves, my kinswoman, of London, twenty shillings.

And lastly I do constitute and appoint my loving friends Mr. Thomas Glover, a New England merchant, living in St. Clement's Lane near Lombard Street London and Mr. John Hall of Ilington (Islington?) to be joint executors. Item, my further mind and will is that after my debts and legacies are paid and all other charges defrayed I do give the overplus of my estate to be left in the said Mr. Thomas Glover's hands, to be laid out in cloth for the use of the poor of Newbury, Hampton and Amesbury in New England to be equally divided amongst them, part and part alike.

Memorandum before the sealing and delivery hereof. I do give to Mrs Robinson my silver tankard and I do give a small trunk of linen to be sent to my sister Beatrice Graves at Bentley in Yorkshire for her use.

Book Heydon, L. 483, Com. of London for Essex and Herts.

[Thomas Glover, a New England merchant mentioned in this will, was, I presume, Thomas, son of John Glover of Dorchester, Mass., who at the age of three years was brought to New England by his father. He returned to England, and died in the parish of St. John, Hackney, London, Oct. 6, 1707, aged 80 yrs. and 9 mo. (See Miss Anna Glover's Glover Memorial, pp. 81-95). His will is printed on pp. 90-4 of that work.—EDITOR.]

NICHOLAS MORETON, minister of the word of God at St. Saviours Southwark in the Co. of Surrey, 29 May 1640, proved 18 August 1640. To my wife Elizabeth Morton her third part of those tenements at Shipyard near Chain Gate in Long Southwark that descended upon her by the death of her late father Mr. Nicholas King; also the rents of the two leases I hold at St. Katherine's Hospital near the Tower of London, forty pounds a year, during her life. Except two pair of sheets to each of my sons I give her all my household stuff. I give her fifty pounds in money, with all her own apparel, plate, jewels, except one silver salt, the late gift of my sister in law Margaret King to Nicholas Morton, my young son, and a piece of plate to each of my other sons at her own discretion. To Charles, John and Nicholas Morton, my three sons, I give to each of them thirty pounds a year, to be paid them or their guardians by half year payments during the widowhood of my said now wife Elizabeth, or, when she marrieth, by quarterly payments. Upon the marriage of the said Elizabeth all her estate, right, claim, use and possession of any and every part of my estate, as my executrix or otherwise, shall wholly cease and be void and remain only to the use of my children, except those above-named legacies to her bequeathed

by this my will. Upon the death of either of my children in his minority his estate shall descend upon the survivors. Or if it happen that they all die in their minority, if my said wife continue a widow at that time, then one third of their estate shall fall to her and the other two parts to be bestowed upon and amongst the children of my brother William Morton of Coventry, or such of them as shall then be in England; or if they be not in England then to the two daughters of my late sister Joane Smith of Long Wharton or to Agnes Slyman, my sister Slyman's daughter, or the survivor or survivors of them.

I appoint my said beloved wife Elizabeth Moreton my executrix of this my last will and my loving father in law Mr. Thomas Kestle of Plendeve (Penderie?) by Wadebridge in Cornwall and my good friend M^r Pitt of Clifford's Inn, gent^l, my executors in trust. I appoint M^r Richard Tuffnail of St. Olave's Parish in Southwark, brewer, and Mr. Philip Parker of Crutched Fryers, London, merchant, to be overseers of this my last will, desiring my said wife to present them, my father in law and friends, with a ring to each of them as a poor token of my love.

Mrs Margaret King was one of the witnesses.

Coventry, 115.

[Rev. Nicholas Moreton, the testator, was the pastor of John Harvard, the founder of Harvard College (REGISTRAR, vol. 33, pp. 284). He is mentioned in the will of Thomas Harvard, 1638, brother of John (Ibid. pp. 278-9), and in that of John Sedgwick, 1688 (vol. 33, p. 297).

Rev. Charles Morton, the eldest son of the testator, was educated at Oxford University, B.A. Nov. 6, 1649, M.A. June 24, 1652, was rector of Blissland 1656, from which living he was ejected for non-conformity in 1662, removed to the parish of St. Ives and preached privately to a few people of a neighboring parish till the great fire of 1666, when he established an academy at Newington Green, where DeFoe was his pupil. In July, 1686, he came to New England, and was pastor of the church at Charlestown from Nov. 5, 1686, till his death April 11, 1698, aged 72. He was vice-president of Harvard College (with the founder of which institution he had been doubtless acquainted) from June 4, 1697, till his death. "He was grandson by his mother's side, of Mr. Kestle of Pendavy, Cornwall, and was born in his house about the year 1626." (See Drake's Dictionary of American Biography, p. 649; Palmer's Non-conformist's Memorial, ed. 1778, vol. 1, pp. 272-3; Frothingham's History of Charlestown, pp. 193-6; Wyman's Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, vol. 2, pp. 687-8; Budington's First Church of Charlestown, pp. 196-9, 222, 224; Foster's Alumni Oxonienses (1500-1714) p. 1038). Another son of the testator, Nicholas Morton, was also a graduate of Oxford University (see Foster's Alumni Oxonienses (1500-1714), p. 1039).—EDITOR.]

PETER PRYAULX of the town and County of Southampton, merchant, 15 November 1643, proved 31 December 1644. The poor of the English Church of Southampton. The poor of the French church there. The poor of St. Peter Port in the Isle of Guernsey. To my son Peter Pryaulx the fee simple of a house and garden I have near unto litle's (*sic*) gate; lease of my now dwelling house next to the Star in Southampton &c., according to what I have conditioned with M^r Peter Seale before the marriage of his daughter to my said son. I give him my great gilt bowl which his grandmother gave me, together with my scarlet gown and my two other black gowns. To Jeane Pryaulx, Mary Pryaulx, John Pryaulx and Jacob Pryaulx, the four children of my said son, one hundred pounds apiece, at one and twenty or day of marriage; and these sums shall remain in the hands of M^r Paul Mercer and William Pryaulx, two of my executors, to be put forth to the best profit &c. To my son William Pryaulx two hundred pounds that I stand bound by bond unto Henry Stone and others at

the making up of the marriage with Jeane Stone, his wife. To his son Peter Pryaulx and his daughter Frances Pryaulx each a hundred pounds (as above), to remain in the hands of M^r Paul Mercer &c. To my son Robert five hundred pounds. To my son John eight hundred pounds, and the patronage of the parish church of Elsteed. To my son Paul seven hundred pounds and my house, laud and copse in the tything of Bitterne, according to the Custom of the manor. Anne and Jacob Fortery the two children of Jacob Fortery merchant of London. Reference to contract of marriage of my daughter Elizabeth, late wife unto the said Jacob Fortery. To my daughter Frances Pryaulx a thousand pounds &c. My wife desired me, at her death, to give unto her son Peter her best diamond ring, to her daughter Elizabeth her best rose of diamonds, to her daughter Frances her other rose of diamonds, to her son William her best saphire, to her son Robert her other saphire, to her son John her emeraud, and to her son Paul her ruby, and for her three wine bowls (parcel gilt) one to William, one to Robert and one to her daughter Elizabeth. Other provisions. I make M^r Paul Mercer, my loving brother in law, and Peter Pryaulx and William Pryaulx, my sons, my joint executors &c. I give to my said brother Mercer twenty pounds to be bestowed in a piece of plate to his own liking, in remembrance of me. My overseers to be my son Robert and my son John.

Rivers, 12.

DANIEL MERCER of St. Olave, Southwark, Surrey, dier, 28 August 1650, proved 6 September 1650, by Peter Hublon, one of the executors. and by Paul Mercer, the other executor, 2 May 1651. To the poor of St. Olave twenty pounds sterling. To my cousin Cooper, minister of the said parish, five pounds. To Mistress Woocock forty shillings. To my cousin Francis Batchellor three score pounds sterling, to be paid him at his age of one and twenty years. To my brother Peter Mercer three score pounds, to be paid unto him by my brother Paul Mercer as he shall see occasion and in his discretion think fit, and not otherwise. To my brother and sister Johnson I give ten pounds, between them to be divided. To my wife Sarah all such goods, leases and estate as were her own when I married her, besides her children's portions, to be assigned over to my wife to her children's use and benefit. I give her also five hundred pounds out of my own neat estate, she to secure my executors from such debts as she or her former husband did owe. To my brother Paul Mercer and my brother in law Peter Hublon, whom I make sole executors &c., five pounds apiece. To my son Daniel my messuages &c. in Sussex which I lately purchased of John Middleton gentleman. The rest to my children Elizabeth and Benjamin Mercer and such other child or children as my wife now goeth with. Provisional legacy to brother Peter Hublon and sister Luparte and their children and to my own kindred, brothers Paul, Peter and Francis Mercer, my sister Pryaulx children, my sister Blanchard, my sister Johnson, my sister Strowde and my sister Batchellor's children.

Pembroke, 147.

PAUL MERCER of Southampton, merchant, 6 June 1661, with a codicil dated 7 June, proved 9 September 1661. To be buried in Godshouse Chappell within Southampton town. Thirty cloth mourning gowns to be distributed amongst thirty poor men and women inhabitants of said town, every gown being worth near upon thirty shillings apiece. To Mr. William

Bernard, vicar of Holywoods church five pounds. To the common poor of the English and French churches gathered in said town one hundred pounds. For a remembrance to John, Jacob and Paul Pryaulx, Mary the wife of John Lamport, Elizabeth, Catherine and Thomasine Pryaulx, the son and daughters of late Capt. Peter Pryaulx, my cousins, to each of them the sum of ten pounds at one and twenty years of age. To my sister Elizabeth Blanchard, for a remembrance, my second best diamond ring. And as concerning the hundred pounds (principal) due by her son John Stroad, his obligation dated 2 February 1645, my will is that out of it he shall pay unto Francis Mercer, my brother and executor, thirty pounds and another thirty pounds unto Jane and Elizabeth Godsall the daughters of his sister Jane, now the wife of John Hill, or the survivor of them, at twenty one or days of marriage. The remainder of the said John Stroad's debt is hereby discharged and acquitted him forever. To my sister Judith Johnson, widow, a yearly annuity of twenty pounds during her natural life; and to her daughter Mary the relict of late James Chipchase, my niece, and after her decease to her child or children equally to be divided, the sum of two hundred pounds. To her sister Jane, the relict of late Gideon de Lawne, my niece, and after to her child or children my jewel of pendent diamonds &c, valued at one hundred pounds, with one hundred pounds in money. To my brother Peter Mercer, during his natural life, a yearly pension of forty pounds, providing that the legacy given him by the last will of our deceased brother Daniel Mercer shall remain properly for my use as my own and proper goods. As for his only daughter Hester, now the wife of Thomas Cary, my dear niece, I having already fully paid and satisfied her debts &c. —(reference to her contract of marriage dated 12 May 1660), she shall have two hundred pounds &c.

Item, I do give to her brother my nephew Thomas Mercer, and after his decease to his children or child begotten in wedlock, the sum of fifty pounds. To Susan and Anna Mercer, the daughters of my deceased nephew William Mercer, one hundred pounds equally to be divided &c. And if anything can be produced by their mother Susan Mercer, widow, from her late deceased husband's debtors it shall be (after decease) equally divided by her three children, named Paul, Susan and Anna Mercer, upon an account of a judgment of eleven hundred pounds by their said mother acknowledged heretofore unto me. To the children of my brother Francis Mercer, clerk, named Peter, John, Francis, Jane and Hester Mercer, to every one of them one hundred pounds at twenty one or days of marriage &c. To the four children of my deceased brother Daniel Mercer, for a remembrance, five pounds apiece at twenty one.

Item, I give unto "my niece Anna de (*sic*) daughter of late Nathaniel and Hester Bachiler now the wife of Daniel du Cornet of Middlebrough, merchant," as a marriage portion, three hundred pounds current Flemish money or, in lieu thereof, one hundred and four score pounds current English money, at my executors choice. To her three younger brothers, my nephews, named Francis, Nathaniel and Benjamin Bachiler, two hundred pounds, to be equally divided amongst them or the survivors of them. I give unto the grandchildren of my deceased sister Anna, begotten on the body of my late "niece" Mary the wife of late John Bachiler, viz' unto their eldest son, named John Bachiler, sixty pounds, unto his sisters Mary, Anna and Margaret Bachiler and unto their brother Paul Bachiler six hundred, to be by them four equally divided (they under twenty one years of age). To Hester Mansbridge, the relict of late Richard Mansbridge, for a

remembrance, thirty pounds; and I acquit and discharge her of all debts &c. which she or her late husband owe to me; and if she happen to decease before me my will is that her daughter Hester Cushing, or her child or children lawfully begotten on her body, shall have and enjoy the above mentioned legacy bequeathed unto her above-named mother. Certain servants. The residue to my dear brother Francis Mercer, Clerk, and his forever, whom I make the only executor &c.; but in case he shall happen to decease before the accomplishing and perfecting of it then my desire is that my dear nephews Dr. John Pryaulx and Paul Pryaulx of London, merchant, with Mr. Henry Pitt and Mr. Joseph de la mott of Southampton, merchants, or any three or two of them, will be pleased and are hereby empowered and authorized to accomplish and perform the contents of this my present will &c., as being selected to be my overseers.

In the codicil he provides that in case his clear estate should not amount to three thousand two hundred pounds, proportional deductions and abatements should be made on the legacies (pious uses, Hester Cary and Anna du Cornet's sums excepted).

May, 142.

[Mr. Waters deserves the sincere gratitude of every descendant of Rev. Stephen Bachiler in America for filling so conclusively the provoking gap between the minister and his grand-son, Nathaniel Bachiler, senior, of Hampton, N. H., besides furnishing other valuable information.

No one can examine these Mercer and Pryaulx wills in connection with the letter referred to by Mr. Waters (see REGISTER, vol. 27, p. 368), without feeling sure that the father of Nathaniel Bachiler, senior, of Hampton, was Nathaniel, the son of Rev. Stephen Bachiler, and that the mother of Nathaniel Bachiler, senior, of Hampton, was Hester Mercer. The following will show the connection between Rev. Stephen Bachiler and Nathaniel Bachiler, senior, of Hampton, N.H.:

1. REV. STEPHEN¹ BACHILER, of Lynn and Hampton, b. 1561 in England: he m. (1) ———; he m. (2) Helen ———, who was b. 1583, d. about 1641; he m. (3) in 1647 or 1648, Mary ———; he d. 1660, at Hackney, now a part of London, Eng. Their children were:
 - i. THEODATE, m. Christopher Hussey; d. 20 Oct. 1649.
 - ii. NATHANIEL.
 - iii. DEBORAH, b. 1592; m. Rev. John Wing, pastor of the English Puritan Church at Middleburgh, Zealand.
 - iv. STEPHEN, b. 1594.
 - v. ANN, b. 1601; m. John Sanborn.
2. NATHANIEL² BACHILER, m. Hester Mercer. Their children were:
 - i. STEPHEN, of London, Eng. in 1685.
 - ii. ANNA, m. Daniel DuCornet of Middleburgh.
 - iii. FRANCIS.
 - iv. NATHANIEL, of Hampton, N. H., b. 1630; d. 19 Jan. 1709-10.
 - v. BENJAMIN.

Perhaps another daughter married Thomas Wenborne.

C. E. BATCHELDER, of Portsmouth, N. H.]

FRANCIS MERCER, clerk, rector of Godmanston, Dorset. 25 January 1667, proved 31 January 1668. To be buried in the Chancel of the parish church of Godmanston. Frances the daughter of William Highmore, my god daughter. To John Pryaulx, Doctor in Divinity, my beloved nephew, all the books belonging unto me that are remaining in his custody. To my beloved son in law Robert Browne Esq. the pictures of Sir Robert Browne and Dame Frances his lady and of Mrs. Ann Browne the daughter of the said Sir Robert. To Mr. Richard Capeline of Southampton, merchant, Sir

Walter Rawleigh his History of the World and to his wife my great gold ring with a death's head cut in the stone, therein set, and to Mrs Sarah Capeline, their daughter, I give my desk, as also my round and long table boards which I left in the custody of her father at my removal from his house in Southampton; all which I bequeath unto them as remembrances from their friend. My son Francis Mercer shall annually pay fifteen pounds unto or for the use of Katherine, my wife, during the time of her natural life. I give thirty pounds to the children or child of my son Peter Mercer, another thirty pounds to the children or child of my daughter Jane now the unhappy wife of Edward Furber, another thirty to the children or child of my daughter Esther now the wife of John Willis and another thirty to the children or child of Francis Mercer my son. My will and desire is that the annuity of forty pounds per annum which was bequeathed to Peter Mercer, my brother, by the last will of Paul Mercer, my late brother, to be paid unto him by ten pounds quarterly during his natural life, shall be well and truly performed by my executors, and at or within forty days after the decease of the said Peter, my brother, and the determination of his said annuity, I give and bequeath the sum of six hundred sixty and six pounds to be divided and distributed to and amongst the children of Peter, Jane, Esther and Francis aforesaid, my sons and daughters. Other bequests to Jane and the others. My wife Katherine shall have the use of such household stuff of mine as did belong unto her before my marriage with her or hath since been given unto her by Robert Browne Esq., her son. Other bequests to her. Reference to sums lent to son Peter in his necessity. To son Francis (among other things) the picture of my mother and her wedding ring of gold and one other gold ring having a coat of arms cut in the stone that is set therein, my silver seal of arms, my steel glass, my best gold weights, my agate picture, the picture of Henry the Fourth, the late French King, the pictures of my late brother Samuel and of two gentlewomen, with all the cases that belonging to them; and to Abigail, his wife, my case for rings, with a small ring of gold with a death's head therein. To Edward Furber, my son in law, my black cloak of proof serge, my black pair of boots, my cart and wheels and harness and pigs-trough. Certain jewels and silver to daughter Jane. Bequests to son in law John Willis and daughter Esther (among which) a silver tooth-pick with a claw of a bird set therein, my eye-cup of silver, my clock and the plummets thereof and twelve small pictures, in frames, of Moses and the prophets. To son Peter (among other things) the picture of my father and the case thereof. The residue to my sons and daughters, Peter, Jane, Esther and Francis (equally). Mention of trusts under the will of brother Paul Mercer deceased. My son Francis Mercer of the City of Sarum, Wilts, ironmonger, to be my executor and my approved friends John Pryaulx, Doctor in Divinity, and Canon of the Cathedral Church of Sarum, and Robert Browne of Blandford St. Mary Esq., my son in law, to be overseers. Published and declared 20 August 1668. Coke, 8.

[It is evident that John, one of the sons of the above Francis Mercer, had predeceased his father. The following is a brief summary of his will.]

JOHN MERCER of London, mariner, bound on a voyage to Bantam in the East Indies in the good ship or vessel called the Constantinople Marchant, 26 January 1662, proved 23 March 1663. To my loving father, Francis Mercer, five pounds. To my loving brother Francis Mercer twenty pounds.

To my very loving brother Captain Robert Browne ten pounds to buy him a ring to wear in my remembrance. To the rest of my brothers and sisters living at the time of my decease twenty shillings apiece to buy them rings &c. To my friend Clem^t Witham, scrivener, forty shillings (for a ring). To my very loving mother Katherine Mercer forty pounds. To my loving sister Anne Mead, wife of Josuah Mead all the rest and residue of my estate; and I make the said Anne my sister sole executrix; but if she die before me then I make Anne Meade, daughter of my said sister, executrix and I bequeath to her all my goods so given and bequeathed unto her said mother. And I appoint my said brother Josuah to be aiding and assisting unto his said daughter in the executing of this will. Bruce, 32.

[The foregoing Pryault and Mercer wills are sent in reply to the friendly challenge of W. H. Whitmore (see REG., vol. 45, p. 237). One must refer also to the REGISTER for October, 1873, page 368, and read that letter referred to by my friend W. H. W. HENRY F. WATERS.]

MARGERY ANGUR (or Augur) of London, widow, 3 January 1653 proved 9 October 1658. To my son John Angur forty shillings. To my son Nicholas Angur now residing in New England (certain household goods) and also one messuage &c. in Plastowe in Westham, Essex, formerly given unto me by Mistress Mary Guilliams &c. If Nicholas happen to die before such time as he should return into England then my daughter Hester Angur shall have the aforesaid messuage &c. To Ann, the wife of my son John Angur my little gold ring with a Bristol stone in it. And all the residue I leave to my said daughter Hester whom I make sole executrix, and I appoint my brother Gabriell Bynion, citizen and tallow chandler of London, overseer. Wootton, 540.

[Nicholas Auger of New Haven, Ct., 1643, was a physician and trader. He swore allegiance August 5, 1644. He made a will Sept. 20, 1669. He had a sister Esther Coster and a brother John probably then in England, who had a son Nicholas. He had also a relative Robert, probably a nephew. His inventory dated Feb. 26, 1677-8 amounts to £1638. Mrs. Hester Coster, to whom he left the larger part of his estate, died at New Haven, April 5, 1691. After her death Robert Auger "the next of kin resisted probate of her will containing some bequests for the 'support of religion and learning'; but he met with not success."

See, for other facts, Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. I., page 79, and Rev. Stephen Dodd's East Haven Register, p. 102.—EDITOR.]

PARNELL FEAKE of St. John Zachary in London (nuncupative) 25th or 26th October 1593, proved 8 November 1593. She lying sick in her house did declare to her three daughters, Margaret, Judith and Anne Feake, being attendant upon her, that her mind and will was that William Feake her son should have the disposition of all whatsoever she had. And she did also declare unto them that she had locked up all that she had in a chest, saying that which she willed should be bestowed at her funeral, and willed and charged her daughters that they should deliver the key of the said chest unto her son William. And that her said son William should bestow so much of her goods upon every of her said daughters and her son James as he thought good. And made the said William Feake her son sole executor of the said her will. And also made William Feake, her husband's brother, M^r Padmore and Robert Padmore overseers.

Novell, 80.

WILLIAM FEAKE the elder, citizen and goldsmith of London. 7 May 1595, proved 19 May 1595. To be buried in the parish church of St. Edmund the King in Lombard Street, London, where I am a parishioner, at my pew door. To twenty poor men of the poorest of my Company of Goldsmiths twenty gowns of twenty shillings price apiece and twelve pence apiece for their dinner. To ten other poor men ten gowns of like price and twelve pence apiece for their dinner. To every of my brethren's children now in London and every of my men and women servants a cloak or gown. My goods &c. (after debts paid and funerals discharged) to be divided into three equal parts, according to the ancient and laudable use and custom of the City of London, one part whereof I give to my beloved wife Mary, the second part I give and bequeath unto and amongst Thomas, John, Edward, Sarah and Rebecca, my children (minors). The third part I reserve unto myself to be disposed of &c. To poor prisoners in seven prisons, the hospitals, poor and towardly scholars in Cambridge the Goldsmiths' Company &c. A house for six poor men or women at Wighton in Norfolk where I was born. Poor goldsmiths' widows. The Governors of Bridewell. To James, Parnell, Mary, Margaret, Judith and Anne, the children of my brother James Feake deceased, ten pounds apiece. I have heretofore given to some of the children of my brother Edmund Feake ten pounds apiece. I do now give to every of his other children (saying Anne Feake now dwelling with me) ten pounds apiece. To the same Anne sixteen pounds, besides the four pounds I have in my hands and received to her use of the gift and bequest of her mother's brother. I have already given to some of my sister Jygg's children forty shillings apiece. I now give forty shillings apiece to every of her other children. I have heretofore given to some of the children of my brother John Angell forty shillings apiece. I do now give the like sum to every of his other children. I have heretofore given unto some of the children of my brother William Angell forty shillings apiece. I now give the like sum to every of his other children. Three pounds six shillings and eight pence to every of the children of my brother Simon Feake to whom I have not already given the like sum. To my son James Feake three hundred pounds, he entering into bond to my executrix to pay unto my son William and Mary his wife, during their lives and the life of the longer liver of them, ten shillings weekly. To my son in law Thomas Barneham and Mary his wife two hundred pounds. I hold for divers years yet to come, by virtue of two several leases, one from the Goldsmiths Company and the other from Mr. Younge, grocer, all my now dwelling house in Lombard Street and three tenements in Birchen Lane. My wife Mary shall hold and enjoy my said now dwelling house for life and then the remainder of the years to come in the said dwelling house and three tenements I give and devise unto the said James Feake, my son. My wife shall at her own charges keep and maintain my son Thomas at his learning and study in the University until he shall attain the age of thirty years. She shall put out my son John apprentice to some honest merchant fearing God and of good trade and credit and for his better preferment shall deliver out with him one hundred pounds. My son in law Thomas Barneham standeth bound to me by obligation to pay to my son Edward two hundred pounds at his age of one and twenty, and my son James is likewise bound to pay two hundred pounds to my son John at his age of one and twenty. The residue to wife Mary whom I make sole executrix. I give to her my messuage in Lombard Street called or known by the name of the sign of Noah, now in the occupation of Noah Farmer,

goldsmith, and my two tenements, divided into three, being in St. Swythens Lane, which I bought of Mr. Nicholas Herriek, to hold for life, the remainder to my son Thomas, then to my son William, then to my son James, next to my son John, next to my son Edward, lastly to my daughters Mary, Sara and Rebecca.

Commission issued 20 May 1625 to Judith Feake, relict and administratrix of James Feake deceased, while he lived executor of the will of Mary Feake deceased, while she lived relict and executrix of William Feake likewise deceased, to administer the goods &c. of the said William, according to the tenor of his will not fully administered by the said Mary Feake his relict.

Scott, 34.

ROBERT FEAKE, citizen and goldsmith of London, 4 July 1612, proved 10 July 1612. To my son James Feke a hundred and twenty pounds, to be put forth to and for his use and behalf until he come to the full age of twenty and one years. To my brother William Feake twenty shillings. To my sister Ann Bullocke ten shillings. To my sister Elizabeth Gregorye ten shillings. To my sister Susann Feke ten shillings. To my sister Audlea Feke ten shillings. My man Anthony Bradshawe. To my brother in law William Sales and my brother in law William Audlea twenty shillings apiece for to buy them rings for a remembrance. They two to be overseers. All the residue &c. to my loving wife that now is, Judith Feke, whom I do make full and sole executrix.

Wit: Walter Awdlrey, William Sales, William Sayles junior.

Fenner, 65.

MARY FEAKE of London, widow, the late wife and executrix of William Feake late citizen and goldsmith of London deceased, her will made 9 March 1618 (*Stilo Angliæ*) proved 23 August 1619. To be buried in the church of St. Edmond the King in Lombard Street, London, near to the place where my late husband lieth buried. Every of my sons and daughters and their wives and husbands, and every of their children. Sarah Bullock my servant. The poor prisoners of eight prisons. The hospitals. Other poor and needy people. The parish of Wighton in Norfolk, where my husband was born. The Company of Goldsmiths. The Governors of Bridewell. My son James Feake. My son Edward Feake. To the latter twenty acres in Horne, Surrey (called the Moores) which I lately bought of one Nicholas Hurling. Son John Feake to have the messuage known by the sign of the Noah, in Lombard Street and the two tenements (divided into three) in St. Swithins Lane which I bought of my son Thomas Feake. To John, for life, certain property in Godstone *als* Walcombstead, Surrey (a messuage called Maynard's &c) which messuage and lands I late bought of my son in law William Smythe of London, mercer; after his decease I give the said messuage &c. to my grandchild Samuel Feake, son of my said son John, remainder to Judith Feake, daughter of the said John and lastly to the right heirs of the said John for ever. To my son James those two messuages in Lombard Street now in the several tenures or occupations of Anthony Bradshaw and Robert Davies, goldsmiths. To every of the children of my son John twenty pounds apiece. To my daughter Rebecca Bournford six hundred pounds and certain goods of my daughter's late husband, sold unto me by the late Sherriffes of London, by force of an Ex-tent. The said Rebecca to occupy the house in Bow Lane which I hold of the Company of Goldsmiths, and after her decease I bequeath the said lease

unto Samuel and Henry Bournford, her children. To Alice Feake, daughter of my son James, one hundred pounds. To my son in law William Smithe three hundred pounds upon condition he shall pay to my son William Feake, during his natural life, twenty pounds a year. To Katherine Smith, the daughter of the said William and Sara Smithe his wife, one hundred pounds. My daughter in law Mary Feake, wife unto my said son William. Reference to a daughter Barnham. Reference to the now dwelling house of son James Feake in Lombard Street.

Item, I give to James Feake and Robert Feake my grandchildren, to either of them one hundred pounds &c. I make my son James Feake sole executor. Reference to the lunacy of Mary Barnham.

Then follows a memorandum evidently written by James Feake, referring to things left out of his mother's will. Reference to Mrs. Blacklicke and her sister Ransom, to Barnaby Gregorye and his sister Amey, to "my cousin Sale," to "my brother Edward Boyes, my sister Bournford and cousin Bullock.

Parker, 97.

[There can be but very little question that to the above family belonged Lieut. Robert Feke of Watertown, Mass., who with Sergt William Palmer of Yarmouth, N. E., and Judith his wife, and Tobias Feke (aged 17), son and daughter of James Feke late of London, goldsmith, deceased, made a letter of attorney (5 10th 1639) to Tobias Dixon, citizen and mercer of London, to sell one tenement or house and shop in Lombard Street, London, held of the Company of Goldsmiths in London (see Thomas Lechford's Note-Book, pp. 223-9.). And I have little doubt that he was akin to the John Feke of London, goldsmith, whose pedigree is given in the Visitation of London (1633-4), published by the Harleian Society (vol. 1, p. 268).

HENRY F. WATERS.]

RICHARD ATWEECKE *als* Weecke of Stanes, Midd., yeoman, 17 September 1592, proved 18 December 1592. To be buried in the church or churchyard of Staines. To son Richard a tenement in Thorpe (copy-hold) and land in the parish of Thorpe, with remainder to son William, next to son John the elder, then to son Poole Weeckes, then to son John the younger, next to son Josias, then to son Robert and lastly to my right heirs forever. To son William a tenement in Strowde in the parish of Egham, Surrey, late in the tenure of William Hole (and other property). To son John the elder a close of meadow in Egham &c. To son John the younger (certain tenements &c. in Staines). To his other sons. To Alice Weeckes, a daughter, ten pounds. To Joan Weeckes, a daughter, forty pounds at day of marriage or age of twenty. To Rose Weeckes, a daughter, forty pounds (as above). To my brother George Weeckes twenty pounds. To either of my two brethren, William and Thomas, forty shillings apiece. To my sister Susan forty shillings. Sons Richard, William, John the elder, Poole, John the younger, evidently minors. The residue of lands to eldest son Robert and to his (Robert's) mother. The residue of goods &c. to wife Florence and son Robert, whom I make executors; and I make William Atkins, John Aldridge, Thomas Saunders and my brother George Wickes overseers. George Wickes one of the witnesses.

Harrington, 63.

GEORGE WICKES of New Windsor, Berks, gentleman, 13 December 1608, proved 10 January 1603. To be buried in the parish church of New Windsor. To my wife Judith my close of meadow in Stanes. Midd., and a close in Egham, Surrey &c. and certain grounds in Hartley Rowe in Wiltshire and my lease of a messuage in Peaseod Street, New Windsor. But if she marry and take a husband then I give the said premises to my

brother Thomas Wickes and his heirs and assigns forever, he to pay her a certain sum at the Bell in New Windsor &c. My brother Thomas Carter. His son William Carter, his daughter Lydia and the rest of his children. My mother Margaret Welles. Richard Springe son of my brother Francis Springe. The children of Robert Wickes of Stanes. My cousin Raphe Feilde's children which he hath by his now wife. My sister, their grand mother. Richard Wickes son of my cousin Richard Wickes. My brother Thomas Wickes his three children. Raphe Berry of New Windsor. My cousin Elizabeth Maunsell. My mother Margaret Smythe of Henley. William Jarman the younger of Eaton. William, John. Poole and Josias Wickes. My sister Florence Wickes at Stanes. Martha Steynton. M^r Barde (my book of Peter Martir) and his son William Bard. John Bartlett and Philip Bartlett sons of M^r Francis Bartlett. Sundry others. I give and bequeath unto my said brother Thomas Wickes &c. all such estate, right, title, interest &c. which I have or shall have in the goods and chattells late my brother Paule Welles by force and virtue of the last will and testament of the said Paul Welles. My wife Judith to be sole executrix; and I desire my trusty and loving brother Thomas Wickes. Mr. Hughe Evans his neighbour in London mercer. — Turner of Cookeham Berks, gent. and — Lawrence of Wickham Bucks to be overseers.

Dorset, 7.

HENRY WICKES of Stanes. Midd., miller, 18 August 1610, proved 23 October 1610. To daughter Johane twenty pounds, and also one peck of mault and one peck of rye to be paid unto her weekly during the time that she doth keep herself widow. To Johane Durdent, my daughter's daughter, ten pounds at marriage or age of one and twenty. To the poor of Stanes forty shillings. To wife Johane annuity of twenty pounds, with a chamber as it is furnished, to herself, and her competent diet during her natural life, to be paid out of my mills in Stanes. To son Thomas Wickes all my mills, called Hale mill houses &c. in Stanes (and other property) — and a great brass pot which was my father's. The goods unbequeathed I give unto Johane my wife and Thomas my son, whom I make executors; and I make Philip Morgan gent^l and Edward Evans gent^l overseers. Wingfield, 83.

WILLIAM ATWICK *als* Wickes of Stanes, Midd. tanner, 22 September 1613, proved 11 Aug. 1620. To wife Judith the profits of all my lands, tenements &c. for eighteen years, if she live so long, for and towards the bringing up of my children till they come to the age of one and twenty or day of marriage &c. My children Obadiah, Sara. My brothers and sisters and their children. My Inn called the George. To my mother Florence Wickes forty shillings. My uncle Rubin Bicknell. My aunt Susan. My sister Feild's children. For overseers I ordain and make M^r George Bard and my brothers Robert and Richard Wickes. My wife Judith I make executrix. And it is my will that my wife shall, before her marriage to any other, give good security unto my brothers Edmond Baker and William Finche for the true payment of three hundred pounds unto my children &c. Soame, 80.

JOSIAS WICKES of Lambeth, Surrey, brewer, 15 April 1621, proved 11 September 1621. To my brethren Robert, Richard and John Wickes and to my sister Joane Field, widow, and to my sister Judith Wickes, widow, and to Robert Field, to every of them forty shillings apiece. To my aunt Susan Worrall widow sixpence a week during her widowhood. My cousin

Elisha Knollesley, her son. I give the sum of five pounds to be spent among all my brethren to begin again their quarterly meeting, heretofore by them used, which five pounds I desire may be spent at my uncle Thomas Wickes his house in Staynes, Midd., within three months after my decease. The residue to my brother Poole Wickes, whom I make and ordain the sole and only executor of this my last will and testament; and I make my uncle Thomas Wickes and my loving friend Thomas Harris the elder, [overseers] and I give to each ten shillings. Dale, 77.

PAUL WELLS of New Windsor, Berks., gent., 11 July 1604, proved 30 July 1604. My brothers Timothy Wells and Thomas Symnell, gent. My lands, tenements &c. at Boveny Dorney or Burnham, Bucks. To my brother George Weekes fifty pounds which I now owe unto him. My wife Anne. The child with which she is now *grossement ensent* and great. My sisters. My mother Margaret Wells. My brother Carter. His wife my sister. William Carter, their son, and Margaret Carter, their daughter. My sister Springe. My sister Symnell. My sister Weekes. My three sisters children Margaret Symnell, Mary Carter and Elizabeth Springe. My sister Elizabeth Springe wife of Francis Springe, gent. Brothers Timothy Wells and Thomas Symnell to be executors and brothers George Weekes and Thomas Carter supervisors. Harte, 69.

WILLIAM FINCH the elder, of the Town of Watford in the Diocese of London and liberty of St. Albans, 17 July 1613, proved 4 September 1613. Son William. Wife Rose. Son John. William, son of Edward Finch. Son in law Thomas Tanner. Edmund Baker and his children. William Atwicke and his children. Ezekiel, son of Thomas Tanner. My sons, William, Edward, Raphe, and John Finch. My daughters Audrie Baker and Rose Tanner. My daughter Judith Atwicke. My cousin Francis Finch to be Bachelor of Arts. Brother in law John Edlin. Wife Rose Finch to be sole executor.

Book Dainty L. 41, Arch. of St. Albans.

ROSE FINCH of Waterford, Herts., widow 13 April 1630, proved 22 May 1630. The children of my daughter Judith which she had by her husband William Wickes *als* Atwicke. My son William Finch. My daughter Awdrey Baker. William son of Edward Finch and Bethia, his daughter. My son John Finch. John son of John Finch and Hannah, his daughter. John, Symon, Isaac and Raph, children of my son Raph Finch. My daughters Awdrey Baker and Rose Tanner. Others.

B. Dainty L. 204, Arch. of St. Albans.

POOLE WICKES of Lambeth, Surrey, brewer, 2 June 1632, proved 23 June 1632. To my three brothers, my sister and my uncle Wickes twenty shillings apiece. To Mr. Taylor of Clapham, my brother William Harris, my cousin Samuel Wickes the brewer, and the clerk, twenty shillings apiece. To all the brewing servants (named) ten shillings apiece. The rest of my estate, my debts being paid and funeral charges discharged, I divide between my wife and my children, she to have one-half and my children the other, the boys at twenty one and the girls at twenty one or day of marriage. The said children, to wit, John, Josias, Paul, Margaret and Elizabeth. My wife to be sole Executrix. The wife's christian name not given in Probate Act following. Awdley, 78.

ROBERT WICKES of Stanes, Midd., gent., 1 August 1638, proved 8 November 1638. To be buried in the churchyard of Stanes. To my son Thomas Wickes the messuage &c. in the tenure of Francis Gyles &c., he to pay to my son John Wickes, now living in New England, two hundred pounds at the Feast of the birth of our Lord God next coming &c., and if the said John happen to die before the receipt of the said sum then it shall be to the use of his children, equally, to remain in the hands of the said Thomas until they accomplish their several ages of one and twenty, and he to pay sixteen pounds a year for the use and bringing up of the said children. To my said son Thomas the parcel called Newes and those called Sharlandes and Cullverhall, he to pay to my wife Sarah twenty two pounds yearly during her natural life, and to pay her also two hundred pounds within six months next after my decease. I give to my son William three hundred pounds in manner and form following, *i. e.* thirty pounds in three months and the remainder in three years, and he to have ten pounds paid him every half year in the mean time. And if he should die or never come to demand the said sum then the said three hundred pounds shall be paid to my said son John Wickes and my son Robert Wickes and their children, to be equally divided. To my son Thomas the parcel called Wheateroffs, adjoining to Culvershall he to pay my son John Wickes, one hundred and twenty pounds, at or on the 26th of March 1640, if the said John shall demand the same. I give to my son Robert one hundred pounds, to be paid within eight months after my decease. To wife Sarah all the household goods that were hers before the time of our marriage. To the poor of Stanes four pounds. To all my now servants two shillings apiece. My son Thomas to be sole executor and my cousin Thomas Wickes and Daniel Enderbey overseers, giving them five shillings apiece for their love and care therein &c. Lee, 140.

THOMAS WICKS the elder of Stanes, Midd., yeoman, 4 March 1647, proved 15 March 1647. The poor of Stanes, the poor of Egham, and the poor of Ashford, Laleham and Thorpe. Andrew Sanders. Garded Cole my wife's daughter. Edward Holmes and Sarah Holmes. John Norwood and Sarah Rolls. Amye Whiting. My wife Mary. My mill in Staines. My cousin John Higdon the elder. My nephew Andrew Durdant the elder. My messuage and malt house in Staines. My brother Henry Wicks. Cousin Robert Durdant, son of Andrew. Essex, 48.

HENRY WICKES of Sheere in Surrey Esq., 6 June 1657, proved 23 November 1657. To the poor of Stanes ten pounds. The poor of St. Martins in the Fields and of Sheere. The poor of Albury. My friend Mr. William Oughtred, now rector of Albury. My honored friend the Lady Baskervell. My cousin John Higdon the elder and Johane his wife, my niece. My messuages &c. in Covent Garden and Vinegar Yard in the parishes of St. Martins in the Fields and St. Pauls Covent Garden. Robert Durdant, my kinsman, eldest son of my nephew Andrew Durdant deceased. Lands and messuages &c. in Stanes and Stanwell, Midd., and in Chobham, Surrey. Grace, the wife of Robert Durdant. My godson Henry Haughton. My friend James Rice and his wife. My servant Arthur Haughton. My friend Mrs. Susanna Smith and her children, Thomas, Andrew, Mary, Susan, Margaret. — Her other daughter, Katherine Smith, my god daughter. My cousin John Harbert, William Adlee and Sarah his wife, my kinswoman. I do remit and discharge all such

moneys as are due and owing to me from Nicholas Haughton deceased. To my godson Nicholas Haughton ten pounds. My cousin John Higdon to be executor. Money due for my fee as Paymaster of His Majesty's Works. Ruhen, 440.

[A pedigree of this family will be found in the published Visitation of Middlesex. John Wickes, a friend of Gorton's, was of Plymouth and afterwards of Rhode Island. He drew a bill of exchange, dated 24 Sept. 1639, for thirty-one pounds, on his brother Mr. Thomas Wickes' dwelling in Stanes in the County of Middlesex (England) in favor of William Withington of Aquedrecke in New England, planter (see Thomas Lechford's Note-Book, pp. 188-9).

HENRY F. WATERS.]

[The following extracts from the Register of Jesus Chapel, in the parish of St. Mary Extra, co. Southampton, have been furnished me by Major F. W. T. Attree, B. E., who has before helped me. See REGISTER, vol. 46, pp. 306-7.

H. F. WATERS.]

1738 April 23rd this is the 1st Couple for Georgia. W^m Cowel and Susannah Lester were married at J. C. (Jesus Chapel).

" May 5th John Tindall and Ann Mewle, John Gray and Mary Slade, John Hebbs and Mary Reynolds, Edward Hebbs and Elizabeth Harteff, Joseph Salmon and Ann Smith all bound for Georgia were married at J. C.

" May 8. Zachariah Ruby and Mary Taylor, Thomas Newman and Lydia West bound for Georgia were married at J. C.

" May 10th Ephraim Gordon and Sarah Coombs, Richard Bigford and Sarah Goodfellow for Georgia were married at J. C.

" May y^e 18th John Fox and Elizabeth Buckle, David Marlar and Martha Heath for Georgia were married at J. C.

" May y^e 21st Richard Elliot and Margaret Gardiner, Robert Collins and Lucey Tanner for Georgia were married at J. C.

" May y^e 25th Charles Martin and Elizabeth Griffiths, Jⁿ^{rs} Wakefield and Sarah Todd, Roger Usherwood and Mary Huntsman, William Owen and Mary Smith, Thomas Goss and Martha Smith all bound for Georgia were married at Jesus Chappel.

I cannot find any of these (which are, I believe, all that are contained in the Register) in M^r Moen's Marriage Licenses, Hampshire, Vol. I, men's names, A to L.

WILLIAM NICHOLLES of Witham, Essex, gentleman, 4 August 1638, proved 29 November 1638. To be buried in the parish church of Witham. An inventory to be made of my goods, &c. in my now dwelling house in Witham, there to remain during the natural life of Dorothy my wife. I give to my wife all the goods of household &c. that she had and brought to me and that were her goods at the time of our marriage. My son William Nicholles of Witham shall pay her ten pounds a year during the lease granted by the Right Worshipful Serg^t Darcy of the farm called the manor of Benton's in Witham, now in the possession of the said William my son, if the said Dorothy shall so long live. And my said son William shall, the first year after my decease, give, bring in and deliver unto the said Dorothy my wife four seams of mislin, four seams of wheat and four seams of barley, good and sweet corn. Other bequests to wife and son William.

Item, I give, will and bequeath in and by this my last will and testament unto Sibrin Nicholles my son the sum of one hundred pounds at the

expiration of three years after my decease, to be paid unto him by William my son. And my son William shall pay unto the said Sibrian ten pounds every year, for three years next after my decease. (to be paid half yearly) for and towards the maintenance and bringing up my said son Sibrian at Cambridge. I give Sibrian also fifty pounds, to be paid him, within a year after the decease of Dorothy my wife, by the said William my son. To my brother John Nicholles of Coggeshall, webster, five pounds. To Matthew Baxter daughter of William Baxter of Witham four pounds. To Thomas Haiword my servant twenty shillings. The residue to my son William whom I make executor and I make my wife Dorothy executrix.

Proved by William Nicholles, power reserved for Dorothy, the relict &c.
Lee, 155.

ANNE FARMER, wife of George Farmer of St. Andrew, Holborne' London, Esq., heretofore the wife and administratrix of Thomas Gate, late one of the Barons of the Court of Exchequer, deceased, &c: her will made 24 June 1668, proved 2 November 1669. My body to be buried in the Temple Church, London, as near the body of my said late deceased husband as conveniently may be, in decent and comely manner. To my grandchild Anne Farmer, wife of Thomas Farmer of the Inner Temple, gent., my best jewell of diamonds, my silver bason and my silver salt &c. &c., and all manner of furniture in the chamber next the Dining-room, towards the street, in my house at Endfield in the Co. of Midd., as also my picture of myself &c. Whereas I am seized in fee, according to the custom of the manor of Cheshunt, Herts., of one messuage or tenement at Lucas End and nine acres of meadow or pasture and common of pasture for cattle in Cheshunt Leyes &c.—and whereas I have surrendered the said messuage and lands into the hands of Sir Clement Farnham Knight, Steward of the said manor, to the use of such person or persons and for such estate and estates as I shall by my last will and testament nominate, declare or appoint, in which Surrender my husband, M^r George Farmer, hath joined, I do declare and appoint that my said grandchild Anne Farmer shall be admitted tenant &c.; but the rents and profits shall be paid or transmitted unto Constant Morley, late wife and relict of John Morley deceased, my late brother &c., during her life, and after her decease to be and remain to the said Anne Farmer and her heirs forever. To my grandchild Edward Payne one hundred pounds at one and twenty. To my grandchildren Elizabeth and Catherine Payne ten pounds apiece (and the rest of my plate). They the daughters of my son in law M^r John Payne. Certain jewels to grandchild Anne Lane. To my son in law Sir Edward Farmer my picture of his father, drawn in little, which I used to wear. A gift to his lady. My son in law M^r Thomas Farmer. My daughter in law M^{rs} Elizabeth Beamond, wife of Henry Beamond Esq. My cousin Frances Norwood. Mrs. Hester Mason. Others.
Coke, 139.

[This will of Mrs. Ann Farmer is a gratifying confirmation of the suggestion advanced by me, in Gleanings of April, 1892, as to the ancestry of John Morley of Charlestown, Mass. (See REGISTER, Vol. 46, p. 156). Mrs. Farmer, by referring to her former husband Thomas Gate and also mentioning Constant Morley, the relict of her late brother John Morley, settles the matter completely.
H. F. WATERS.]

RICHARD QUENEY of Shottery, Warwick, gentleman, 25 May 1682, proved 21 November 1684. To be buried in the parish church of old Stratford, in the vault wherein my father and mother were laid. To my

brother Adrian Quyney gent., all my messuages &c. in old Stratford, Shottery and Clopton (with certain exceptions) hoping the said Adrian will be as kind to my brother Thomas Quyney, gent., as I have been to him the said Adrian, if Thomas shall survive him. To Adrian the gold seal ring which was my father's, to my brother Thomas my plate hilt rapier, to my brother in law Edward Pilkington my silver plate for sweatmeats, curiously embossed, to my sister Elianor Pilkington my garter ring with a diamond therein, to my brother in law Mr. Richard Pyle my china cup curiously footed with silver, to my sister Elizabeth Pyle my curious Indian shell with a silver foot, to my brother in law Mr. Jarvis Cooper my universal ring dial, to my sister Sarah Cooper my stone jug curiously covered and footed with silver, to my nephew Mr. Robert Harvey an azimuth Equinoctial universal dial, to my niece Barbara Harvey a china bason and my china cup, to my nephew Mr. Richard Cooper my silver tobacco box, to my nephew George Lilburne a tortoise shell box with the late King's picture thereon, with scales and weights therein for gold, to my niece Elianor, daughter to my late brother Mr. John Lilburne a tortoise shell looking glass with pictures of embossed work gilded, to my niece Katherine Booth a box of Indian painted dishes and a silver spoon, to my niece Sarah Cooper my silver money box and a silver spoon gilt, to my niece Elianor Cooper a pair of "sysers," with silver tops and chain, and a silver spoon. Rings of ten shillings cost each to my cousin Richard Chandler, my cousins Richard, William, Charles and James Watts, my cousins John Sadler, William Baker and Margaret Jones, my cousin Henry Dighton and his wife, my cousin William Challoner and his wife, my cousin Reginald Forster Esq. and his wife, my cousins Francis Watts of Clifford and his wife, my cousins William and John Smith and their wives, my cousins Anne Mitchell and Elizabeth Baylye, my cousin John Frogmere, my good friends Sir William Bishop kn^t and Mr. Edward Harrison, Mr. Samuel Tyler and Mr. William Gibson, Mr. Robert Watkins and his wife, Capt. Richard Kinsey, William Maior, Ralph Izard and Mr. John Combes, my godson Job Watts and my god daughter Elizabeth Danvers. I commit the custody my brother William Quyney (whom it hath pleased God to deprive of his reason) to my said brother Adrian Quyney, earnestly desiring and strictly charging him to use his utmost care and diligence for the good and preservation of my said brother William Quyney according to the tender bowels of compassion which a good Christian and a brother ought to have to so near a relation. The residue to my brother Adrian whom I appoint sole executor, and I make my brother Thomas Quyney overseer. Hare, 153.

[The testator of the above will was the oldest son of Richard Quiney of London, grocer, by Ellen daughter of John Sadler of Stratford upon Avon. The wills of his father and his brother Adrian have already been given in these Gleanings. His brother Thomas Quiney inherited their father's land and other property in Virginia. In the REGISTER for October, 1892, may be found the wills of sundry relatives of this family. Their connection with Shakespeare and indirectly with John Harvard and Governor Willys of Connecticut makes them interesting. H. F. WATERS.]

ANN QUINSIE of Wigstrapp in the parish of Lillford in the County of Northampton, widow, 29 January 1630, proved 6 April 1631. To my son in law Gabriel Munnes all my goods and household stuff now in my little parlor in Wigstrapp &c. (and other property) upon condition the said Gabriel Munnes and Christian his wife shall release unto my executor ten pounds, part of the legacy of threescore pounds bequeathed unto her the

said Christian by the last will and testament of Edmond Quinsie my late husband deceased. My executor shall permit and suffer my daughter Munnes to have and enjoy free liberty in my house and to have her diet and sufficient provision until such time as it shall please God she be delivered of the child she now goeth with all and for the space of six weeks after her delivery at the only proper charges of my executor. My executor shall also at his charge board and harbor in my house at Wigstrapp my daughter Roodinge and her four children for three years after my death, she paying him ten pounds yearly. To my son William Quinsie five and forty pounds at two and twenty. To my son Thomas five and twenty pounds at one and twenty. My grandchildren Ellenor Holdich, Charity Holdich, John Holdich and John Quinsie. To my daughter in law Elizabeth Quinsie four yards of that woollen cloth which is in my house and one of my smocks. My daughter Roodinge's son and her three daughters. My daughter Binge's five sons and her daughter. My four daughters Annie Hilles, Ellen Binge, Alice Roodinge and Christian Munnes. To my son Edmund's son twelve pence in money and to his daughter one pair of hurden* sheets and twelve pence in money. Towards the reparation of the parish church of Lilford ten shillings and to the poor of Wigstrapp six pence a family. All the rest of my goods &c. to John Quinsie my son, whom I make and ordain sole executor &c.; and I appoint as supervisors John Quinsie the elder and James Holdich, and for their pains herein to be taken I give them two shillings apiece.

Among the witnesses were John Quinsie Sen^r (by mark) and Francis Quinsy. St. John, 44.

[* This word, written horden several times in this Will, should be harden. I suppose. These sheets probably were made of hards or coarse flax. H. F. W.]

JOHN QUINCEY of Widgthorpe, Northampton, husbandman 18 October 1651, proved 10 December 1651. To John, my eldest son, my lease at Achurch in the county aforesaid, to enter upon it at the age of one and twenty years. To Edmund, my second son, twenty pounds at one and twenty. Theophilus my third son. Gidderrill my fourth son. Joslife my fifth son. William my sixth son. Francis my seventh son. Alice my eldest daughter (under 21). Elenor my second daughter. Ann my third daughter. My sister Lewes daughter Alce Lewes. My brother Francis Quincey. My brother Thomas Quincey. Anne my now loving wife to be sole executor and my brother Francis Quincey and my cousin John Gidderrill to be supervisors. James Quincey one of the witnesses. Grey, 246.

[These two wills are those of the mother and a brother of Edmund Quincey, born 1602, died 1635, the immigrant ancestor of the distinguished New England family of that name. An exhaustive account of this family by Prof. Edward Elbridge Salisbury, LL.D., will be found in his *Family Memorials* (1855), Part I. pp. 295-371, with a tabular pedigree.—EDITOR.]

JOHN PALMER of London, mercer, 1 November 1631, proved 12 February 1632. One third part of my estate, according to the laudable custom of this City of London, to my wife Elizabeth Palmer, another third to such child or children as I shall have by my wife, and to be paid them when they come to one and twenty years of age, and in case of their death, the said portion to be given to my wife; the remaining third part of my estate I give as follows. To Mr. Googe, Mr. Sibbs, Mr. Davenport and Mr. Offspring who are Feoffees, the sum of twenty pounds to be disbursed about the buying of impropriations or the like as they think fit for the

church of God. To my brother Millburne Palmer ten pounds. The rest to wife Elizabeth whom I make sole executrix &c. And I desire Mr. Davenport, minister, Mr.—French, warehouseman in Lumber and Mr. Edward Hopkins of London, merchant, that they would be pleased (after my wife's decease) to take into their custody my sons in law, Samuel and Nathaniel Browning and to educate and bring them up in the fear of the Lord and likewise to have within your own custodies their portions given them of their father for their maintenance and education, which portion of theirs is about six hundred three score and sixteen pounds or thereabouts, three hundred whereof is in the Chamberlain's hands, which I received fifteen pounds per annum for, the other three hundred threescore and sixteen pounds is in my own hand, whereof I have given a bond to Mr. Thomas Frel for a hundred of it to be paid to him for them; all which I desire may be put into their hands for their maintenance. To Matthew Barnard, porter, fifty shillings. To Ezekiel Hollyman five pounds to be bestowed upon necessaries for the church of Wigginton. And five pounds more I desire my wife to give to two silenced ministers whom she thinks for. I also give five of my great books to my brother Francis, which he may make choice among my books. Russell, 8.

THOMAS QUINEX, citizen and brewer of London. 20 May 1701. proved 13 June 1701. As for the Harveys they shall have no reason to expect anything from me considering what they enjoy at present which of right belongs to me and what more they will at my death. I give to my loving sister Elizabeth Pyle, wife of Richard Pyle of Edmonton, Middlesex. Esq., for her separate maintenance all that messuage or tenement &c. in Stratford upon Avon in the Co. of Warwick, now in the occupation of William Martin &c, to hold during her natural life, and after her decease I devise the same messuage &c. to my niece Elianor Richardson, wife of Joshua Richardson, clerk, Rector of All Hallows the Wall London, for life, then to her eldest son Joshua Richardson for life, next to his heirs male &c., failing such to George Richarson second son of my said niece Elianor Richardson, then to his male issue, next to Robert Richardson, the third son &c., and lastly to the right heirs of my said niece Elianor Richardson forever.

Item, I give and bequeath all that my moyety of two plantations in Virginia, in parts beyond the Seas, lying on James River, the one called Merchants Hope, the other Martins Brandon (the other moyety whereof, equally divided, belongs to Mr. John Sadler late of London, druggist) unto my said niece Elianor Richardson until her youngest son, the said Robert Richardson, shall attain the age of one and twenty years, when I give and devise the same to him & his male issue, remainder to Joshua then to George and lastly to the right heirs of the said Elianor Richardson &c. To my niece Ellen Cooper, daughter of my sister Sarah Cooper deceased, twenty five pounds. To my said niece Elianor Richardson all my share &c. in the ship Plymouth, now out on a voyage at or returning from Virginia. To my kinswoman Elizabeth Richardson, daughter of my said niece Elianor, twenty five pounds, to be paid at her age of four and twenty years or day of marriage. The use of all the residue of my estate to my said niece Elianor Richardson and after her death I give the same outright to her children. My said niece to be sole executrix. Dyer, 83.

[This of course is the Thomas Quiney or Quiney, brother of Richard whose will I have just given and of Adrian whose will appeared last year.

H. F. WATERS.]

WILLIAM SMITH of Bristol, merchant, 27 September 1704, proved 20 November 1704. To the poor of Bristol one hundred pounds. To the Work house in the Lamb Grounds, Bristol, fifty pounds for employing the poor there. To my friends Arthur Thomas, John Dyer, Thomas Dixon and Jeffry Pinnell fifty pounds to be employed by the advice and direction of the Men's Meeting of the people called Quakers within the said City of Bristol in such manner as they shall think fit. To Mary wife of John Harrode ten pounds and to my cousin Robert Wilcox ten pounds.

Item, I give unto my sister Elizabeth Wilson in Virginia thirty pounds and all my late wife's wearing apparel, both linen and woollen and silk. And my will is that my said sister shall be continued to live on my plantation in Virginia during her life and that she be supplied with necessaries from England, by my executor, as formerly it hath been done. To my cousin Abraham Wilson five hundred acres of land, to be laid out and taken from my tract of land in Virginia of eight and twenty hundred acres. And it shall be taken where it shall least incommode my said plantation, lying near Mattopony near York River in Virginia aforesaid. I give the said Abraham Wilson also fifty pounds. To my cousin John Wilson three hundred acres to be taken out (as above). The remainder of my said plantation, being two thousand acres, with all buildings, warehouses, negroes, and stock of cattle thereon, I give to my son Joseph for life, and then to his children. I give two thousand pounds to my said friends (Thomas, Dyer, Dixon and Pinnell) in trust to purchase houses and lands &c. and apply and pay the clear income thereof unto and amongst the children of my son Joseph, born of his present wife &c. during their minorities and afterwards such estates to be conveyed to them &c. To my daughter Hester, wife of the said Joseph five broad pieces of gold. Son Joseph to be sole executor. Proved by Affirmation or solemn Declaration.

Ash, 242.

WILLIAM SHAW, citizen and weaver of London 5 April 1687, proved 11 May 1693. To my brother Thomas Shaw eighty pounds. To my brother Godfrey Shaw eighty pounds and I release unto him the sum of ten pounds principal which he oweth me upon Bond and all interest due at my decease and also ten pounds more lent unto him as may appear by letters from him to me.

Item, I give and bequeath unto my brother John Shaw of Boston in New England the sum of forty pounds. To my cousin Zachariah Shaw son of my said brother Thomas sixty pounds. To my cousins Mary and Elizabeth, daughters of my said cousin Zachariah ten pounds apiece. To my cousin Tabitha Wilson daughter of my said brother Godfrey thirty pounds. To ——— Sales daughter of my said cousin Tabitha ten pounds. To my cousin Martha Blush of Boston aforesaid, daughter of my said brother John Shaw, ten pounds. To two grandchildren of my said brother John Shaw by his son John five pounds apiece. To my cousin Elizabeth Shaw daughter of my late brother Richard Shaw deceased thirty pounds. To my cousins John and Martha Barker, son and daughter of my late sister Elizabeth Barker deceased, ten pounds apiece. To my cousins Christian Smith, Mary Binks, James Hewett the younger, James Smith and William Parkin, of Attercliffe in the Co. of York, forty shillings apiece. To the poor of Attercliffe five pounds. To my cousin William Shawe, son of my brother Thomas, five hundred pounds. To Richard Shaw, son of my said cousin William, fifty pounds, to be improved by his

parents until he attain the age of one and twenty years. To my said cousin William Shaw my message or tenement &c. wherein Mr Christmas Holloway lately dwelt, in Fetter Lane, London, to hold during the rest of the lease by which I hold the same from Sir Nicholas Bacon, knight. And if the said William shall happen to depart this life before the expiration of the said lease then I give and bequeath the said message &c. unto Debora Shaw, wife of the said William, and to Richard Shaw, son of the said William. To my said cousin William my two messages &c. in Baldwin's Gardens, St. Andrew's Holborn, London, held by lease from Thomas Bedford, citizen and merchant taylor of London, he paying to my brother Thomas Shaw and his assigns out of the rent &c. three pounds per annum during the natural life of the said Thomas, if the lease shall so long continue. To my cousin David Williams, husband to my cousin Mary Williams, daughter of my said brother Thomas Shaw, three hundred pounds. To my said cousin Mary Williams one hundred pounds and to her two children, William and Mary, and to such child as she is now "ensient" with, to each of them fifty pounds. To the said Mary Williams, the mother, my message &c. in Gunpowder Alley, New Street, near Fetter Lane, now in the occupation of the Widow Balland &c. held by lease from the Company of Goldsmiths, next to William Williams her son. My executors not to exceed the sum of fifty pounds to be expended in my funeral. My cousins William Shaw and Mary Williams to be executors.

Coker, 87.

[John Shaw, butcher, of Boston, was admitted a member of the Artillery Company in 1646. He had children by wife Martha: *John*, b. 16 May, 1646, d. young; *John*, b. 1648; *Samuel*, b. 4 Nov. 1651, d. aged 10 months; *Martha*, b. 16 Sept. 1655; *Joseph*, b. 11 Nov. 1657. In 1670 he had a wife Elizabeth. He died July 23, 1687.—(*Savage*). The christian name of the husband of his daughter, Martha Blush, I presume was Abraham, as children of Abraham and Martha Blish are on record at Boston.—EDITOR.]

HANNAH WALKER of London, widow, 10 April 1675, proved 2 November 1675. I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Walker of Sudbury in New England, in the parts beyond the seas, merchant, the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds of lawful money of England, to be paid to him or his assigns within twelve months next after my decease. In case of his death before it becomes payable I give the said sum to his wife Mary for the use of their children, if she be then living, but if dead then to the Executors of my son Thomas, for the use of the children &c. To my son in law Mr. Paul Strange five pounds to buy him mourning. A writing as to the disposition of goods &c. deposited in the hands of my dear daughter Hannah Strange, wife of the aforesaid Paul Strange. To my loving friend Mr. John Jackson of London merchant three hundred pounds, to be paid from time to time to such persons as my daughter Hannah may direct and appoint; and if she die before her husband then I give two thirds of the said three hundred pounds to the aforesaid Thomas Walker in New England, or to his executors for the use of his children, if he be dead. The other third I give to my said son in law Paul Strange. But if my daughter survive her husband then it shall be all at her dispose, living or dying. My friend Mr. John Jackson to be executor and Mr. John Smith of Lambeth, Surrey, gentl. to be overseer.

Wit: John Ward, Hester Ward.

Commission issued 20 December 1700 to Hanna Strange widow, daughter and residuary legatee, John Jackson, the executor, having died.

Dyce, 119.

[Thomas Walker, of Sudbury, and wife Mary had eleven children, statistics of which will be found in Barry's History of Framingham, page 430. In 1664, the town of Sudbury considered if they would give Mr. Walker land for his encouragement to keep a free school in Sudbury. In 1672 he kept an ordinary there. His descendants are numerous in Sudbury and Framingham.—EDITOR.]

RICHARD WELLS Senior of the Co. of Ann Arundell in the Province of Maryland, 22 June 1667, proved in Maryland 31 August 1667 and in London 14 November 1668. To my son Richard that plantation I do now live upon, at Herring Creek, being called by the name of Wells and laid out for six hundred acres (and other tracts or parcels). To my son George my land in Baltimore County, namely three hundred acres, purchased of Capt. George Goldsmith, called the Planters Delight "being now seated." To my son John that parcel called Langford's Neck, on the N. side of Chester River in Talbot Co., being "pattented" and laid out for fifteen hundred acres, and was purchased of John Langford gent. To my son Robert three hundred and fifty acres called West Wells, lying on the W. side of the plantation I now live on, in Herring Creek Bay. To my son Benjamin that parcel called Benjamin's Choice, being Patented and laid out for two hundred and eighty acres, lying W. of a Divident belonging unto Mr Francis Holland of Herring Creek. To my daughter Martha, sometime the wife of Mr. Anthony Salaway, twelve pence. To my daughter Anne, supposed wife unto Mr. John Stansby, Chirurgion, twelve pence as a reward for her disobedience. To my daughter Mary, wife unto Mr. Thomas Stockett, three cows to be delivered, after my decease, in the Co. of Ann Arundel, and one hundred pounds of money, to be paid in the City of London within twelve months after my decease. To my five sons all my whole estate remaining, to be divided amongst them, both cattle, goods, moneys in England, tobacco, debts, servants, negroes and all things whatsoever belongeth unto me in Maryland, Virginia or in England. And they to be my executors. Wit: Francis Stockett, Bonham Turner, the mark of W^m Linckhorne.

Probate was granted (in London) to Richard Wells the eldest son, with power reserved for the others &c. Hene, 148.

THOMAS BUSBY of Meyford, Staffordshire, gent., proved 19 November 1584. Wife Isabell Busby shall enjoy, during her natural life, the revenues &c. of my farms, messuages &c. in Keybulston and Meyford, lying in the Lordship of Keybulston (and other property). Agnes Haste *als* Harrison *als* Busby shall have the issues, revenues &c. of those farms &c. during the residue of the term of years, during the life of the said Agnes, my daughter, and she keeping herself unmarried. My son in law Gabriel Mermyon gent. My brother in law John Bradshaw. My kinsman Geoffrey Busby. To my Lady Margaret Standley and Mr. Mather two gilt silver spoons, besides their "herriages" due to them. To Mr. Edward Standley, her son, my silver cup, gilt. To Isabell my wife my best silver salt, parcel gilt, and one dozen of silver spoons lately bought of her son Mr. Mermyon. My daughter in law Ellen Thacker. Oliver Thacker. Mr. Robert Thacker. Christopher Thacker. My daughter in law and her husband my cousin Culwell. My cousin John Clerke, gent., and his wife. Every child which my son in

law Richard Holland had, before his decease, by my daughter in law Margaret, his wife, besides my godson Thomas Holland. My brother in law William Bradshaw. My cousin John Sarson and his wife. My cousin Robert Quernby of Nottingham and his wife. To my cousin William Boylston three pounds six shillings eight pence. Ann Ames, my wife's kinswoman. My kinswoman Mary Busby (her father dead). Henry Waters, if he continue with my wife until his years be expired. My executors to be Isabell Busby, my wife, Richard Winnington of London gent., and Geoffrey Busby, my kinsman and servant. My overseer to be Mr. Doctor Goodman, Dean of Westminster. To each of them three "Ryalis" apiece, of fifteen shillings apiece, to make them rings. Lands &c. in counties of Derby, Stafford, Leicester and Rutland. Watson, 34.

WILLIAM MUNSEY, iremonger, 9 July 1583, proved 12 November 1584. I make my two sons William and Richard my executors and my brother James and my brother Chamberlayn and my cousin Boylson my overseers. My brother Chamberlayn may bring up William and my brother James, Richard. My brother Humprey, my daughter Margaret. The land to my son William when he comes to age. Of my goods, according to the orders of the City, one third part to my wife one third part to my children (equally) and out of my third part I give to my brother James, my brother Chamberlayn, my brother Samuel, my brother Daniel, my two sisters, my brother Humprey, my father Pipe and my cousin Boylson each a ring and a gown valued worth six pounds to each, and to my mother one also, and to her twenty pounds in money. To my wife all the plate this day in my house. The rest to my children equally. If it please God to send that the debt of Stafford's causes may be recovered then I will that there be given to the Town of Cambridge ten pounds that the Mayor of the Town and his brethern may put it to three men, five marks apiece, to have it upon good sureties for two years, and so others after to have the like from time to time. Also I give five marks to the mayor to make a dinner to the chief of the town; also ten pounds which the mayor and brethren shall cause twenty sermons to be made and to allow ten shillings for every one; and also twenty pounds to the town, which I have promised them. Also I give ten pounds for a dinner at the Iremongers Hall and to the Hospital five pounds and forty shillings to the poor of the parish. This to take effect if that the money which I have disbursed for Stafford's cause may be recovered, or if but the half thereof. Earlier in the will he says "I haue hadd greate losse."

Commission issued to Susanna Mounsey, his relict, to administer according to the tenor of the Will during the minorities of William and Richard, the sons. Watson, 36.

JOHN BOILSTON late of London, citizen and leatherseller and free of the Worshipful Company of Merchant Adventurers, now dwelling in Newton Sowney in the Co. of Derby, 17 December 1600, proved 4 November 1601. To my wife the third part of my goods here at Newton Sowney and at Aldarley in Gloucestershire and the old rent that Master Romene payeth more than he payeth to my cousin Chamberlein; and my land at Newton Sowney during her life, and after her decease I do bequeath and give it to my daughter Elizabeth Ducey. To my daughter Elizabeth Ducey a silver chain and the great silver spoon, and the best coverlet at London. To my son Richard Ducey twenty shillings. To my son Robert

Berrye my best gown, and my best doublet at London. To his wife six great cushions at London. To John Boilston the son of Henry Boilston, my brother which is deceased, my lease of this house, with the years that remain after my decease, and all the land that belongeth to the same of Master Harper's, to him and his heirs conditionally that he do give unto his three youngest sisters, Joane, Jane and Katherine Boilston, ten pounds apiece, and unto his two brethren, Thomas and Edward Boilston, five pounds apiece, which is forty pounds in all. To the said John all my husbandry ware &c. To John Pratt two heifers of two years old and two of my best yearling ox calves. To my sisters eldest two daughters twenty shillings apiece. To my sister Ellin and my cousin Alman twenty shillings apiece. To my cousin Thomas Dewkesbery the rooms that he now dwelleth in for the term of years to come. To Sir William Hauline twenty shillings. To Walter Kinnersley twenty shillings. I make and ordain Walter Kinnersley, Richard Alman and Sir William Hauline my executors.

In the *sententia pro Valore* the widow's name is given as Agnes.

Woodhall, 73.

THOMAS BOYLSOHN of Bewdley in the parish of Ribesford, in the Co. of Worcester, gent^r 14 October 1621, proved 30 November 1621. To my eldest son, William, fifty pounds. To my daughter Ann Brasier, wife of Edward Brasier, ten pounds and to their children twenty pounds. To the children of my daughter Joane deceased, late wife of Thomas Brasier, twenty shillings apiece. To Isabel Boulson, my youngest daughter, two hundred marks. To the children of Joane Paulmer my daughter, wife of Thomas Paulmer, five pounds. To the children of my daughter Jane, wife of John Milton, five pounds. To John Soley and Mary his wife, my daughter, my messuage &c. in Ludlow, Salop, in a street there called Ould Street. To Thomas Boylsonn, the son of Edmand Boylsonn, forty shillings and to Joane, the daughter of said Edmond twenty shillings, to be employed for their several uses until they shall come to age. To the daughters of Alice Cooke, my daughter, wife of William Cooke deceased, twenty shillings. To my grandchild Thomas Boylsonn, the son of Thomas Boylson deceased, my son, all my houses &c. in the City of Gloucester in a certain parish there called the Holy or Blessed Trinity, in a street called the Gorle (?) Lane and Milk Street. My will is that Edmond Boylsonn, my son, shall have and receive the profits &c. wherewith he shall maintain and keep the said Thomas at school until he shall be of ability and strength to be placed to some honest and good trade, whereunto the said Thomas shall have some liking or affection. To Joane, my wife, all my copy hold lands and tenements for life; afterwards to my son Edmond. Other bequests. Son Edmond to be executor, and Thomas Paulmer of Higgleley and John Soley of Bewdley, tanner, two of my sons in law, to be my overseers.

Dale, 94.

EDWARD BOYLSON citizen and pewterer of London 13 August 1625, proved 12 November 1625. My goods, chattels &c. and other my personal estate (all just debts and duties paid and discharged) shall be praised and valued according to the custom of the City of London, one third part whereof I do leave unto Elizabeth my wife, as to her due and belonging, by the custom of the said city, another third I do leave amongst my children, as likewise belong-

ing or due by the custom of the same city, and the other third part, being in mine power to dispose, I do reserve to pay and perform my gifts and legacies. The poor of St. Dionis Backchurch. To my loving brother Thomas Boylson, clothworker, and Mr. Talbott Fitch, merchant, whom I do intend shall be executors of this my will, to either of them five pounds apiece. Forty shillings apiece to my two apprentices and a maldservant. The rest to all my children equally. If all my children happen to die before their portions for Orphanage shall be due by the custom of the City of London all their parts to be paid unto my said brother Thomas Boylson, upon trust and confidence that he shall give and dispose a reasonable part thereof unto and between my brother John Boylson and my four sisters, according as he shall think fit. Clarke, 118.

JOHN DUDLEY of St. Dionis Backchurch, London, citizen and clothworker of London, 10 April 1646, proved 4 May 1646. To my wife Judith ten pounds. To my brother Robert Holmes and my sister Katherine his wife six pounds apiece. To my cousin Mary Roberts, widow, four pounds. To Giles Hubbard forty shillings. To Dorothy Yard, my present servant, three pounds. To Thomas Boylson, son of Edmond (*sic*) Boylston, late citizen and pewterer of London deceased, forty shillings. To my wife Judith Dudley a thousand and two hundred pounds &c. and the lease of my now dwelling house &c. in Fenchurch Street, parcel of the Bridge-house Rents of the said City of London. If she should die before the expiration of the said lease then I give and bequeath it to my sister Katherine Holmes. To my said sister two hundred pounds. To my said brother Robert Holmes five pounds. To Andrew Harris, the son of my said sister Katherine Holmes, by her former husband, fifty pounds. To John Wilmot and James Wilmot the sons of Symon Wilmott, citizen and haberdasher of London, fifty pounds apiece. To my cousin Mary Roberts fifty pounds. To Thomas Jennings son of Robert Jennings, clothworker, and to Gyles Hubbard fifty pounds apiece. To the said Thomas Boylston, the son of the said Edmond Boylston, and to the children of the said Thomas Boylston fifty pounds, to be equally parted, shared and divided between the said father and children, part and part alike, the part accruing unto the said Thomas to be paid unto him and the parts and shares accruing to the said children at the end of twelve months next after my death to be paid unto Thomas Boylston of the parish of Gabriel Fenchurch, London, clothworker, for the use of the said children, to be by him issued and paid to them at their several accomplishments of the age of one and twenty years, he allowing the interest for the same after the rate of six per cent per annum. To Thomas Allsopp forty shillings to buy him a ring in remembrance of me and to Elizabeth Barkham wife of William Barkham three pounds. To the poor of the parish ten pounds. Wife Judith to be executrix and brother Robert Holmes overseer. Twisse, 55.

JONAS WELLINS, citizen and stationer of London 12 January 1646, proved 26 April 1647. Wife and two daughters. To my son in law Thomas Boylestone twenty shillings and to Johane his wife, being my natural daughter, twenty shillings and to my cousin Thomas Boylestone their son, my grandchild, forty shillings at one and twenty, to buy him a ring of gold &c. To my second daughter Mary five pounds. Wife Margaret to be the residuary legatee and sole executrix. Fines, 63.

INDEX OF PERSONS.

- Abbot, } Edward, 65
Abbott, } George, 111
 George Maurice, 483
 Josiah Gardner, 101
 Robert, 415
 Thomas, 65
Abraham, Edward, 130
 Mary, 130
 Richard, 332
 Samuel, 257
Abrell, John, 352
Acrat, John, 4-0
Adam, John, 54
Adams, } ———, 238, 397
Addams, } captain, 241
 Abigail, 133
 Abraham, 133, 393
 Charles, 327
 Charles Francis, 94-
 97, 99, 212, 329
 Ebenezer, 12
 Edward, 106
 Elizabeth, 106
 George M., 328, 372,
 373, 488
 Henry, 242, 307, 309,
 312
 John, 152, 353, 490
 John Quincy, 229
 Joseph, 364, 388
 Memnonken, 364
 Pamelia, 327
 Phebe Preston, 388
 Roger, 352
 Ruth, 365
 Sally Maria, 353
 Thomas, 66
Adamson, Thomas, 411
Adcocke, Ursula, 267
Addington, Elizabeth, 456, 459
 Isaac, 163, 456, 459
Addison, Augustus, 195
Adkins, } Mary, 347
Adkys, } Thomas, 304, 317
Ady, Ellen, 2-0
 Nicholas, 412
Agagin, John, 196
Ager, Francis, 113
Ailmy, Richard, 260
Ainge, Elizabeth, 391
 Francis, 391
Ainsworth, } ———, 139
Aynsworth, } Henry, 132
Aynsworthie, } Joan, 289
 John, 179
Aked, Henry, 334
Akerod, Mary, 139
Albemarle, duke of, 441
Albyn, James, 278
Alchin, ———, 123, 407, 419, 421
Alcock, } George, 93, 192
Alcocke, } Jane, 304
Alcott, Louis. M., 353
Alden, ———, 353
 Anna, 91
 Charles L., 86, 91, 214,
 304
 David, 91
 Ebenezer, 91
 Elizabeth, 91, 105
 John, 90, 91, 105, 384
 Jonathan, 91
 Joseph, 91
 M. L. T., 81, 156, 341
 Mary, 91
 Mercy, 91
 Priscilla, 91, 384
 Rebecca, 91
 Ruth, 91
 Sarah, 91
 Zachariah, 91
Aldersey, Elizabeth, 114
 John, 114,
 Margaret, 114
 Thomas, 114
Aldous, James, 278
 Richard, 278
Aldridge, John, 518
Aldworth, Erasmus, 359
 Martha, 359
 Richard, 359
 Robert, 116, 359, 390
 Thomas, 359
Alen, see Allen.
Alens, Rosamund, 179
 Samuel, 179
Alesson, Erasmus, 421
Alexander, Thomas, 193
Alford, Ambrose, 193
Alkin, } ———, 110
Alkyn, } Margaret, 126
Allen, } ———, 271, 479
Alen, } Aron, 29
Alleyne, } Benjamin, 56, 87
 Deborah, 86, 87
 Edward, 86, 87, 330
 Eleazer, 478
 Elizabeth, 86, 87
 Francis Folsom,
 215
 George F., 11
 Hannah, 86, 87, 106
 Hope, 86, 87
 Jacob, 86, 87
 James, 86, 344, 345,
 351, 495
 Joane, 495
 John, 86
 John Folsom, 215
 Jonas, 442
 Joseph, 86
 Josiah, 479
 Jude, 20, 478
 Leah, 86
 Lidiah, 350
 Margaret, 167
 Martha, 86
Allen, } Mary, 65, 86, 87, 214,
 352
 Orrin P., 86, 239, 341,
 494, 495
 Rachel, 86
 Samuel, 93, 106, 478,
 479
 Sarah, 87, 166
 Thomas, 47, 193, 505
Allence, Hugh, 177
Allenson, George, 44
Allerton, Mary, 91
Allison, Leonard, 213
Allonso, Antonio, 359
All-opp, Thomas, 532
Alman, ———, 531
 Richard, 531
Alston, George, 351
Alton, Joseph, 31
Alvardo, ———, 165
Alvord, ———, 231
 Alexander, 168
 Alice C., 176
 Carrie, 176
 Charles Hubbard, 176
 Clara Alice, 176
 Emma Gillette, 176
 Henry, 168, 175
 Henry B., 176
 Henry Clay, 168, 176,
 353
 John Buell, 176
 Louisa, 176
 Louisa M., 174
 Mary Jane, 176
 Mary Williams, 165, 175
 Phebe Buell, 176
 Robert W., 176
 Ruth G., 176
 Saul, 174
Alwood, Dorcas, 135
 Elizabeth, 134, 135
 Richard, 133-137
Ambrose, Anne, 394
 Cicely, } 392, 393,
 Cicely, } 395
 Elizabeth, 394
 Henry, 393
 Isaac, 394
 John, 394
 Joshua, 394
 Judith, 394
 Mary, 394
 Nehemiah, 394
 Peter, 392, 393, 396
 Rebecca, 394
 Richard, 394
 Thomas, 394
 William, 392, 394, 396
Ames, Ann, 530
 Hannah, 213
 Thomas, 492
 William, 296
Amison, William, 193

- Amory, Thomas Coffin, 482, 493, 494
 Ander-be, John, 197
 Andersen, David, 197
 James, 28, 59
 John, 351
 Michael, 423
 William, 49
 Anderson, } Christopher, 181
 Enderton, } James, 43, 46, 47
 Thomas, 42
 William, 45
 Andrew, —, 89
 governor, 19
 Andrews, } doctor, 233
 Andrewes, } Elisha Benjamin,
 224, 225, 491
 Ezekiel, 414
 Francis, 413
 John, 413
 Martha, 413
 Richard, 356
 Thomas, 62
 William, 195
 Andries, Janesee, 59
 Andros, Edmund, 381
 Angell, John, 436
 William, 516
 Angibault, Pierre, 216
 Anzur, } Ann, 515
 Anger, } Hester, 515
 Angur, } John, 515
 Margaret, 515
 Nicholas, 515
 Robert, 515
 Anjou, Duke of, 457
 Anne, queen, 91, 92
 Annesley, Samuel, 116
 Ansel, } Mary, 364
 Ansell, } Thomas, 252
 Ap John, Ellis, 41
 Ap Owen, An, 453
 Griffith, 453
 Appleton, } —, 157
 Appleton, } D., 459
 John, 157, 159, 503,
 504
 Priscilla, 503, 504
 William Sumner,
 127, 129, 223, 306,
 414, 427
 Archer, Elizabeth, 247
 Gabriel, 210, 211
 Argall, Samuel, 216
 Aris, John, 63, 133
 Arkill, Anne, 351
 Henry, 351
 Armitage, Benjamin, 30
 Armstrong, } colonel, 323
 Arnestrong, } George, 196
 John, 306
 Arnel, George, 227
 Arueld, general, 145
 Alfred, 434
 Elijah, 461
 James N., 235, 236
 Oliver, 243
 Arnold, Grace, 65
 Arrow-smith, } mrs., 130
 Arrowsmyth, } Richard, 42
 Robert, 42
 Thomas, 28
 Arrundle, John, 63
 Ashall, George, 194
 Ash, } —, 527
 Ashe, } Alexander, 66
 Elizabeth, 56
 John, 127
 Ashall, George, 128
 Ashbrooke, Andrew, 350, 351
 Ashle, Robert, 195
 Ashley, lord, 456
 Richard, 336
 Asdon, John, 266
 Ashton, } Anne, 351
 Asheton, } Ather, 178
 Ashtown, } John, 41
 Asshton, } Raphe, 43, 330, 335
 As-leton, } Richard, 41, 177,
 180, 181
 William, 41, 442
 Ashurst, Henry, 410
 Ashwell, Mary, 494
 Thomas, 494
 Ashwood, Bartholomew, 116
 Ashworth, Nathan, 185, 352
 Asmall, Henry, 189
 Aspinwall, } Aaron, 347
 Aspinall, } Abigail, 346
 Aspinwell, } Alice, 342
 Aspyall, } Anna, 347
 Edmond, 361
 Edmund, 342
 Edward, 342
 Ebenezer, 341, 344,
 345, 347
 Elizabeth, 343,
 344, 346, 392,
 395, 396
 Hauwatter, 347
 Hannah, 347
 Huldah, 347
 James, } 392, 395
 Jane, }
 Jerehiah, 392
 John, 348
 Joseph, 345, 345,
 347, 348
 Katherine, 393
 Mary, 344, 345, 347
 Mehitabel, } 343,
 Mehitabel, } 345,
 346
 Nathaniel, 342,
 343, 345
 Nicholas, 396
 Peter, 342-344,
 346-348, 392,
 394-396
 Remember, 343,
 344
 Richard, 395
 Samuel, 342-345,
 347, 348, 392
 Sarah, 345
 Thomas, 343, 345,
 347, 392, 394-396
 Timothy, 344,
 392, 393
 William, 342-348,
 392, 394-396
 Aspull, Adam, 184
 Asquew, Elizabeth, 416
 Astin, Benjamin, 35
 Astley, Christopher, 183, 184
 James, 183
 John, 184
 Atherton, Humphrey, 343
 Atkins, } Henry, 424
 Atkin, } T. Astley, 243
 Atkyn, } William, 411, 412, 518
 Atkin-on, } mrs., 392
 Atkinsonne, } Thomas, 194
 Atlee, —, 237
 Sarah, 521
 William, 521
 Attree, F. W. T., 522
 Atwick, } Florence, 518
 Atwicke, } John, 518
 Atweecke, } Josias, 518
 Judith, 519, 520
 Obadiah, 519
 Richard, 518
 Robert, 518
 Sara, 519
 Susan, 518
 Thomas, 518
 William, 518-520
 Atwood, Anne, 186
 I. M., 376
 Sarah, 188
 Sarah Elizabeth, 240
 William, 48
 Auber, —, 124
 Audlen, } —, 219, 349, 520
 Audley, } Bridget, 256
 Audley, } William, 517
 Auger, } see Auger.
 Augur, }
 Augur, } William, 193
 Austen, } —, 69, 367
 Austin, } James W., 232, 233
 Austine, } Jane G., 60
 Austyn, } John O., 235
 Mary, 397
 Th., 63
 Thomas, 434
 Avery, —, 495
 Christopher, 494
 Elroy M., 494
 Ensign, 171
 James, 494
 John, 29
 Mary, 171
 Avis, William, 350, 351
 Awderey, Walter, 517
 Ayagin, John, 195
 Ayer, } doctor, 241
 Ayers, } Ephrem, 34
 Ayres, } James, 223
 Susannah, 508
 Thomas, 508
 Aylerggs, Maurice, 253
 Aylett, —, 128, 502
 John, 196
 Ayseough, Ann, 52
 Francis, 53
 George Edward, 53
 Mary, 53
 Richard, 53
 Sarah, 53
 Azus, —, 288
 Babcock, Lucretia, 326
 Mary, 102
 William, 102
 see Babcock.
 Bach, Samuel, 253
 Bacheler, } Ann, 513
 Bacheller, } Anne, 512, 513
 Bacheler, } Benjamin, 512,
 513
 Bachiler, } Charles E., 356,
 513
 Bachiller, } Deborah, 513
 Batchelder, } Elizabeth, 356,
 357
 Batchelor, } Francis, 511-513
 513
 Heien, 513
 Henry, 356, 357
 Hester, 512, 513
 John, 357, 512
 Lawrence, 357
 Margaret, 512
 Mary, 512, 513
 Nathaniel, 512,
 513
 Paul, 512
 Richard, 198, 352
 Robert, 354
 Steven, } 356,
 Stephen, } 513
 Theodore, 513
 Backer, Robert, 198
 Backus, Bethiah, 175
 J. Bayard, 282, 284
 Bacon, —, 291
 doctor, 156, 423
 Beat, —, 319
 Daniel, 463, 64
 John, 446
 Josiah, 313

- Bacon, / Nicholas, 578
cont'd / Solomon, 445, 446
 Baddock, Nathaniel, 79
 Susannah, 79
 Bagford, Mary, 286
 Bagnall, Anthony, 211
 Bagset, Agnes, 467
 George, 497
 Bailey, ———, 298, 240
 Baillie, / Abraham, 28
 Bailly, Anna, 214
 Bayley, / Benjamin H., 234
 Baylie, / Elizabeth, 534
 Bayly, / Frederick W., 242
 Baylye, / Joseph Frowbridge,
 258
 Priscilla, 90
 Richard, 350
 Robert, 65
 Versula, 65
 William, 276
 William W., 221
 Bailiffe, mr., 41, 42
 Baines, William, 179
 Baird, doctor, 99
 James, 58
 Jane, 58
 Mary, 58
 Baker, ———, 204
 mr., 116
 Alice, 198
 Audrie, / 520
 Awdrey, /
 Charles, 453, 455
 Daniel W., 99, 237, 375,
 499
 Edmond, / 519, 520
 Edmund, / 62, 67
 Elizabeth, 274
 Francis, 64
 Hannah, 166
 John, 67
 Jo-sua, 460
 Lettie L., 172
 Mary, 344
 Priscilla, 137, 420
 Samuel, 344
 Simond, 351
 William, 524
 Bakstead, see Barkested.
 Balcom, Elizabeth, 72, 74
 Henry, 72, 74
 John, 74
 Joseph, 74
 Tabitha, 74
 Baldwin, / Ann C., 174
 Baldwin, / Hannah, 173
 John, 112
 Richard, 112
 Sarah, 254
 Sylvester, 254
 Ball, Abigail, 233
 Francis, 213
 Isaac, 29
 John, 63, 69
 Judith, 245
 Laurence, / 262, 263
 Margaret, 262, 264
 Martha, 213
 Moses, 199
 Richard, 69
 Samuel, 213
 Thomas, 121, 213
 Ballard, ———, 528
 Ballard, ———, 498
 Ballou, Adin, 349
 Hosea, 528, 375, 376
 Ballow, John, 389
 Ballon, Thomas, 256
 Ballmore, lord, 381
 Bamford, / Philip, 418
 Bamptfeld, / William, 418
 Bamford, mr., 398
 Bamber, Jacob, 59
 Bane, see Bean.
 Banester, / Thomas, 394
 Banester, / William, 47, 182
 Bangs, / ensign, 85
 Banges, / Edward, 82, 83
 Jonathan, 85
 Banks, / Adam, 44, 41
 Bancke, / Alice, 199, 396
 Banckes, / Anne, 108, 199
 Bancks, / Charles Edward,
 1-3, 214, 229, 437
 Banke, / Christofer, / 49,
 Christopher, / 108,
 Xpofer, / 169,
 396, 397
 Edward, 82
 Eliacor, 49
 Elizabeth, 168
 George, 198, 396, 397
 Joan, 108
 John, 108, 110, 178,
 194, 396
 Katherine, 396
 Mary, 108-110, 396
 Nathaniel P., 387
 Richard, 107, 108,
 397
 Sarah, 108
 Susan, 108
 Thomas, 49, 107, 108,
 110, 180, 354, 397
 William, 108, 109
 Barber, Francis, 63
 Robert, 472, 473
 Barbowe, Henery, 192
 Barclay, Robert, 499
 Bard, / mr., 519
 Barde, / George, 519
 William, 519
 Barker, ———, 82
 doctor, 113
 Edmond, 288
 Elizabeth, 527
 George, 429
 John, 20, 126, 527
 Martha, 389, 527
 Mary, 169
 Noah, 20
 Richard, 193
 Robert, 286-288
 Roth, 19
 Barkham, Elizabeth, 532
 William, 532
 Barlow, / Bartholomew, 438
 Barlowe, / Henery, 353
 Humphrey, 333
 Raph, 353
 Samuel L. M., 54
 Barkested, / Francis, 258
 Bakstead, / Jane, 258
 John, 258
 Barlee, Dorothy, 284
 John, 288-285
 Barnard, Elizabeth, 66, 218
 Matthew, 526
 Barnardiston, mr., 115
 Arthur, 115, 397
 Catherine, / 108,
 Katherine, / 396,
 397
 Hannah, 397
 John, 397
 Mary, 397
 Nathaniel, 397
 Stephen, 397
 Thomas, 397
 William, 397
 Barners, mrs., 115
 Barnes, / ———, 225
 Barns, / Edward, 196
 Elizabeth, 114, 197,
 199, 249
 Barnes, / John, 47
 cont'd / Simon, 254
 Barnett, John, 63
 Barnham, / Mary, 516, 518
 Barnham, / Thomas, 516
 Baron, James, 116
 Thomas, 40
 Barrek, Catherine, 198
 Barrett, Blackbeach, 239
 Elizabeth, 188
 Ellenor, 352
 James, 214
 Richard, 352
 Barrington, ———, 125, 499
 J-saac, 352
 Barrowe, John, 137
 Barry, ———, 529
 Lawrence, 472
 Barstow, Simon F., 11
 Bartlet, / ———, 249
 Bartlett, / Deborah, 169
 Joan, 108
 Francis, 519
 George, 436
 Ichabod, 293
 John, 238, 519
 Joseph, 14, 234
 Joshiah, 297, 298
 Martha P., 496
 Philip, 519
 S. C., 14
 Thomas Edward, 238
 Bartol, Agnes, 229
 John, 229
 Parnell, 229
 Barton, Alice, 395
 Jane, 395
 John, 395
 Henry, 444
 Miles, 395
 Barty, Francis, 591
 Basely, Nathaniel, 251
 Baskerville, lady, 521
 Baskett, John, 26, 50
 Basnett, William, 193, 193, 201
 Basse, Esther, 258
 Hamfrey, 286
 Jeremiah, 258
 Mary, 258
 Batchelder, see Bachelor.
 Bate, Anne, 39, 247, 249
 Elizabeth, 247
 Joseph, 249
 Nycholas, 47
 Richard, 247
 Roger, 39
 Batley, Thomas, 193
 Bateman, ———, 346
 Anthony, 249
 George, 198
 Mallett, 458
 Mary, 418
 Richard, 249
 Robert, 249
 William, 249
 Bates, mr., 284, 284
 Abigail, 214
 Benjamin, 214
 Isaac C., 245
 Samuel A., 213
 Batesbie, John, 42
 Bath, ———, 246, 250, 258, 390,
 414, 419
 earl of, 88
 marquess of, 349
 Bathori, Sigismund, 297
 Bathurst, Elizabeth, 499
 Batt, / Alice, 134, 137
 Batte, / Anne, 132, 134, 135, 137,
 352, 355
 Christopher, 132, 134-
 137
 Dorothy, 132, 134, 137
 Elizabeth, 132, 134, 137
 Ferdinand, 197

- Batt, { Jane, 137
cont'd { John, 351
 Margaret, 136
 Margery, 132, 134, 137
 Mary, 132, 134, 137
 Robert, 332
 Thomas, 135, 137
 Batter, Edmund, { 135, 136
 Edmund, {
 John, 402
 Batterfeld, Jeanne, 62
 Battersbie, { Jane, 330
 { Rd., 181
 Battersbie, { Thomas, 334, 336
 Batty, Thomas, 156
 Bauden, Peter, 195
 Baugh, Edward, 254
 Baxter, { reverend, 35
 Baxster, { Andrew, 35
 Charles, 179
 Daniel, 327
 James Phinney, 76-
 78, 377, 385, 390, 436
 John, 351
 Lucy, 327
 Matthew, { 31, 523
 Matthew, {
 Prudence, 327
 Richard, 179, 185, 332
 Sarah, 347
 William, 64, 332, 523
 Bayard, Blandina, 53
 Catharine, 53
 Peter, 53
 Rachel, 53
 Samuel, 53
 Bayley, see Bailey.
 Baynam, { ———, 501
 Bainham, { Alexander, 127
 Baynham, { Henry, 127
 Baynton, Anne, 135
 Baynum, John, 350
 Beadle, Joseph, 11
 Beakes, Ann, 483
 Beale, { Gastavus, 125
 Beall, { Margery, 441
 Beaumont, Elizabeth, 523
 Henry, 523
 Beaumont, ———, 332
 Bean, { John, 472, 473
 Baue, { Joseph, 31, 32, 36, 316,
 321, 448, 449
 Bearblock, John, 5-8
 Beardslee, Clark S., 176
 Claude G., 176
 Emma Gillette, 176
 Lyndon S., 176
 Raymond A., 176
 Ruth, 176
 Beare, O'Sullivan, 493
 Beasley, George, 195
 Beauchamp, Richard de, 219
 Beckett, Richard, 352
 Beckwith, Henry Truman, 486
 Beche, Robert, 129
 Beche, Samuel, 458
 Bedford, Earl of, 501
 Catherine, 51
 Robert, 419
 Thomas, 528
 Beebe, Nathaniel, 469
 Beekman, Cornelius, 28
 William, 50
 Belbury, John, 63
 Belcher, governor, 347
 Andrew, 80
 S. Clifford, 483
 Belderbie, { ———, 285, 286
 Belderbie, {
 Belderbie, {
 Belderbie, {
 Belderson, see Bolderoe.
 Belgrave, John, 402
 Belknap, George E., 366
 Samuel, 465, 466
 Belknap, { Thomas, 466
 cont'd {
 Bell, governor, 299
 mr., 163, 318
 Alexander, 195
 John, 135, 351
 Katherine, 286
 Robert, 286
 Thomas, 469
 Bellamont, lord, 48, 347
 Bellamy, Adam, 198
 Anne, 278
 Bellgrave, John, 69
 Bellisle, ———, 162
 Belt, Humphrey, 63
 Bembury, Thomas, 131
 Benbow, { mr., 112
 Benbowe, { Nathaniel, 264
 Thomas, 112
 Bence, { ———, 113, 252
 Bens, { mr., 117
 Benn, Thomas, 398
 Bennet, { Bridger, 413
 Bennett, { Edmund H., 225
 Benit, { John, 131, 469
 Jran, 197
 Mary, 195
 Peter, 25
 Samuel, 86
 Thomas, 130
 William, 358, 454
 Bens, see Bence.
 Benson, J., 52
 Bent, Mary, 73
 Peter, 73
 Samuel Arthur, 492
 Bentley, William, 139
 Benton, Edward, 358
 Berkeley, { ———, 395, 415, 418,
 421
 Berkley, { Edward, 210
 William, 301, 355
 Bernard, William, 512
 Berry, { ———, 199
 Berrye, { Ann, 433
 Bellinda, 171
 Henry, 116
 Honor, 420
 John, 116, 188, 420
 Lida, 171
 Lydia, 171
 Mary, 188
 Raphie, 519
 Robert, 531
 Sarah, 149, 245, 248, 249
 Thomas, 248, 350
 William, 420
 Besse, James, 352
 Best, Ellis, 219
 Beswicke, Martha, 304
 Mary, 304
 William, 304
 Betts, Richard, 63
 Thomas, 357
 Bewley, John, 248
 Sarah, 149, 245, 248
 Bibion, Hugo, 197
 Bickford, John, 364
 Mary, 364
 Bicknell, Rubin, 519
 Thomas W., 242
 Biddle, Anne, 166
 William, 166
 Binfeld, Adoniram, 437
 Bigelow, Katherine, 487
 Timothy, 487
 Bigford, Mary, 341, 364
 Richard, 522
 Sarah, 522
 Bigg, { Anne, 397
 Bigge, { Bartholomew, 397
 Bygge, { Edmund, 419
 Edmund, {
 Gedfrey, 249
 Bigg, { Hester, 249
 cont'd { John, 194, 397
 Richard, 249
 Biggs, { mr., 198
 Bigges, { Anne, 109
 John, 66, 109, 362
 Bigh, Abigail, 74
 Big-bey, Nathaniel, 35
 Biles, James, 39
 Biley, { Edward, 137
 Biley, { Elizabeth, 137
 Byly, { Henry, 137-139
 John, 137
 Mary, 137
 Rebecca, 137-139
 William, 137
 Bill, Amos, 179
 Jerusha, 179
 Billings, Elizabeth, 193
 Binding, Sarah, 141
 Bing, { Bartholomew, 390
 Binge, { Ellen, 525
 George, 390
 William, 390
 Bingham, Bridget, 298
 Elizabeth, 397, 398
 Thomas, 398
 Bingley, captain, 211
 Binks, Mary, 527
 Binney, Horace, 369
 Birchall, { Osmifraye, 42
 Birch-hooe, {
 Birche, Raphie, 178
 Bird, ———, 26
 Henry, 257
 John, 392, 394
 Joseph, 258
 Josiah, 164, 257
 Rebecca, 257
 Robert, 64
 William, 164, 257, 258
 Bishop, James, 254
 John, 504
 William, 524
 Bispham, { Thomas, 185, 332
 Bisphome, { William, 185
 Bissell, Alice C., 176
 Louise E., 176
 Bitoge, Richard, 193
 Bixby, George F., 386
 Blachley, Samuel, 359
 Susannah, 360
 Black, { Anne, 195
 Blacke, { Edmund, 31
 William, 197
 Blackborne, James, 338
 Blacklicke, mrs., 518
 Blackman, Deliverance, 460
 Eliza Ann, 432
 Eliza Thurston, 432
 Jeremy, 415
 John, 432
 Blackstone, ———, 97
 mr., 96
 William, 76
 Blackwell, Alice, 248
 Bird, 122
 Dorothy, 248
 Edward, 248
 Gervais, 248
 Sarah, 248
 Blair, James, 350
 Blake, Elizabeth, 351
 Francis E., 239, 242, 371,
 373
 Blakeslee, { ———, 388
 Blakesley, { Grace, 89
 Blakeslie, { Lucy, 339, 240
 Samuel, 89
 Thomas, 240
 Blakiston, ———, 357
 Blam, An, 299
 Blanchard, ———, 511
 Elizabeth, 512

- Blanchard, } Jonathan, 298
 } Mary, 89
 Blanchard, Charles, 157
 Blason, Richard, 290
 Blatchley, Cornelius C., 28
 Blencow, } Joane, 269
 Blencowe, } Margaret, 270
 Blencowe, } Thomas, 269, 270
 Blewett, } John, 302
 Blhette, } Thomas, 62
 Blish, Abraham, 528
 Martha, 528
 Bliss, William M., 371
 Block, Adrian, 168
 Stephen, 63
 Blount, Mr., 284
 Bloyes, William, 288, 289
 Bluetie, see Blewett.
 Blundell, John, 47
 Blunden, Sara, 20
 Blunt, John, 195
 Blush, Martha, 527, 528
 Boardman, —, 231
 Richard, 184
 Boddin, Mary, 351
 Bodfelde, —, 270
 Bodge, George Madison, 9.17-19,
 203, 204, 242, 370
 Bodman, Andrew, 352
 Bogardus, Auj, 53
 Bogart, John, 55
 Mary, 56
 Bohun, Lawrence, 211
 Boice, see Boyce.
 Bointon, Moses, 20
 Samuel, 479
 Bolderoe, } William, 288
 Beldere, }
 —, 257
 Bolton, } Archibald, 117
 Boulton, } Elizabeth, 356
 Ellen, 419
 Henry, 117 [357
 John, 41, 127, 359, 356,
 Richard, 127
 Thomas, 178
 William, 117
 Bona, Luke, 298
 Bond, —, 56, 231, 278, 374
 captain, 354
 George, 349
 Henry, 193
 Thomas, 349
 Wmited, 349
 Bonner, Thomas, 63
 Booren, Frances, 247
 John, 247
 Booth, Charles, 483
 Katherine, 524
 Mary, 483
 Thomas, 91, 92
 Boothbey, Thomas, 34
 Borchardt, Edward, 382
 Bordman, } Richard, 333
 Bordmann, } Thomas, 43
 Boreman, William, 359
 Boringe, John, 66
 Borland, Leonard Vassall, 79
 Borsett, Abiel, 419
 Samuel, 410
 Borth, Sarah, 394
 Bostock, } Arthur, 102
 Bostwick, } Joel, 102
 Sylvia, 102
 Boubs, John, 197
 Bouch, Margaret, 392, 393
 Boucher, Cecilia, 83
 Bouden, Elizabeth, 193
 Bouker, see Bowker.
 Boulson, see Boylston.
 Boulton, see Bolton.
 Bource, Richard, 189
 Bourke, —, 238
 Bourn, } captain, 32-35, 156,
 158, 160-162, 315,
 Bourne, } 318, 445
 mr., 292
 Mrs., 248
 Elizabeth, 281
 Bournford, Henry, 140
 Henry, 518
 Rebecca, 517
 Samuel, 518
 Boush, Alice, 70
 Samuel, 70
 Bouton, rev., 299
 Boverly, Edward, 412
 Bovin, Is, 124
 Bow, Joseph, 65
 Bowcher, William, 44
 Bowden, Joane, 184
 Bowdoin, governor, 130
 Bowen, } Abigail, 345, 459
 Bowin, } Charles, 458
 Clarence Winthrop,
 385, 388, 390, 489
 Deriah, 459
 Edward Augustus,
 342, 348, 388
 Elizabeth, 346, 456,
 459
 Elsbet, 453
 Esther, 459
 Francis, 453, 455-459
 Griffith,
 Griffith, } 453-459
 Griffin,
 Griffin,
 Griffen,
 Gryphen,
 Henry, 346, 454, 458,
 459
 John, 456-459
 Margaret, } 454, 458
 Margaret,
 Mary, 459
 Nehemiah, 457
 Peniel, } 458, 459
 Penicell,
 Phillip, 453 [459
 William, 453, 455, 458
 Bowers, John, 357
 Mary Jane, 387
 Michael, 472
 Patience, 64
 Prudence, 387
 Robert, 64
 Bowes, Leonard, 412
 Robert, 417
 Bowker, } Abraham, 336
 Bouker, } Ellen, 410
 John, 74
 Mary, 337
 Ruth, 74
 Bowle, —, 416
 Bowles, —, 114
 John, 458
 William, 137
 Bowman, Mr., 27
 Edmund, 194, 196,
 198, 199
 Garthred, 196
 Lucy, 57
 Margaret, 196
 Sarah, 196
 Bowyer, —, 110, 277
 Box, —, 271, 275
 Boyce, } Edward, 518
 Boyes, } James, 79
 Boice, } John, 211
 Boies, } Joseph, 121, 472
 Boys, } Matthew, 468, 469
 Boyd, } James, 185
 Boyde, } John, 230
 Boydel, } Joane, 42
 Boydeli, } Thomas, 244
 William, 42, 178
 Boyland, Thomas, 398
 Boyle, } Hugh, 31
 Boyd, } Robert, 381
 Boylston, } Agnes, 531
 Boilston, } Alice, 531
 Boulson, } Ann, 531
 Boylestone, } Ednaad, } 531,
 } Edmund, } 532
 Boylson, } Edward, 531
 Boylsonn, } Elizabeth, 531
 Ellin, 531
 Henry, 531
 Isabel, 531
 Jane, 531
 Joane, 531
 John, 532
 John, 532-532
 Katherine, 531
 Mary, 531
 Thomas, 531, 532
 William, 539, 531
 Brachem, Emma, 135
 Bradbury, } ensign, 517
 Bradbury, } Thomas, 154
 Wmion, 34
 Braddock, } John, 118
 Braddocke, } Nathaniel, 117
 Rebecca, 118
 Bradfield, Anne, 64
 Bradford, —, 82, 91, 153
 Bradforde, } Mr., 79
 A. W., 434
 Elizabeth, 236
 Lucia Allen, 91
 Thomas, 363, 476,
 William, 76 [507
 Bradish, Frank E., 224
 Bradley, Edward, 118
 Elizabeth, 391
 Esther, 118, 119
 James, 472
 John, 500
 Joseph, 118, 119
 Mercy, 399
 Nathan, 359
 Thomas, 118
 William, 119, 291
 Bradshaw, } —, 334
 Bradshawe, } Mr., 335
 Bradshaugh, } Abraham, 399
 Anthony, 517
 Elizabeth, 398
 James, 46, 196
 John, 181, 193,
 338, 529
 Peggy, 51
 Symond, 42
 William, 530
 Bradstreet, Symon, 159
 Bradwell, John, 64
 Brady, John, 416
 Bragdon, James, 35
 Bragg, } Edward, 167
 Brags, } Robert, 166
 Bragard, Edward, 550
 Bragger, Edward, 551
 Bragne, Hannah, 478
 Thomas, 418
 Braid, —, 238
 Brainard, —, 373, 382
 Anna C., 175
 Daniel, 9
 Harris R., 173
 Susanna, 89
 Brall, Barthol, 187
 Brampton, Robert, 350
 Brand, Thomas, 499
 Brangen, Christopher, 472
 Branton, Robert, 351
 Branton, Thomas, 351
 Brasier, Ann, 531
 Bridget, 401
 Edward, 531
 Henry, 351

- Brasler, } Joane, 531
cont'd } Thomas, 531
 Brasuett, William, 197
 Braithwaite, Richard, 352
 Brawn, Richard, 34
 Bray, } Elizabeth, 64
 Bray, } John, 199
 } Hammer, 195
 Brayton, John S., 226
 Breach, Elizabeth, 414
 Breake, Anne, 195
 Breale, Ann, 198
 Brearley, John, 39
 Breck, Samuel, 494, 495
 Bredon, } Charles, 399, 400
 Breedon, } Elizabeth, 401
 } Elkanah, 401, 402
 } Grace, 401
 } Jane, 401
 } John, 399-402
 } Lydia, 402
 } Margaret, 401
 } Margery, 399
 } Martha, 402
 } Mary, 401, 402
 } Robert, 399-402
 } Thomas, 399-402
 } Zachary, 399-402
 Breese, Elizabeth, 52
 } Samuel, 54
 } Sidney, 52
 Breeze, John, 59
 Brent, ———, 296, 304
 } Joane, 301
 Breres, John, 44
 Bretherton, John, 333
 } Margaret, 181
 } Matthew, 181
 Brewer, Gaius, 326
 } John, 273, 274
 } Katrina, 260
 } Lucinda, 326
 } Lucretia, 226
 } Margaret, 274
 } Mary, 273, 274
 } Richard, 290
 } Roger, 274
 } Thomas, 273, 274
 } William, 269, 201
 Brewster, Edward, 210
 } Jacob W., 461
 Brian, see Bryan.
 Brice, Judith, 354
 } Robert, 353
 Briddocke, } Thomas, 327
 Brideoake, }
 Bridge, } ———, 456-458
 Bridges, } mr., 68
 } Kath., 248
 } Thomas, 196, 201, 251,
 352, 353
 Bridger, Charles, 39
 Bridgett, } Alice, 246
 Bridgitt, } Evan, 338
 Bridgewater, duke of, 91, 92
 } earl of, 92
 Brier, Thomas, 478
 Brierly, } Robert, 442, 443
 Brierly, }
 Brigg, George N., 216
 } Robert, 199
 } Thomas, 181, 251
 } William, 29
 Brighous, Thomas, 392
 Bright, Dorothy, 198
 } Francis, 64
 Brinley, mr., 159
 } George, 313
 Brintnell, Robert, 62
 Bristol, countess of, 51
 } earl of, 51
 Bristow, John, 121
 } Richard, 557
 Brittagne, Thomas, 63
 Britton, Charles P., 364
 Broadway, Meo, 197
 Brocken, C., 119
 Brock, } Anne, 279
 Brocke, } Elizabeth, 279
 } Isaac, 307, 308, 312
 } John, 195, 279
 } Mary, 184
 } Richard, 47, 184
 } Robert A., 219, 236,
 485
 } William, 47, 184
 Brockway, Francis E., 230
 } Wolston, 230
 Brodhurst, ———, 365
 Brodrepp, ———, 120
 Brogden, Arthur, 391
 } Joane, 391
 Brograve, Edward, 409
 } Hannah, 397
 } Henry, 409
 } John, 397
 Bromage, ———, 415
 Bromwell, Isaac, 67
 Bronson, ———, 214
 Brooke, } ———, 221
 Broocke, } John, 51, 63
 } Mary, 51
 } William, 185, 197
 Brooker, Benjamin, 289
 Brooks, } Alice M., 172
 Brookes, } Amelia F., 172
 } Arthur A., 172
 } Charles B., 172
 } Charles T., 11
 } Cornilus, 39
 } Edward, 275
 } Esther L., 172
 } Eunice, } 462, 465-
 } 467
 } Henry, 463, 464
 } Henry M., 11
 } India A., 172
 } Isaac, 466
 } Jabez, 463
 } James G., 172
 } Jessie M., 172
 } Joanna, 463
 } John, 143-147, 462-
 467
 } Jonathan, 466
 } Lettie L., 172
 } M. Ellen, 172
 } Martha Y., 329
 } Mary Ann, 226
 } Mary E., 172
 } Nathan, 466, 467
 } Otis S., 172
 } Phillips, 224, 226,
 227, 243
 } Sarah, 275, 462, 463
 } Seth, 466
 } Sheldon H., 172
 } Susanna, 467
 } Thomas, 227
 } Timothy, 465-467
 } Walter, 352
 } William, 262, 465
 } William Gray, 221,
 222, 226
 } Zachariah, 466, 467
 Broome, Anne, 115
 Brough, Margery, 65
 Broughton, Richard, 500
 Brow, Weston, 63
 Browlwe, Lawrence, 180
 Brown, } ———, 245
 Browne, } lieutenant, 319
 } mr., 216
 } Abigail, 73
 } Alexander, 22, 211,
 463
 } Ann, } 164, 215, 513
 } Anne, }
 Brown, } Arthur, 351
cont'd } Benjamin, 383, 385
 } Caleb, 73
 } Chad, 385
 } Darby, 66
 } David H., 222
 } Deborah, 73
 } Dorothy, 73
 } Edmund, 73
 } Edward, 197, 252
 } Elizabeth, 73, 398
 } Frances, 513
 } Hopestill, 73
 } Jabez, 73
 } James, 46
 } Jane, 393
 } John, 63, 64, 196, 267,
 277, 279, 472
 } Josiah, 73
 } Lydia, 471
 } Mary, 125, 199, 361
 } Moses, 242
 } Nathan, 492
 } Nicholas, 63
 } Penelope, 198
 } Peter, 169
 } Phillip, 195
 } Prudence, 73
 } Richard, 441
 } Robert, 472, 513-515
 } Ruth, 189
 } Sarah, 73
 } T. Augusta, 172
 } Thomas, 62, 194, 196,
 197, 351, 356
 } William, 62, 84, 125,
 461
 Brown-Séguard, Charles E., 431
 Brownell, ———, 235, 240
 Browning, } ———, 27, 33
 Browninge, } Mary, 281
 } Nathaniel, 523
 } Samuel, 526
 Brownlowe, Robert, 349
 Brownson, John, 89
 } Sarah, 89
 Bruce, ———, 405, 406, 410, 417,
 515
 Brumstead, } Charles, 400, 491
 Brumsted, } Rose, 490
 } Thomas, 460-492
 Bryan, } ———, 238
 Brian, } Donach, 198
 } John, 264
 } Joseph, 264
 Bryant, } ———, 73, 91
 Briant, } Abigail, 73
 } Andrew, 29
 } Sarah, 73
 } William Cullen, 228
 Bryerly, see Brierly.
 Brynkud, Thomas, 270
 B'ithwell, Richard, 48
 Buchanan, ———, 231
 Buck, } Ephraim, 463, 464
 Bucke, } Richard, 210
 Buckland, William, 197
 Buckingham, Daniel, 254
 Bucklar, Robert, 185
 Buckle, Elizabeth, 522
 Buckley, ———, 221
 } Joseph, 122
 } Richard, 122
 } Sarah, 122
 Bucklin, Simon S., 225
 Buckman, } ———, 292, 293
 Bucknam, } Joses, 292
 Buckma-ter, ———, 292
 Buckma-sters, Thomas, 63
 Buckram, Richard, 67
 Backstone, Benjamin, 246
 Badington, ———, 510
 Buel, P., 172
 } Polly, 172

- Buzings, mr., 423
 Bulbman, Thomas, 285
 Bull, Mary, 304
 Bulling, John, 184
 Thomas, 333
 Bullivant, mr., 121
 Bullman, doctor, 321
 Bulloch, —, 219
 Joseph G., 238
 Bullock, { —, 518
 { Ann, 517
 Sarah, 517
 Bumstead, Thomas, 406
 Bunn, James, 198
 Buonell, Druzilla, 216
 Bunting, G. L., 369
 Burbank, general, 325
 Burbeen, John, 464
 Burche, -bell, 41
 Purchfield, Matthew, 281
 Burden, Benjamin, 34
 Burdick, James, 225, 365
 Burdon, Robert, 392
 Burfield, —, 198
 Burges, { Elizabeth, 279
 { G. W., 493
 BURGESS, { James, 279
 John, 279, 288
 Peter, 279
 Sibilla, 279
 Thomas, 264
 William, 64
 Burgh, Mrs., 199
 Robert, 460
 BURGESS, Edward, 383
 Burgoyne, general, 144-146, 152
 Burke, —, 202-204
 Bernard, 226, 493, 494
 Thomas, 198
 Burley, Richard, 125
 William, 29
 Barling, James, 59
 Burnap, { Abraham, 122
 { John, 122, 123
 Burnapp, { Mary, 213, 365
 Thomas, 122
 Burnet, { Gilbert, 123, 124
 { Mary, 123-125
 Burnett, { Thomas, 124, 198
 William, 49, 123-125
 Burnham, Edward F., 365
 Burns —, 228
 Burnside, John, 472
 Burr, Mary, 195
 Burrage, Henry S., 365, 377
 Robert, 472
 Barrey, Garrett, 193
 Burrih, John, 91
 Mary Elizabeth, 228
 Mercy, 91
 Burritt, —, 241
 Burrough, George, 291
 Nathaniel, 391
 Burroughs, { mr., 67, 337
 { Ann, 67
 Burrough, { Benoni, 67
 { Christopher, {
 Xpoter, {
 64, 67, 191
 Edward, 264
 Elizabeth, 264
 Mary, 195
 Nathan, 39
 Thomas, 363, 364
 William, 67
 Burscough, John, 19
 Bursley, John, 96, 99
 Burt, Abigail, 213
 Penelope, 129
 Burton, Andrew, 422
 Elizabeth, 422
 Jane, 181
 John, 422
 Richard, 270
 Barton, { Thomas, 181
 { cont'd { William, 422
 Burlidge, Thomas, 125
 Busby, Agnes, 529
 Geoffrey, 529, 530
 Isabell, 529, 530
 Mary, 530
 Thomas, 529
 Bushead, John, 274
 Bushell, captain, 257
 Bust, Eilianor, 409
 Bustian, George, 65
 Butcher, Francis, 398
 Thomas, 112
 Butler, —, 166, 163, 200, 291
 mr., 290, 363
 Ellen, 172
 Joane, 65
 John, 421
 Leven, 194
 Margaret, 351
 Mary, 274
 William, 65
 Butt, Richard, 199
 Robert, 197, 352
 Butterworth, Margaret, 336
 Button, Deborah, 359
 Mary, 359
 Butts, —, 249
 Buxola, —, 166
 Bazwell, Isaac, 483
 Susan, 483
 Bwicke, John, 350
 Byard, Ann, 193
 Bye, James, 351
 Byfield, see Bilfield.
 Byington, Ezra Hoyt, 222-226,
 367, 457
 Byles, doctor, 89
 Byley, Rebecca, 245
 Bynnon, Gabriell, 515
 Byron, { Mrs., 179
 Bayrume, { Henry, 39, 179, 185,
 332, 335
 John, 332, 335
 Margaret, 39
 William, 42, 46, 179
 Cable, mr., 132
 Esther, 214
 George, 214
 Cabot, —, 167, 209
 Sebastian, 95
 Cadamas, —, 167
 Cadman, mr., 112
 Cadwell, John, 351
 Caffuch, { John, 353
 Caffinge, {
 Calhoun, John C., 311
 Calley, Richard, 20
 Callow, -even, 63
 Callowhill, Anna, 255
 Bridget, 251
 Dennis, 251
 Elizabeth, 252
 Hanna, { 251, 252,
 Hannah, { 254, 255
 Sarah, 251
 Thomas, 251, 252, 254
 Calthorpe, William, 88
 Calvert, George, 331
 Calvin, John, 376
 Calwell, —, 529
 Cain, { Arthur, 127
 Caram, { Fortune, 127
 John, 389
 Richard, 127
 Canaball, Ellen, 393
 Cancell, John, 39
 Cameron, Hugh, 472
 Cammock, Martha, 281
 Campbell, { —, 23
 Campbell, { Ananias, 26
 Ann, 433
 Campbell, { Elizabeth, 431
 { cont'd { John Alexander, 382
 Josias, 434, 435
 Campian, { Ann, 282
 Campion, { Clement, 67
 Edward, 282
 Elizabeth, 282
 Henry, 282
 Thomas, 289
 William, 282
 Canady, captain, 452
 Cann, —, 42
 Mary, 122
 Canny, Thomas, 463
 Capel, lady, 114
 Capeline, Richard, 513
 Sarah, 514
 Capps, Robert, 144
 William, 199, 211
 Card, { Elizabeth, 464
 Carde, { William, 34
 Carew, —, 55
 Gome, 219
 Henry, 362
 Carford, Abigail, 71
 George, 71
 Carleton, Gue, 159
 Carlile, { John, 38
 Carleye, { Thomas, 11
 Carnan, Maria, 433
 Carnegie, Mrs., 382
 Carpender, Anne, 51, 52
 Catherine, 52
 Elizabeth, 52, 53
 George, 52, 53
 John, 51, 52
 Mary, 52
 Mary, 53
 Sarah, 52
 Carpenter, —, 453
 Arthur B., 176
 C. C., 385
 Champion G., 176
 Ezra, 363, 364
 George M., 225, 360
 Henry T., 176
 John A., 176
 Joshua, 118
 Julia Anne, 19
 Katherine E., 176
 Louisa, 176
 Mary L., 176
 Sarah E., 176
 Winifred G., 176
 Carr, { —, 258
 Carre, { Edward, 127
 Carraway, John, 68, 291
 Carrier, Andrew, 172
 Andrew E., 172
 Anna, 172
 Electa, 172
 Elizabeth S., 173
 Erastus, 172
 Ernest E., 173
 Mary, 172
 Mersey, 172
 Phebe A., 172
 Carrington, Mary H., 174
 Carter, mr., 286, 287
 Anne, 125, 126, 280
 Barbara, { 65, 195
 Barbary, {
 Edward, 125
 Eleanor, 466
 Elizabeth, 125, 126
 Lydia, 519
 Margaret, 66, 520
 Martine, 509
 Mary, 529
 Richard, 299
 Thomas, 464, 519, 529
 William, 286, 313, 529
 Cartier, James, 167, 216, 243

- Cartmell, Thomas, 483
 Cartwright, } —, 65
 Cartwright, } Thomas, 198
 William, 40
 Carver, William, 69, 355
 Cary, mr., 107
 Fran., 352
 Frances, 127
 Hester, 512, 513
 Thomas, 512
 Casalues, Andrew, 351
 Case, —, 373, 382
 Cass, Lewis, 255, 306-310
 Cassedy, William, 39
 Castine, } baron de, 162, 163, 323
 Casten, } Joseph Dabadis de
 Castin, } St., 446, 447
 Castle, } L. Humphrey, 62
 Castelli, } William, 66
 Catesbye, Hugh, 290
 Robert, 290
 Catline, } mr., 287
 Catlyn, } Gamaliel, 502
 Ralph, 424
 Catmer, Gamaliel, 500
 Catsness, mr., 416
 Caulder, James, 62
 Caulfield, —, 437
 Caunte, Ruth, 414
 Cause, John, 194
 Causton, Thomas, 62
 Cavalier, Peter, 472
 Cavazza, Elizabeth, 377
 Cawdall, Ellen, 184
 Thomas, 184
 Cay, Dorothy, 120
 John, 120
 Jonathan, 120
 Chackett, Elizabeth, 195
 Chadlocke, Ralph, 336
 Chadwick, Andrew, 91
 Henry, 243
 James, 276
 Thomas, 260
 Chaffin, William L., 236
 Chaigneau, Aultje, 49
 Pieter, 49
 Challoner, Robert, 251
 Thomas, 251
 William, 351, 524
 Challons, captain, 211
 Chamberlain, } —, 530
 Chamberlain, } Edward Mar-
 Chamberlain, } tin, 243
 Hannah, 169
 Joseph, 169
 William, 409
 Chambers, Anne, 392
 William, 287
 Champdoré, 246
 Champion, } Reuben, 461
 Chaymption, } Richard, 235
 —ascor, 63
 Champlain, —, 246
 Champlin, Caroline Brown, 102
 Edward Elmore, 102
 Geoffrey, 102
 John Denison, 102
 Sylvia, 102
 William Belden, 102
 Champney, William, 411
 Chandler, } Annis, 368
 Chaundler, } Arvilia, 370
 Clement, 129
 George, 378, 369
 James, 369
 Job, 63, 183
 John, 194, 316
 John Wilkes, 368
 Josephine, 369
 Lydia, 369
 Mary, 368
 Mary E., 369
 Richard, 524
 Chandler, } Roger, 369
 cont'd } Ruth, 187
 Seth, 369, 370
 William, 368
 Channing, E. P., 19
 Chantler, Thomas, 333
 Chapin, E. H., 375
 Chapman, —, 114
 Anne, 351
 Elizabeth, 256
 Henry L., 377
 Jacob, 13
 L. B., 486
 Michall, 34
 Nathaniel, 35
 Nicholas, 351
 Paul, 422
 Richard, 63
 Thomas, 351
 Chappell, Mary, 179
 Charke, Robert, 287, 288
 Charles, king, 97, 247, 263, 303,
 331, 333, 396, 417, 441
 Charles T., 336, 413, 454
 H., 22, 393, 349, 429, 442,
 455, 456
 Charleston, Nicholas, 277
 Charnock, mr., 139
 Chartman, } —, 203
 Chartman, }
 Chase, Henry Bright, 14
 Huld, 65
 Isaac, 483
 John, 195
 Jonathan, 20
 Lewis J., 245
 Mary, 483
 Patience, 188
 Sarah, 372
 Thomas, 20
 William, 188
 Chauncey, } Charles, 106
 Chauncey, } Henry, 122, 123
 I., 292
 Isaac, 106
 Mary, 106
 Sarah, 106
 Wadley, 106
 Checkley, Anthony, 406
 Elizabeth, 211
 Samuel, 211
 Cheesebrough, } Anna, 460
 Cheesebro, } Eli-sha, 460
 Nathanial, 460
 Priscilla, 91
 Samuel, 491
 Samuelli, 460
 Cheeseman, } Lieut., 70
 Chee-man, } Anne, 250
 Chisman, } Edward, 256
 John, 250
 Margaret, 202, 250
 Thomas, 250
 Cheever, Henry, 11
 Cheney, } Daniel, 10
 Cheynay, } Elmor, 10
 Frances, 256, 257
 Rebecca, 256, 257
 Rebecca, 256
 Richard, 256
 Chester, —, 383, 384
 mr., 127
 nrs., 127
 Dorothy, 192
 John, 192
 Joseph Lemuel, 112, 272
 Cheston, George, 253
 Cheswell, Thomas, 194
 Cheter, Ann, 65
 Chew, —, 221
 Child, —, 458
 Childs, } Abigail, 546
 Childs, } Alexander, 416, 417
 Child, } Benjamin, 398, 399,
 439
 Chyld, }
 Child, } Dorothy, 416, 417
 cont'd } Elizabeth, 398, 416,
 417
 Ephraim, 398, 399
 John, 346
 Joshua, 398, 399
 Mary, 250, 459
 Nathaniel, 398
 Robert, 201, 352,
 416-418
 Rosanna, 417
 Rose, 416
 Thomas, 416, 417
 Chipchase, James, 512
 Mary, 512
 Chipman, } —, 203
 Chippenham, }
 Chippe, Robert, 112
 Chittenden, John, 359
 William, 358
 Christiance, Addam, 195
 Christian, 195
 Christopher, } —, 231
 Christoier, } mr., 285
 Francis, 352
 Sally, 476
 Patrick, 476
 Chungoon, Peter, 353
 Church, } —, 502
 Church, } Benjamin, 491
 Church, } Elizabeth, 197
 Church, } Mary, 495
 Church, } Richard, 352
 Church, } Thomas, 157
 Churcheth, Eliz., 193
 Churchill, —, 192, 378
 Asaph, 240, 241
 Gardner Asaph, 239,
 241
 Churchman, William, 193
 Chute, Julian, 429
 Robert, 420
 Child, see Child.
 Cilley, Jonathan, 284
 Jonathan P., 383, 384
 Claborne, Edward, 66
 Clafin, governor, 312
 William, 222-224, 485,
 486
 Clane, George, 195
 Clap, } —, 26
 Clapp, } Abner, 172
 Arnold, 172
 Charles M., 173
 David, 239, 383, 386, 387,
 496
 Ebenezer, 211
 Elizabeth, 75
 Ely H., 172
 Emily, 172
 Harriet E., 172
 Jennette, 172
 John, 75
 Martin G., 172
 Mary Ann, 172
 Mersey, 172
 Nathaniel, 75
 Nicholas, 75
 Ralph, 172
 Clapham, Hugh, 129
 Clark, } —, 92, 169, 431, 260,
 Clarke, } 478, 532
 Clerk, } deacon, 344
 Clerke, } governor, 59
 Abraham, 29
 Andrew, 477
 Anthony, 195
 Christopher, 105
 Cicely, 468
 Daniel, 479
 Eliza, 112
 Elizabeth, 58, 173, 174
 Eunice, 171
 George Kuhn, 233,
 224

- Clark, } Gordon, 171
 conf'd } Hambrett, 169
 } Hancock, 159, 216, 477
 } Jacobus, 475
 } James Freeman, 314
 } John, 42, 58, 64, 129,
 } 215, 362, 466, 479, 529
 } John B., 379
 } L. Ward, 174
 } Lawrence, 41
 } Margaret, 471
 } Mary, 102, 215
 } Mary E., 174
 } Mary G., 174
 } Mindwell, 169
 } Nathaniel G., 356
 } Rachel, 89
 } Richard, 392
 } Samuel, 38, 344, 345
 } Samuel C., 141, 305
 } Sarah, 27, 38
 } Thomas, 84, 142, 384
 } Thomas M., 221
 } Valentine, 26 [145
 } William, 25, 27, 167
 } William B., 234, 237
- Clauson, Ann, 57
 } Jacob Randall, 57
- Clawson, ———, 415
- Clay, ———, 237, 238
 } Henry, 295
- Clayton, ———, 412
- Cleaton, } mr., 2-7
 } Ellis, 178
 } Jos., 30
 } William, 285, 286
- Cleathers, Sampson, 411
- Cleaver, mr., 303
- Cleaves, George, 86
- Clement, } John, 77
 } Clemet, }
- Clements, Walter, 252
- Clerk, } see Clark.
- Clerke, }
- Cleveland, Edmund J., 27
 } Grover, 489
- Cleworth, } Robert, 183
 } Clarthe, }
- Clife, } Edmund, 255
- Clyde, } Elme, 245
 } Henry, 258, 259
 } John, 258, 259, 410
- Clifford, governor, 15
 } David, 29
- Clinton, George, 314
 } James, 39
- Clitherby, Margaret, 65
- Clodius, Frederik, 125
 } Phillis, 129
- Clopper, Catherine, 60
 } Cornells, 60
 } Cornells Janszen, 60
 } Elizabeth, 60
 } Heijltje, 60
 } Johannes, 60
 } Margareta, 60
 } Peter, 60
- Cloyes, Thomas, 122
- Cloyse, ———, 74
 } Ruth, 74
- Cuarthe, see Cleworth.
- Clutterback, Elizabeth, 390
 } William, 390
- Coates, ———, 99, 247
- Cobb, David, 315
 } Martha, 186
 } William H., 222
- Cobham, ———, 269
- Coburn, Eliza Ann, 273
 } Thomas, 273
- Cochrane, Charles W., 387
 } Eliza Maria, 387
- Cock, } Elizabeth, 19
 } Mary, 71
- Cock, } T., 70
 } William, 421
- Cocker, } Susan, 66, 71
- Corker, } ———, 421
- Cokerell, Elizabeth, 111
- Cockin, } Joseph, 577, 598
- Cocking, } Samuel, 597, 598
- Cockran, John, 472
- Cockroft, William, 71
- Cocks, see Cox.
- Coddale, John, 350
- Coddington, William, 98
- Codman, }
- Codenham, } ———, 203 [202
 } Arthur Amory,
 } Ogden, 203
- Codnam, }
- Coe, John, 157 [224
 } Robert, 231
- Coffin, Charles Carleton, 224-
 } Michael, 34
- Cogan, Robert, 108
- Coggeshall, Anne, 402
 } C. P., 403
 } Henry T., 403
 } James, 402
 } John, 402, 403
 } Jos., 402
 } Mary, 402
- Coke, ———, 514, 533
 } Debora, 107
 } Elizabeth, 107, 129, 130
 } John, 196, 129, 381
 } Joseph, 149
 } Judith, 129
 } Samuel, 107
 } Thomas, 107, 129, 130
- Coker, ———, 106, 528
- Colborne, } Jeremiah, 499
- Coleborne, } William, 343
- Colborn, Henry, 112
- Colburn, Calvin, 425
 } Catherine Sybil, 425
 } Eliza Ann, 424, 433
 } Jeremiah, 425-433
 } John Blackman, 432
 } Nathan, 425
- Colby, Harrison G. O., 296
 } Jane Standish, 296
- Coldwell, George, 260, 263, 264
 } Samuel, 264
- Cole, } ———, 251
- Coale, } Amyes, 77, 78
- Colle, } Ann, } 127, 274, 416
 } Anne, }
- Cole, Daniel, 83, 84, 187
- Elmor, } 274
- Eliator, }
- Fortune, 127
- Francis, 70
- Gactred, 521
- George, 274
- Israel, 187
- Jacob, 274
- James, 55
- John, 274, 256
- Martin, 193
- Mary, 187, 274
- Morris, 127
- Richard, 127
- Robert, 78
- Roger, 417
- Ruth, 187
- Sarah, 274
- Stephen, 274
- Symon, 274
- Thomas, 78, 127
- Vincent, 78
- William, 65, 70, 78, 127
- Coleman, } ———, 367
- Colman, } mr., 344
 } Anne, 193
 } Francis, 399
 } Marey, 179
 } William, 64
- Coles, } Abel, 291
- Colls, } Bridget, 291
 } John, 292
 } Mary, 291 [287
- Colesworthy, Alice Elizabeth.
 } Anna, 387
 } Charles Jenkins, 387
 } Daniel Clement, 387
 } Daniel Pecker, 387
 } Ellen Maria, 387
 } George Edward, 387
 } Harriet Ann, 387
 } Mary Jane, 387
 } William Gibson, 387
- Coley, Alice, 197
- Colleton, Ann, } 275
 } Anne, }
- Charles, 275
- James, 275
- John, 275
- Katherine, 275
- Peter, 274
- Coller, Adam, 181
- Collier, } Abel, 281
- Collyer, } Benjamin, 281
 } Daniel, 122
 } Elizabeth, 281
 } Joseph, 281
 } Mary, 284
 } Nathaniel, 281
 } Samuel, 281
 } Sarah, 122
- Colliford, George, 349
- Collin, Nicholas, 257, 258
- Collington, Edward, 275
 } Isobel, 276
 } Mary, 276
 } Perrin, 275, 276
 } Robert, 276
 } Sarah, 275, 276
 } William, 276
- Collingwood, } Bridget, 113
- Collenwood, } Elizabeth, 112
- Collingwood, } Israel, } 112,
 } } 113
- Collinwood, } Israel, } 112,
 } } 113
- Collins, } ———, 456, 458, 502
- Collings, } Alice, 253
 } Amy, 509
 } Anna, 287
 } Anne, 509
 } Arrundell, 352
 } Elizabeth, 64, 65, 500
 } Ellen, 351
 } Francis, 509
 } Giles, 195, 350
 } Haldredge O., 214
 } Holdridge Ozyro, 422
 } John, 116, 117, 351
 } Jonathan, 188
 } Lawrence, 411
 } Lucy, 522
 } Richard, 522
 } Robert, 522
 } Sara, } 500
 } Sarah, }
- Susanna, 158
- Zebulor, 34
- Collis, Edward, 263
- Collymore, mr., 291
- Colton, William, 128
- Colt, Peter, 42
- Colthrop, mr., 115
- Columbus, Christopher, 131-
 } 137, 299, 412, 377

Colvey, George, 64
 Combes, John, 524
 Comer, Sarah, 27
 Comfort, Ann, 198
 Common, Arghill, 65
 Compton, Mr., 270
 Joseph, 472
 Comshute, John, 161
 Comstock, John M., 496
 Conant, Frederick O., 367
 Conway, Henry, 65
 Condit, Stephen, 29
 Conduit, Nathaniel, 133
 Cone, Daniel, 251
 O., 375 [355]
 Conquest, Richard, 66, 71, 196
 Converse, Allen, 163
 Edward, 462
 Parker Lindall, 266
 Conway, Mr., 116, 272
 Conyers, Tristram, 114
 Winifred, 114
 Conyngham, Alexander, 87, 88
 David, 87
 William, 87, 88
 Coe, George, 129
 Cook, ———, 475
 Cooke,) Alice, 331
 Ann, (84, 214, 241
 Anne,)
 Elizabeth, 123, 421
 Frederick, 28
 George, 28, 129
 Gooden, 135
 James, 218
 John, 91, 129, 135, 421
 Josiah, 83, 84, 214
 Josias, 82, 341
 Lawrence, 123
 Mercy, 475
 Miles, (257, 263
 Mives,)
 Philip, 419
 Robert, 129
 Silas, 29
 Simon, 431
 Susan, 129
 Susanna, 214
 Thomas, 128, 130
 William, 65, 133, 463, 531
 Cooks, Simon, 197
 Coombs, Sarah, 322
 Cooper, ———, 147, 511
 Edward, 61, 250
 Elinor, (351, 524
 Ellenor,)
 Elien, 526
 George, 244
 Hugh, 395
 Jarius, 524
 John, 65, 193
 Rebecca, 194
 Richard, 524
 Sarah, 524, 526
 Thomas, 503
 William, 198, 363
 Cope, A., 34
 Elizabeth, 503
 Gilbert, 229, 454
 Henry, 503
 Ursula, 394
 Copeland, Elihu, 325
 Copley, ———, 152
 Coppin,) Mary, 505
 Coppin,) William, 505
 Coppinger, Mr., 509
 Corbet, ———, 154
 Corbett, Mr., 296
 William, 442
 Corey, Arthur DeGrazine, 234, 242
 Deborah-Pendre, 234, 242

Corey,) Egleus, 267
 conf'd) Giles, (267
 Gyles,)
 Isabella, 234
 John, 280
 Corker, see Cocker.
 Corless, ———, 442
 Corlles,) Anne, 46
 Edward, 42
 Corlies,) Henry, 335
 James, 42
 Corliesse,) Richard, 46, 178
 Thomas, 178, 179,
 331, 332, 335
 Corlies,)
 Corloes,)
 Cornbury, lord, 48
 Cornely, Gurtred, 247
 Miles, 247
 Cornish, mistress, 154
 Cornix, Jane, 165
 Martha, 165
 Simond, 165
 Thomas, 165
 William, 165, 351
 Cornwall, captain, 37
 Cornwallis, lord, 143, 144, 149
 Corselli, Nicholas, 420
 Cortical, Cabral, 167
 Cossart, David, 53
 Elizabeth, 53, 59, 60
 George, 53
 Jacques, 53
 Jane, 53
 Joris, 53, 59
 Lydia, 52
 Styrtje, 53
 Coster, Esther, 515
 Hester, 515
 Cothran, ———, 374
 Coter, Susan, 371
 Cottle, ———, 141, 149, 159, 165,
 126, 141, 282
 Cotton, ———, 396
 Benjamin, 478
 Ebenezer, 347
 Hannah, 347
 John, 247
 Robert, 210
 Sampson, 288
 Theophilus, 214
 Coue, Henry, 116
 Coues, Elliott, 92
 Couldriell, William, 62
 Court,) Elizabeth, 291
 Courte,) Thomas, 291
 Cousins, Elizabeth, 128
 Covenhoven, John, 28
 Coventry, ———, 497, 510
 Coventrye,) Carre, 422
 Thomas, 23, 126
 Cowel, Susannah, 522
 William, 522
 Cowley, Charles, 161
 Cowper, Rebecca, 257, 258
 Sarah, 257
 Thomas, 263
 Cox,) Anne, 255
 Coxs,) Dorothy, 166
 Cox,) Elinor, 484
 Elizabeth, 104-106, 258,
 506
 James, 104, 195, 258
 John, 51
 Margaret, 126
 Thomas, 51, 65
 William, 51, 198
 Coy, John, 508
 Martha, 508
 Coyle, Alice, 505
 Crablock,) P. O., 301
 Crablock,) William, 210
 Crabett, John, 62
 Crabford,) Ann, 197
 Crabford,) Thomas, 350, 351

Craft, Elizabeth, 345
 Hannah, 345
 Mehitable, 345
 Samuel, 345
 Sarah, 345
 Crafts, Oliver, 64
 Cragg, ———, 442
 Cragh, Dennis, 350, 351
 Crane, ———, 114, 287, 500
 captain, 347
 Abijah, 89, 81
 Albert, 349
 Alice, 81
 Ann, 77, 79, 80
 Avis, 79
 Benjamin, 29, 78, 325
 Benjamin F., 329
 Caroline Baxter, 357
 Caroline E., 326
 Caroline L., 326
 Charles K., 326
 Charlotte, 81
 Clara L., 326
 Christa Lawrence, 329
 Douglas, 326
 Ebenezer, 79, 89, 327, 329
 Elisha Thayer, 89
 Elizabeth, 79
 Elizabeth P., 327
 Ella Florence, 329
 Elen J., 326
 Ellen Mansfield, 329
 Frances Adeline, 329
 Francis K., 326
 Hannah, 89
 Henry, 78-89, 325-329
 Henry Clay, 329
 Ichabod B., 57
 Ida Augusta, 329
 Isaac, 81
 James Brewer, 326, 327
 Jane, 79
 John, 89, 81
 John Calvin, 223
 Joseph, 57, 89, 327, 329
 Joseph H., 57
 Kate F., 326
 Lawrence L., 326
 Lemuel, 86
 Lindley Murray, 327
 Louise F., 326
 Lucinda, 326
 Luther, 79
 Mary, 89, 327
 Mary Bonner, 326
 Mehitable, 81
 Nathan, 79
 Farnelia, 327
 Philemon, 79
 Rebecca, 89
 Ruth, 89
 Sarah, 327
 Sarah S., 329
 Seymour, 327
 Sophia Angela, 329
 Stephen, 78, 79, 325
 Susan, 79
 Susan R., 57
 Susanna, (57, 79
 Susannah,)
 Thomas, 79, 89, 327-329
 Virginia Ewing, 174
 William Montgomery,
 57
 Winthrop, 326
 Winthrop Murray, 326,
 327
 Zenas, 79, 325-327
 Zenas Marshall, 325
 Cranfield, Hugh, 289
 Crantize, George, 357
 Cranston, James F., 145
 Crasbee,) Thomas, 264
 Crasbee,)
 Crassee, Nicholas, 64

- Crawford, Uriah, 472
 Crawley, H. H., 204
 Creaton, William, 193
 Creeksom, Edmund, 66
 Crespo, Manuel, 435
 Creswell, Deborah, 64
 Ruth, 133
 Cricke, —, 259
 Crickman, Edward, 350
 Jane, 359
 Crisp, Steven, 451, 409
 Stephen, 451, 409
 Crispi, Henry, 269
 Martha, 269
 Crocker, —, 231
 mr., 250
 Hannah, 349, 265
 Job, 293
 John, 271, 204
 Joseph, 349
 Margery, 204
 Mary, 199
 Crockett, Ephraim, 478
 Crockford, Maurice, 122
 Crockhay, Benjamin, 389
 Elizabeth, 389
 Eura, 289
 Croft, } James, 49
 Crotte, } Roger, 336
 Croits, Oliver, 68
 Crofins, Margaret, 65
 Crompton, Alexander, 48
 James, 43
 John, 48
 William, 154
 Cromwell, —, 154
 Oliver, 413, 440
 Richard, 440
 Cropp, Sarah, 393
 Crosby, / —, 50
 Crosbie, } Alpheus, 12, 13
 Joseph, 155
 Richard, 333
 Thomas, 55
 Crosse, Agatha, 112
 Alice, 112
 Elnor, 111, 112
 Josias, 420
 Peter, 420
 Thomas, 111
 William, 111, 349, 420
 Crossen, Ellen, 295
 Crossing, Elizabeth, 116
 Richard, 116, 234
 Crouch, Elizabeth, 110
 Mary, 63
 William, 63
 Crouchley, John, 178
 Croudeil, Eady, 65
 Crow, mr., 139
 Crowen, mr., 116, 117
 Crowley, John, 218
 Mary, 218
 Cubbridge, John, 359
 Cugley, Elizabeth, 399
 Martha, 399
 Culbeth, Roger, 332
 Collam, mr., 392
 Cuiper, John, 23
 Cumberbatch, } Elizabeth, 395
 Cumberbatch, } James, 235
 Jane, 395
 John, 395
 Cummings, B. F., 86
 E. C., 577
 John, 69
 Cunningham, —, 517
 Henry W., 221, 222
 Robert, 472
 Cuper, Nicholas, 505
 Carrous, Gabriel, 135
 Curtis, —, 135
 Anne, 223
 Curtis, } Anna, 228
 cont'd } Elizabeth Burrill, 228
 Frank George, 228
 George, 228
 George William, 223
 Jane, 73
 Joseph, 73, 139
 Mary Elizabeth, 228
 Sarah Shaw, 228
 Curwin, George R., 135, 211
 Cushing, A. K., 216
 Deborah, 216
 Hester, 313
 Josiah, 216
 Matthew, 216
 Mehitable, 216
 Cushion, —, 500
 Cushman, James M., 236
 Mary, 91
 Custis, Edmond, 258, 259
 Edward, 291
 Elizabeth, 258, 259
 Henry, 258, 259
 John, 195, 201, 258, 259, 352
 Joseph, 291
 Mary, 259
 Nicholas, 259
 Robert, 291
 Thomas, 291
 William, 291, 259
 Cutler, Abner, 75
 Anna, 75
 Tabithy, 75
 Cutter, W. R., 462, 465, 466
 William, 438
 Cutur, Francis, 196
 Dacres, Martha, 116
 Thomas, 116
 Dainty, —, 529
 Dalby, Nicholas, 351
 Dale, —, 112, 129, 246, 274, 493, 529, 531
 Elizabeth, 271, 493
 Thomas, 68, 219, 271, 493
 Dall, Caroline H., 219, 279, 349, 386
 Dallas, —, 399
 Dallaway, Humphrey, 351
 Dampport, mr., 119
 Darnell, —, 383
 Danson, William, 197
 Damsler, James, 197
 Danforth, Jona, 191
 Thomas, 504
 Daniell, Owen, 194
 Daniels, —, 365
 Ira, 461
 Danvers, Elizabeth, 524
 John, 364
 Richard, 364
 William, 364
 Darby, / mr., 183
 Darbie, / Jane, 73
 Joseph, 73
 Robert, 350
 Darcy, sergeant, 522
 Abigail, 599
 Darnton, Robert, 501
 Darrow, / George, 336
 Darrowe, / —
 Darwell, George, 145
 Dauson, Thomas, 116
 Davenant, / doctor, 337
 Davenant, / John, 134
 Davenport, mr., 525, 526
 Bennett F., 212
 J., 75
 Richard, 335
 Susanna, 75
 Daves, Edward Graham, 383, 493
 Graham, 383
 John, 383, 385
 David, John, 350
 Davis, —, 83, 91, 238
 Davies, } Andrew M. Far-
 Davis, } land, 115, 116, 222,
 Danis, } 378, 379, 385
 Davies, } Anne, 419
 Daynes, } Edith, 132
 Daynes, } Eleanor, 90
 Elizabeth, 198, 335
 Ellen Mansfield, 329
 Gabriel, 31
 George, 250
 Giles, 419
 J. D., 453
 James, 219
 John, 35, 370, 472
 Mansfield, 329
 Margaret, / 351,
 Margaret, / 419
 Martha M., 329
 Mary, 419
 Mary Cordelia, 175
 Richard, 37
 Robert, 219, 350, 354, 419, 517
 Sarah, 345
 Thomas, 211, 354
 Tobias, 419
 Valentine D., 332
 William, 62, 67, 456
 William L., 255
 Davison, Robert, 359
 Dawes, —, 255-287
 Susan, 282
 Dawn, Mary, 298
 Dawson, Nenn, 232
 Dawyes, John, 193
 Day, Edmund, 325
 Richard, 63
 Daynes, Thomas, 196
 Dayton, William, 193, 197, 355
 Charles, 55
 William, 29
 De Beaulieu, / Augustine, 505
 De Beaulieu, / Mary, 595
 De Behaulte, Elizabeth, 596
 Francis, 595
 John, 596
 Magdalen, 596
 Mary, 596
 De Bernardy, —, 52
 De Centra, —, 197
 De Costa, B. F., 217
 De Falloise, / James, 595
 De Falloise, / Samuel, 595
 Susan, 595
 De Foe, —, 519
 De Gama, Vasco, 167
 De Haven, —, 357, 235
 De June, John, 332
 De Kay, Agathe, 59
 Tennis, 59
 De Key, Elizabeth, 429
 Jacob, 429
 Mary, 429
 Michael, 429
 De Kuype, Hendrick, 457, 458
 Rubeil, 457
 De la Fontaine, Anna, 595
 Anne, 595
 Erasmus, 595
 De la Mott, Joseph, 511
 De la Pole, Catherine, 493
 Michael, 493
 De La Warr, lord, 219
 De Lancy, / see Delancy.
 De Lancy, / —
 De Lawrie, Gideon, 512
 Jane, 512
 De Meyer, Agathe, 59
 Henricus, 59
 De Peister, Anna, 429
 Jane, 429
 John, 429

- De Peister, } Jonas, 420
cont'd } Jonas, 420
 } Jonas, 420
 } Leuen, 420
 } Mary, 420
 } Peter, 420
 } William, 420
- De Soliace, Henry, 348
 De Valloise, James, 365
 De Veaux, —, 368
 De Witt, John B., 365
 De Wolf, —, 231
 Deacon, mr., 86
 } Edward, 494, 495
- Deadley, see Dudley.
 Deale, Mrs., 423
 Dealey, Dennis, 350
 Dean, } —, 293, 386
 Deane, } Catherine, 109
 } Edward, 63, 197
 } Elizabeth, 341
 } Emily S., 103
 } George, 110
 } Hannah, 347
 } John Ward, 16, 221-
 224, 242
 } Marv, 108-110 {397
 } Richard, 108-110, 396,
 } Sarah, 169
 } Stephen, 341
 } Susanna, 214, 341
 } William, 193
- Dearborn, —, 150
 } Henry, 306, 307, 309,
 312
- Deasy, James, 472, 473
 Deats, Harriet, 58
 } John, 58
 } Susan C., 58
 } William H., 58
- Deblois, Gilbert, 85
 } Stephen, 124
- Defden, Katherine, 251
 Delafield, Joseph L., 213
 Delaney, } chief justice, 49
 De Lancey, } colonel, 115
 De Launcy, } governor, 52
 } Thomas, 472
- Delano, Mary, 91
 } Rebecca, 91
 } Thomas, 91
- Delfe, Mary, 419
 Delleneroc, Emanuel, 350
 Dely, Henry, 472
- Denham, } —, 293
 Denman, } Richard, 285
 Dennam, } Walter, 26
 Denison, } Agnes, 111
 Dennison, } Daniel, 409
 Dennyson, } Edward, 110
 } George, 110, 409, 469
 } Isaac, 102
 } John, 111, 409, 460
 } Mary, 102
 } William, 110, 111
- Denmas, Joseph, 353
 Denise, Robert, 109
 Deut, mr., 116
 Deuton, Henry, 181
 Depew, Chauncey M., 459
 Derbie, lord, 44
 Derehaugh, Robert, 286
 Dermer, captain, 211
 Deronseany, John, 197
 Dersley, Frances, 415, 416
 } John, 415, 416
 } Thomas, 415, 416
- Detweiler, —, 453
 Deuse, Edward, 196
 Dewkesbery, Thomas, 531
 Dewsberry, } William, 251, 329
 Dewsbery, }
- Dexter, —, 216
 } David, 467
 } Susanna, 467
- Diamond, Nicholas, 409
 Dibble, Miriam, 169
 Dickens, Elizabeth, 266
 Dickieson, } Ellen, 394
 Diccoeson, } Richard, 391 {382
 Diconson, } Samuel Meredith,
 } William, 338
- Dicklosse, master, 236
 Dickson, see Dixon.
 Dier, see Dyer.
 Digby, —, 231
 } Anne, 351
 } Francis, 351
 } John, 351
 } Robert, 351
- Diggel, James, 177
 Dighton, Henry, 524
 } Margaret, 391
 } Thomas, 391
- Dill, John, 84
 Dimock, lieutenant, 34
 Ding, Frances, 330
 Diodati, —, 231
 Disbrow, Samuel, 357
 Diser, } —, 288
 Dwyer, } Thomasine, 288
- Ditton, Humphrey, 1-5, 253
 Dixon, } Betsey, 172
 Dickson, } John, 324
 } Thomas, 193, 527
 } Tobias, 518
- Doane, Abigail, 187
 } Ephraim, 84
 } John, 84, 84, 187
 } Joseph, 189
 } Mary, 189
 } Phebe, 476
 } Rebecca, 187
- Dockum, Jonathan, 479
 Doeg, } John, 114, 442
 Dodd, } Nathaniel, 122
 } Stephen, 515
- Doddridge, } Jane, 116
 Dodridge, } John, 115, 116
 } Judith, 116
 } Martha, 116
 } Thomas, 290
- Dodge, Joseph T., 220
 Dodginton, mr., 469
 Dodson, Thomas, 48
 Dodsworth, —, 140
 Dogget, —, 416
 Dolbeare, Benjamin, 24-27
 } David, 25-27
 } Edmund, 24, 27, 495
 } Elizabeth, 26, 27
 } George, 25-27
 } Grizzel, } 25-27
 } Grizzel, } 25-27
 } Hannah, 25-27
 } James, 24-27
 } John, 24-27, 494
 } Joseph, 24, 27
 } Martha, 27
 } Mary, 25, 27
 } Richard, 495
 } Samuel, 25-27
 } Sarah, 25-27
 } Thomas, 25-27
 } Zibiah Royall, 27
- Dolphin, John, 126
 Dolveere, Manuelli, 193
 Domavill, John, 331
 Donal, king, 87
 Donchaster, Nathaniel, 63
 Doollittle, Abraham, 494, 495
 } Benjamin, 361
 } Joane, 495
 } Martha, 172
 } Sarah, 361
- Doone, Daniel, 133
 Dorney, Henry, 115, 117
 Dorr, Dalton, 215
 } Henry C., 225
- Dorrington, Francis, 501
 } Joane, 501
- Dorset, —, 519
 Dorton, Rhoda, 281
 Dotey, Edward, 82
 Doue, Francis, 193
 Douglas, } —, 238
 } captain, 67
 Douglass, } doctor, 342, 393
 Douglass, } —, 13, 14
 } Daniel, 194
 } Mary E., 369
- Doumbell, John, 178
 } Richard, 178
- Dounman, William, 250
 Dove, Alice, 131
 } Anne, 249
 } Elizabeth, 249
 } Francis, 152-153
 } Henry, 134
 } John, 134, 249
- Dow, —, 179
 } Neal, 387
- Dowett, colonel, 37, 155
 Dowde, Henry, 358, 359
 Dowding, Robert, 129
 Dowland, Edmund, 196
 Downan, } —, 293
 Downam, } —, 293
 Downham, }
- Downe, Mathew, 351
 Downes, Alice, 299
 } Frances, 128
 } Jeff, 246
 } Richard, 63
- Downing, } —, 200, 495
 Downeinge, } mr., 287
 Downey, } Alicia, 299
 } Elizabeth, 423
 } George, 286
- Dowse, Thomas, 211
 Doyley, John, 394
 } Mary, 394
 } Ursula, 394
- Dozerell, Joseph, 195
 Drake, —, 67, 206, 231, 510
 } mr., 216, 323
 } Roger, 274
 } Samuel G., 429
- Draper, Betty, 343
 } Daniel, 343
 } Edward, 109
 } Mary, 109, 397
 } Richard, 193
 } Susan, 108, 109, 397
 } Thomas, 350
- Drax, —, 391
 Drew, mr., 284
 } Symon, 69
- Driner, Jane, 65
 Dront, Richard, 198
 Druen, Martha, 198
 Drummond, J. H., 486
 Dry, } Abraham, 395
 Drye, } Dorothy, 395
 } Jane, 395
- Dryden, —, 444
 } Henry, 262
- Du Cornet, Anna, 512, 513
 } Daniel, 512, 513
- Du Quesne, John, 502
 Dubois, Isaac, 50
 Ducey, Elizabeth, 530
 } Richard, 530
- Dudley, } —, 120
 Deadley, } Anne, 121
 } Dean, 121, 239, 241
 } Dorothy, 121
 } John, 297, 359, 532
 } Jonathan, 360
 } Judith, 532
 } Martha, 532
 } Mary, 532
 } Richard, 168, 263

- Dudley, } Samuel, } 121, 468
cont'd } Samuel, }
 } Sarah, 360
 } Thomas, 121, 239, 241
Dudsbury, Thomas, 112
Duff, Mountstuart E. Grant, 232
Duffield, Eleanor, 57
 Jane, 57
 Robert E., 57
 Walter, 255
Duke, Thomas, 195
Dummer, William, 33, 37, 38,
 155-157, 160, 161,
 315, 318, 320, 321,
 410, 450, 452
Dummett, —, 436
Dunbabin, John, 184
Dunbar, —, 231
Dunbar, Thomas, 65
Duncan, Leland L., 199
Dunham, Thomas, 411
Dunkon, Elizer, 258
Dunn, Francis, 28
 George, 396
 Thomas, 472
Dunning, Elizabeth, 423
Dunstrete, Gyles, 183
Dutton, Mr., 500
 Thomas, 195
Dunwoody, —, 238
Dardant, Andrew, 521
 Grace, 521
 Robert, 521
Derdent, Johane, 519
Dargin, —, 29
Durham, Elizabeth, 195
Dutton, —, 239, 241
 Dorcas S., 174
Duyckinck, Evert August, 387,
 426, 428
Dwight, —, 292
 James S., 461
 John S., 386
Dwinell, Martha Griffin, 163
Dyer, —, 254, 522
Dyer, —, 526
Dier, } Frances, 71
 John, 66, 71, 527
 Thomas, 197, 198
Dygbby, } Grace, 177
Dygly, }
Dyggie, Hughe, 44
Dyke, Abigail, 121, 122
 Dorothy, 122
 Eleanor, 122
 Jeremiah, 121, 122
 Lucy, 122
 Peter, 122
 Sarah, 122
Dyman, }
Dymon, } —, 203
Dyham, }
Dymerie, } Gyles, 127
Dymery, } Nicholas, 127
Dysen, captain, 310
Dyser, see Duser.
Dytchfield, John, 185
Eairs, Elizabeth, 187
Eale, Katherine, 195
 William, 194
Eames, Theodore, 11
Earle, George, 62
Earstave, Elizabeth, 231
Earwaker, J. P., 339
Easterbrook, Ann, 73
 H. H., 496
Eaton, Amasa M., 225, 491
 John, 257
Ebbs, Anne, 501
 Elizabeth, 501
 Marg., 501
Eborne, John, 282
Eckersley, } Roger, 46
Eccarsclaire, } Thomas, 43, 46
Eccarsclay, } William, 181
Echcersley, }
Eckly, John, 352
Eddy, Rebecca Miller, 388
Eden, Elizabeth, 395
 John, 333
 Thomas, 179
Edens, Amy, 291
Edes, Henry H., 221, 222
Edgar, Amye, 64
Edge, Mrs., 277
 James, 43
 Mary, 277
 Richard, 47, 331
 Roger, 47
 Simon, 47
 Thomas, 331
 Walter, 277
Edgworth, Mr., 392, 393
Edicke, Sarah, 198
Edkins, Edward, 460
Edlin, John, 520
Edmonds, —, 119
Edmunds, } Bridgett, } 198, 202
 Brigett, }
 Elizabeth, 198
 Jacob, 30
 Jane, 351
 John, 198
 Katherine, 198
 Richard, 198 } 210
 Thomas, 198, 202,
 307
Edward III., 367
Edwards, —, 114
Edwardes, } Bridget, 197
 Eleanor, 197
 John, 64, 351
 Joseph, 193
 Maryon, 129 } 460
 Thomas, 114, 257,
 William, 350, 351
Egerton, Mr., 398
 Raph, 114
Elbridge, Aldworth, 350, 399
 Elizabeth, 389
 Giles, 389, 390
 John, 389, 390
 Martha, 389
 Robert, 389
 Thomas, 389
Eldridge, Frances, 66
Elfrith, captain, 211
Elinis, Bright, 65
Elliot, —, 98, 238
Elliot, } commodore, 295
 lady, 337
 lieut., 319
 Mr., 110
 Abraham, 193
 Alice, 198
 Charles W., 489
 Elizabeth, 198
 Francis, 66
 Hannah, 495
 Jacob, 456, 458
 James, 197
 John, 86, 405, 450
 Margaret, 405
 Mary, 405
 Mary Ann, 229
 Samuel, 494, 405
 Thomas, 137
Elithorp, Henry, 346
 Mehitabel, 346
Elizabeth, queen, 42, 43, 45, 92,
 119, 208, 262, 266, 286
Ellam, Andrew, 395
 Peter, 47
Ellenor, Bridgett, 194
Ellery, Mr., 212
 Harrison, 232
 William, 419
Ellicott, —, 231
Elliman, }
Elliam, }
Ellingham, } —, 203
Ellyman, }
Elyman, }
Elyman, }
Elyngham, }
Ellis, Adelaide Louisa, 373
 Alice, 65
 Anna Cornelia, 573
 Eliza Ann, 373
 Eliza Ann Coburn, 373
 Harriet, 373
 John, 423, 567
 Joshua, 373
 Martha Josephine, 373
 Owen, 120
 Richard, 198
 Rowland, 373
 Sarah, 373
 Sarah Frances, 373
 William, 65
Elison, Henry, 344
Ellit, Margaret, 522
 Richard, 522
Elmore, —, 401
 Mary, 401
Elston, John, 442
Elton, —, 237
Ely, Mr., 130
 James, 29
 Sarah, 170
 William D., 225, 243
Emerson, Brown, 199
Emery, George H., 392
 Samuel H., 225, 236
Emmes, Hannah, 476
 Joshua, 476
Emott, James, 51
Emporor, } Francis, 197, 354
Emporor, }
Empson, —, 398
Emson, } Elizabeth, 484
 Thomas, 538
 William, 398
Enderbey, Daniel, 521
Enderton, James, 47
Endicott, —, 97
Endecott, } John, 343, 471
 Joseph, 11
 Mary, 470
 Samuel, 470, 471
 Sarah, 470
Englishe, John, 247
Ensign, Charles Sidney, 223,
 244, 366
Ensworthe, Nicholas, 255
Epps, Martha, 129
Erlam, John, 41
Ernst, Carl W., 219, 220
Lrrondelle, —, 216
Ervell, Ann, 406
Essex, —, 249, 492, 521
Essington, Anne, 254
 Thomas, 254
Etheridge, Joan, 498
 William, 408
Etting, } dominie, 257
Ettinge, } Frank M., 99
Eures, Isaac, 117
Eustis, —, 150
 Arthur, 419
 Margery, 419
 William, 395, 312
 William Tracy, 223, 224
Evans, } Anne, 199, 112, 415
Evans, } Charles, 199, 415
Evans, } Edward, 519
 Elizabeth, 109, 399, 400
 Hughe, 519
 Ira C., 199
 Jane, 109, 112
 John, 59, 199

Evans, } Mary, 65, 69, 105, 252
cont'd } Richard, 112

Sarah, 139
 Thomas, 63, 69, 109
 William, 109, 115

Eve, ———, 409

Evelyn, ———, 167, 133, 410

Everad, Robertus, 408

Thomas, 194

Everage, Thomas, 352

Evered, Edward, 38, 339

Everett, } Edward F., 229

Everitt, } John, 195

Richmond P., 225

William, 92

Everts, John, 358, 359

Mary, 359

Ewer, George, 476

Exfecketer, Jonathan, 62

Fairbanks, Richard, 229

Fairfax, ———, 221, 281, 404,

412, 501

Fall, Stephen, 412

Fane, ———, 117

Faning, Edmund, 460

Edward, 460

Fardinand, James, 199

Farinall, Elizabeth, 66

Lewis, 66

Farnall, Lewes, 194

Farme, Alice, 351

Farmer, Anna, } 523

Anne, } 523

Edward, 523

George, 523

John, 299

Mary, 351

Noah, 516

Richard, 352

Thomas, 523

Farnham, ———, 380

Clement, 523

Farnsworth, } John, 45, 324

Farnsworth, } Margaret, 45

Farnworth, } Relief, 385

Rice, 45

Thomas, 45, 331

Farraud, doctor, 467

Mary, 467

Richard, 467

Farell, Richard, 197

Farrar, John, 62

Farrow, John, Pendleton, 421,

492

Farweather, mrs., 247

Fashlor, } Farmer, 63

Faucon, Lucien, 234

Fawcner, ———, 204

Fayerweather, Thomas, 482

Feake, } Alice, 518

Feke, } Anne, 515, 516

Andica, 517

Edmond, 516

Edward, 516, 517

Elizabeth, 213

James, 515-518

John, 516-518

Judith, 515-517

Margaret, 515, 516

Mary, 516-518

Parnell, 515, 516

Rebecca, 516, 517

Robert, 215, 517, 518

Samuel, 507

Sarah, } 516, 517

Simon, 516

Susan, 517

Thomas, 516, 517

Tobias, 518

William, 515-518

Featherstone, Hennage, 503

Feeld, John, 285

Feild, see Field.

Fell, William, 195

Fellgate, Sarah, 415

Tobias, 415

William, 415

Felt, ———, 165, 485, 508

Fench, Gilbert, 183

Fenn, } Benjamin, 253, 254

Fen, } James, 253, 254

Joseph, 254

Martha, 254

Mary, 254

Samuel, 253, 254

Sarah, 254

Susanna, 254

Fennell, Martha, 199

Fenner, ———, 517

Fennett, Nicholas, 352

Fenney, mrs., 490

George, 405

Fenton, mrs., 282

Randall, 407

Fernhaugh, John, 70

Ferrars, ———, 502

Ferris, Jesse, 213

M. P., 215

Fidge, } David, 280

Fidr, } Elizabeth, 280

Fyde, } James, 280

Fyde, } Jeremy, 280

Mary, 280

Field, ———, 88

Feild, } Anne, 361

Feild, } David, 361

Feilde, } Edward, 360

Ichabod, 361

Joane, 519

Lois, 361

Raphe, 519

Robert, 519

Walbridge Abner, 222,

224

Fifield, Jonathan, 478

Fige, } Thomas, 244, 245

Fyge, } Thomas, 244, 245

Filley, Anna, 169

Samuel, 169

Finch, ———, 107

Finche, } Anne, 194

Finche, } Bethia, 520

Fynch, } Edward, 520

Francis, 520

Hannah, 520

Isaac, 520

James, 41

John, 195, 520

Judith, 520

Raph, } 520

Raphe, } 520

Rose, 520

Symon, 520

William, 298, 519, 520

Fines, ———, 279, 289, 552

Finley, colonel, 366

Firman, } Alice, 497

Firmen, } Christopher, 408

Fyrmyrn, } John, 495

Fish, } Lady, 399

Fishe, } Abigail, 73

Bernardiston, 396

Johannes, 117

John, 409

Keziah, 75

William, 397

Fisher, doctor, 233

Anne, 232

Irving, 377

Jeremiah, 28

John, 127, 223, 263, 408,

409

Joice, 127

Jonathan, 89

Maria, 397

Merion, 198

Rachel, 29

Fisher, } Robert, 66

cont'd } Susanna, 117

William, 127

Fiske, John, 363

Fitch, captain, 211

Anginette, 371

Talbot, 522

Thomas, 371

Fitchet, Richard, 178

Fitt, Robert, 66

Fitts Jarrell, Morris, 351

Fitz Jeffery, George, 502

Fizwell, Mary, 405

Flagg, Betty, 436

Hiram, 436

Flahartie, James, 193

Flamsteede, William, 277

Fleetwood, Francis, 195

Fleischman, Dirk, 303

Elizabeth, 303

Samuel, 303

Flemine, Charles, 63

Fleming, Henry, 453, 455

Margaret, 455

Robert, 430

Fletcher, governor, 59

mr., 303

Alice, 394, 395

Anne, 395

Bartholomew, 177

Edward, 196

Hugh, 395, 396

James, 394-396

Jane, 395, 396

John, 41, 47, 396

Margaret, 395

Mary, 395

Miles, 395, 396

Richard, 395, 396

Roger, 261, 352, 353

Thomas, 353

Flewellen, Abell, 199

Flexney, Richard, 460

Fliteroff, } Edward, 42

Fliteroffe, } Roger, 42

Florons, Juan, 168

Floyd, } Theodore, 350

Floyde, } Thomas, 280

Flud, mrs., 121

Fluelin, mrs., 391

Fogg, } John, 109, 397

Fog, } John S. H., 432, 463,

Fogge, } 469

Raffe, } 109, 110, 397,

Raffe, } 439

Ralph, } 439

Susan, 109, 397

Folger, see Fouldger.

Follett, Edward, 351

William, 169

Folsom, Albert A., 211, 215, 222

—224

Ebenezer, 478

Elizabeth, 215

Fanny, 215

John West, 215

Nancy, 215

Samuel, 215

Sarah, 215

Fonnereau, ———, 491

Footes, Jane, 350

Foot, ———, 122

Richard, 271

Footman, ———, 238

Forbes, James, 472

Forby, Bent, 137

Ford, ———, 231

David, 29

John, 62

Paul Leicester, 489

Philip, 119

Sarah, 351

Worthington C., 272, 385,

472

- Foreman, Edward, 66
 Forman, Alexander, 194
 Elizabeth, 90
 Samuel, 90
 Forsaith, Sarah, 171
 Forster, Elizabeth, 332
 Reginald, 324
 Fort, Joseph, 30
 Fortery, Anne, 511
 Elizabeth, 511
 Jacob, 511
 Fortune, —, 388
 Foss, Jane R., 477
 Solomon, 477
 Fossett, Mathewe, 353
 Foster, —, 290, 510
 mr., 121
 Bertha Victoria, 353
 C., 391
 Dorcas, 66
 Elizabeth, 10
 Ella M., 433
 Flora Fairbanks, 301
 Freeman, 433
 G., 391
 Godfrey, 361
 Joseph, 351, 493
 Nathaniel, 10
 Reginald, 19
 Richard, 66; 71, 350
 Susan, 352
 Fotherley, mr., 491
 Foveks, Elizabeth, 65
 Fouldger, Margaret, 469
 Richard, 449, 410
 Fountaine, Thomas, 505
 Fountlyne, Mary, 197
 Roger, 197
 Fowle, Jonathan, 148
 Fowler, mr., 115
 A. B., 172
 Abiathra, 360
 Osburt, 138
 Samuel, 461
 Sarah Angelina, 172
 Sene, 360
 Fox, —, 139, 400
 Foxe, —, 44
 Elizabeth, 522
 George, 251
 Jacob, 464
 John, 522
 Stephen, 277
 William, 182, 465, 466
 Foxcroft, Francis, 466
 Thomas, 466
 Foycue, Nicholas, 359
 Franchishe, John, 364
 Francis I., 167, 168, 216
 Francis, of Assisi, 190
 rev. dr., 313
 G. F., 455
 G. G., 454
 Mary, 65
 Franck, Alice, 566
 John, 566
 Franklin, —, 438
 Francken, —, captain, 156, 158
 Francklin, —, Benjamin, 237
 Francklyn, —, 238, 287, 490,
 495
 Ellen, 451
 John, 66
 Fraunce, John, 178
 Richard, 178
 Roger, 332
 Frederick the Great, 146
 Freeman, —, 86, 106, 134, 187
 Benjamin, 475
 Benaet, 187
 Dorothy, 73
 Edmond, 475
 Elizabeth, 72, 73, 474
 Hannah, 475
 Freeman, —, John, 63, 72, 73, 85,
 cont'd —, 187
 Joseph, 72, 73
 Mercy, 187, 474
 Patience, 187
 Samuel, 83, 84, 474
 Sarah, 475
 Thomas, 49, 85
 Freese, Joseph, 479
 Freesell, Daniel, 197
 Frel, Thomas, 526
 Fremling, Joanna, 200
 John, 200
 Fremont, —, 228
 French, mr., 526
 A. D. Weld, 357, 362
 Abigail, 359, 360
 Ada, 361
 Alice, 362
 Andrew, 19
 Anne, 361
 Beulah, 361
 Catey, 361
 Chloe, 361
 Deborah, 359, 360
 Deilah, 361
 Deliverance, 359
 Diadema, 360
 Didymus, 360, 361
 Ebenezer, 359, 360
 Edmond, 351
 Elizabeth, 351, 359
 Ely, 361
 Enos, 360, 361
 Eunice, 361
 George, 363
 Hannah, 359
 Ichabod, 360, 361
 Jackson Browne, 436
 Jemima, 360
 Jerusha, 361
 John, 350, 359-361
 Jonathan, 59
 Lois, 361
 Lynn, 361
 Maria Frances, 436
 Martha, 359
 Mary, 3 9-362
 Mercy, 359, 360
 Moses, 119
 Philemon, 360, 361
 Rebecca, 89, 359
 Ruth, 360, 361
 Samuel, 359-361
 Sarah, 89, 359-361
 Sene, 360
 Susannah, 360
 Thomas, 129, 357-362,
 479
 Wealthy, 361
 William, 29, 479
 Frenchman, John, 551
 Frend, —, Gregory, —, 181
 Friende, —, Gregorie, —
 Freshwater, John, 507
 Thomas, 507, 509
 Friedenwald, —, 383
 Frink, —, Abigail, 73
 Frinke, —, Elizabeth, 73
 John, 469
 Sarah, 73
 Thomas, 73
 Frisby, James, 351
 Frislie, Andrew, 198
 Fritchie, Barbara, 379, 380, 386
 Frith, William, 289
 Frogmore, John, 524
 Frost, Joshua, 461
 Frothingham, —, 510
 Bridget, 415
 Charles, 414, 415
 Christopher, 415
 Elizabeth, 415
 John, 415
 Frothingham, —, Margaret, 414
 cont'd —, Peter, 415
 Stephen, 415
 Fry, —, Dorothy, 429
 Frye, —, George, 429
 John, 429
 Fryer, Henry, 422
 John, 139
 Robert, 138
 William, 351
 Fulkerson, Dennis, 28
 Richard, 28
 Fuller, —, 119
 chief justice, 489
 surgeon, 214
 Abraham, 119
 Elizabeth, 214
 John, 312
 Joseph, 312
 Lydia, 312
 Susan, 483
 William, 483
 William L., 226
 Fulsher, Thomas, 355
 Furber, Daniel L., 443
 Edward, 514
 Jane, 514
 Furguson, Mary C., 435
 Furman, Johnathan, 59
 Furnish, William, 422
 Fyze, see Fize.
 Fynch, see Finch.
 Gace, Agnes, 119, 111
 John, 119, 111
 Miles, 111
 Gadby, John, 52
 Gadsby, Mary Augusta, 372
 Gage, Apphia, 236
 Gaine, —, 54
 Gainer, —
 Gainer, —, Thomas, 499
 Gayner, —
 Gaines, see Gayne.
 Galbut, Margaret, 272
 Gale, Robert, 349
 Theophilus, 116, 117
 Gall, Lambert, 353
 Gallington, —, 192
 John, 131
 Gallop, —, Ellen, 65
 Galopp, —, John, 400
 Galloway, James, 472
 Gama, Vasco da, 167
 Gamage, Abigail, 56
 Catherine Singer, 55,
 56
 Elizabeth, 56
 John, 55, 56
 William, 56
 Ganey, —, Alice, 55, 259
 Gany, —, Anna, 259
 Gayney, —, Anne, 259
 Elizabeth, 252
 Henrie, 259
 Margaret, 259
 Margerie, 259
 Margerie, 65
 William, 259
 Garde, Roger, 14
 Gardner, —, 191, 285, 287
 Gardener, —, Asa Bird, 366
 Gardner, —, Benjamin, 315
 Gardyner, —, Cates, 347
 Christopher, 96, 97
 Elihu, 345
 Elizabeth, 79, 345
 Eunice, 171
 Henry, 64
 John, 287, 283, 412
 Julian, 287
 Martha, 287, 288,
 324
 Mary, 345

- Gardner, } Nathaniel, 345
cont'd } Peter, 345
 Richard, 106
 Samuel, 345
 Sayrs, 29
 Stephen, } 287, 288
 Steven, }
 William, 29, 180
 Garland, Elizabeth, 65
 George, 472
 Garnett, Jonathan, 198
 Garrett, } ———, 286
 Garrette, } John, 363
 Thomas, 63
 Garrison, William Lloyd, 387
 Gary, } Joseph, 214
 Geary, } Nathaniel, 110
 Ruth, 214
 Gascoine, William, 424
 Gaskin, Elizabeth, 197
 Laull, 197
 Savill, 193
 Gate, Thomas, 523
 Gates, general, 81
 Francis, 111
 Thomas, 210, 211
 Gats, Mary, 74
 Thomas, 72
 Gause, Nathan, 480
 Gawde, Dennis, 464
 Gay, } ———, 231
 Gaye, } mr., 481
 George, 193
 Gilbert, 68
 Gayer, ———, 77
 Gayne, } William, 66, 71
 Gaines, }
 Geare, William, 280
 Geary, see Gary.
 Gee, Mary, 70
 Thomas, 196
 Walter, 70
 Geer, Curtis M., 173
 Dorothy, 173
 Mary L., 173
 Geering, } Anne, 399
 Geeringe, } John, 399, 497
 Gereinge, } Rebecca, 497
 Simon, } 398, 399
 Symon, }
 Gefferyes, Richard, 64
 Gelding, Elizabeth, 64
 Gelton, Thomas, 63
 George, king, 124
 mr., 284
 prince of Denmark, 51
 A. E., 466
 Anne, 351
 Cromwell G., 301
 S. A., 361
 Simon, 55
 William, 301
 Gerard, } Charles, 455
 Gerrard, } Francis, 114
 Gerrarde, } Gilbert, 114
 Isabel, 114
 John, 114
 Katherine, 114
 Mary, 114
 Robert, 40
 Thomas, 114
 William, 114, 115
 Gerdan, Daniel, 196
 Germain, George, 462
 Gerrish, Anna, 569
 Elizabeth, 469
 James S., 11
 John, 469
 Joseph, } 469
 Joseph, }
 Gerton, Thomas, 30
 Gest, John, 184
 Geste, Richard, 42
 Gibbon, John, 22, 23
 Gibbs, } ———, 287, 416
 Gibbes, } Lieut., 211
 Clemence, 413
 Mary, 286
 Nathaniel, 195
 Richard, 351
 Robert Johnson, 453
 Samuel, 259
 William, 413
 Gibson, ———, 382
 John, 382
 William, 524
 Gidderrill, John, 525
 Gifford, William L. R., 243
 Gilbert, Abby Maria, 173
 Albert Champion, 175
 Albert W., 174
 Allan, 174
 Ann C., 174
 Anna S., 173
 Anna, 173, 175
 Anna C., 174
 Anna Lauretta, 175
 Arthur Randolph, 174
 Augusta G., 215 [174
 Charles Augustus, 173,
 Charles E., 174
 Charles M., 174
 Cordelia E., 175
 Daniel, 215, 326
 David M., 175
 Dorcas S., 174
 Edwin R., 174
 Edwin Randolph, 173
 Elizabeth, 75
 Ella J., 174
 Ellen, 174
 Emma, 175
 Frank M., 175
 George L., 174
 Henry Champion, 174
 Ida A., 175
 James, 498
 Jeanne, 62
 John Randolph, 175
 Josiah Champion, 173,
 174
 Louisa H., 174
 Louisa M., 174
 Mary Cordelia, 175
 Mary H., 174
 Mary J., 174, 175
 Mary Lauretta, 174
 Mary W., 175
 Melissa Ann, 173, 174
 Myron Randolph, 175
 Penelope, 196
 Peyton Randolph, 173
 Ralph Davis, 175
 Ralph Porter, 173, 174
 Reuben R., 174
 Roswell W., 175
 Samuel D., 174
 Samuel Epaphroditus,
 173, 175
 Samuel H., 175
 Samuel S., 174
 Sarah Louisa, 174
 Sarah S., 174
 Sarah Theresa, 173
 Susan D., 215
 Thomas, 223
 Virginia Ewing, 174
 William, 497, 498
 William A., 174
 Gildersleves, Thomas, 29
 Giles, } Francis, 521
 Gyles, } John, 32, 33, 36, 253
 Gill, William, 183
 Gillet, } Aaron, 169-176
 Gillet, } Aaron G., 173
 Gillette, } Abel, 169
 Gillett, } Abel Russell, 170
 Gillette, } Abigail, 169-171
 Gillet, } Abigail R., 171
cont'd } Adelaide, 176
 Adeline, 171
 Adonijah, 179
 Alfred, 179
 Alice Williams, 175
 Alvin, 179
 Amasa, 179
 Amos, 171
 Anna, 169, 171, 172
 Anna C., 173
 Annie, 171
 Anson, 170
 Asa, 171
 Asa E., 171
 Ashbel, 169
 Azuba, 179
 Belinda, 171
 Benjamin F., 171
 Bethiah, 175
 Betsey, 170-172
 Caleb, 179
 Caleb H., 170 [175
 Currie Richardson,
 Catherine, 173
 Charles, 169, 170
 Charles E., 175
 Charles L., 172
 Charles Ripley, 175
 Charles Robert, 175
 Charles W., 173
 Civil, 170
 Cornelius, 169
 D., 170
 Daniel, 169, 171
 Daniel W., 172
 David, 169
 Deborah, 169
 Dirius Eliza, 179
 Dorothy, 169
 Edwin R., 173
 Elijah, 170, 172
 Eliphale, 170
 Elisha, 171
 Elizabeth, 169, 171, 173
 Elizabeth C., 171
 Elizabeth S., 173
 Ely, 170, 172, 173, 175,
 176
 Ely A., 171
 Ely Hall, 172, 173, 175,
 176
 Emma, 173
 Emma Louisa, 173
 Ernest Stimpson, 176
 Esther, 169, 170
 Eunice, 171
 Ezra, 171
 Ezra Hall, 173, 175
 Ezra Kendall, 175
 Ezra S., 171
 Fanny Westfield, 175
 Frances, 173
 Frances R., 171
 Francis, 169, 171
 Grace Fidelia, 176
 Grace Gatzmer, 176
 Hannah, 169, 170, 172,
 173
 Harriet M., 173
 Harvey, 171
 Helen C., 176
 Helen Field, 176
 Henry, 179
 Homer W., 176
 Hulda, 171
 Irene, 175
 Israel, 170
 Jane, 173, 176
 Jeremiah, 169
 Jerusalem, 179
 Jerusha R., 171
 Joanna, 169-171
 Joel D., 173

- Gillet, } John, 66, 169, 171
 cont'd } John E. Berr, 173, 176
 John M., 171, 172
 John R., 171
 John W. Schield, 176
 Jonah, 170 [385
 Jonathan, 168-170, 383,
 Joseph, 169-171
 Joseph E., 172
 Joseph L., 171
 Josiah, 169-176
 Josiah Augustus, 175
 Joyce, 170
 Julia, 171
 Julia E., 176
 Kate, 175
 Laura, 170, 172
 Lida, 171
 Lizzie, 175
 Lois, 170
 Louis, 170
 Louise E., 170
 Lozetta, 172
 Lucy, 171
 Lucy J., 173
 Luna, 170
 Lydia, 170, 171
 Mandana, 171
 Marcy, 170
 Maria H., 175
 Mark D., 173
 Martha, 170, 172, 173
 Martha M., 173
 Martin, 170, 171
 Mary, 168-176
 Mary A., 176
 Mary Ann, 172
 Mary H., 173
 Mary J., 172, 175
 Mary K., 171
 Mary L., 173
 Mary M., 172
 Mary Marshall, 175
 Mary W., 168 [175
 Mary Williams, 173,
 Mattie M., 173
 Mehitabel, 171
 Mercy, 172
 Meshulam, 170
 Mindwell, 169
 Miriam, 169
 Nabby, 171
 Nancy M., 171
 Nathan, 168
 Nehemiah, 170
 Noah, 169
 Noah H., 171
 Olive, 170
 Ormel, 170
 Ozias, 170
 Patience, 171
 Phoebe L., 172
 Phoebe, 170-172
 Priscilla, 169
 Ralph, 171
 Reynold, 170
 Robert H., 173
 Rogers, 171
 Russell, 172, 173
 Rutie, 170 [176, 383
 Salmon Come, 168, 173,
 Samuel, 169-171
 Samuel S., 171
 Sarah, 169-171
 Sarah Amanda, 176
 Sarah Ann, 172
 Sarah E., 176
 Shadrack, 171
 Solomon, 172
 Solomon L., 172, 173
 Solomon T., 170
 Steers, 170
 Sybil, 170
 T. Augusta, 172
- Gillet, } Theodosia, 171
 cont'd } Thomas, 169
 Timothy, 169
 Walter H., 175
 Wealthy, 172
 William, 175
 William Ely, 173, 175
 William Hooker, 169
 William Kendall, 175
 Zeruah, 171
 Zilpha, 171
- Gilliland, James, 472, 473
 Gilling, Thomas, 356
 Gillow, Anne, 289
 Francis, 280
 Gilman, Gorham D., 366
 Nicholas, 287
 Gilott, Johane, 129
 Gilson, mrs., 116
 Ginkius, Alice, 63
 Giovanni, —, 168
 Gladden, Washington, 386
 Gladstone, William E., 371, 488
 Gladwin, Thomas, 350
 Glanvil, Thomas, 29
 Glascock, } Deborah, 64
 Glascocke, } J. L., 111
 Robert, 64, 68, 70
 Glass, } Donkin, 193
 Glasse, } John, 112
 Gleane, } George, 195
 Mary, 195
 Glen, —, 298
 Glenham, }
 Glenham, } —, 263
 Glenham, }
 Glenham, }
 Glidden, Catherine C., 371
 John, 370
 John M., 371
 Sarah, 370
 Susan, 371
 William Taylor, 370,
 371
- Glide, Richard, 169
 Glover, } —, 404
 Glover, } mrs., 393, 410
 Glover, } mrs., 505
 Glover, } rev., 219
 Glouer, }
 Ali, 291
 Anna, 503, 509
 Anne, 500, 501, 503
 Bennett, 503
 Carolus, } 500, 502,
 Charles, } 503
 Deborah, 501, 502
 Dorothy, 501
 Elizabeth, 397, 499-
 501, 503, 504
 Ellen, 498
 Francis, 501, 502
 Gabriel, 194, 105
 Henry, 392
 Jane, 502
 Joane, 501
 John, 104, 105, 193,
 196, 498, 505, 509
 Josse, 499, 502-504
 Mary, 195, 503
 Priscilla, 503, 504
 Ralph, 509
 Richard, } 46,
 Richard, } 194,
 105, 178, 500-503
 Roger, 497-501
 Samuel, 506
 Sara, } 283, 497,
 Sarah, } 499-504
 Susan, 498
 Theodora, 502
 Thomas, 509
- Goare, —, 38
 Godbear, John, 47
 Godby, }
 Godbye, } Thomas, 63, 65, 68
- Goddard, Ann, 116
 Christopher, 282
 Edward, 116
 John, 176, 282
 Mary, 176, 282
 Robert H. L., 225
 Susanna, 116
 Thomas, 116
 Godfrey, Abigail, 489
 Annie, } 199
 Amy, }
 Anne, 199
 Catherine, 199
 Daniel, 199
 Esther, 73
 John, 193-195, 199
 Mary, 199
 Matthew, 199
 Thomas, 73
 William, 199
 Godly, Thomas, 352
 Godsall, Elizabeth, 512
 Jane, 512
 Godscall, James, 596
 Jane, 596
 Goffe, Anne, 412, 414
 Elizabeth, 412
 Deborah, 412
 James, 412
 Mary, 412
 Stephen, 413
 William, 412, 413
 Gold, Joseph, 159
 Goldam, Henry, 558
 Golden, Thomas, 181
 Goldman, doctor, 592
 George, 592
 Jane, 392
 Robert, 392
 Goldsmith, } mrs., 415
 Gouldsmith, } George, 529
 Mary, 182
 William, 198, 392
 Goldstone, Richard, 196
 Goldwiler, Elizabeth, 417
 Gollopp, Thomas, 197
 Gonne, —, 226
 Gomogh, Donogh, 196
 Goodale, Benjamin N., 249
 Ruth, 244
 Goodall, Bryan, 198
 Goodder, John, 62
 Goode, Richard, 66
 Goodell, Abner C., 221, 222, 242
 Robert, 438
 Goodenough, Richard, 121
 Goodfellow, Sarah, 522
 Goodhue, Samuel, 29
 Goodman, doctor, 539
 George, 69
 Goodnow, Ephraim, 74
 Mary, 74
 Goodrich, A. R., 482
 Anne, 194
 Thomas, 194
 Goodricke, Henry, 371
 Quintin, 371
 Goodwin, } master, 484
 Goodin, } Anne, 411, 412
 Goodin, } Anne, 411
 Goodwine, } Daniel, 411
 Goodwyn, } Jeremiah, 496
 John, 553, 567, 488
 John A. S., 59, 90
 Mary, 169, 498
 Mary E. R., 496
 Peter, 488
 Richard, 129
 Robert, 169, 498
 Thomas, 115
- Goodyear, } Ann, 77
 Goodyears, } Moses, 77
 Moses, 77

- Googe, mar., 525
 Gookin, } Daniel, 201, 352
 Gooking, } John, 70, 71
 } Mary, 71
 } Sarah, 70
 Goose, Thomas, 469
 Gordon, —, 54
 general, 165
 Ephraim, 522
 George Augustus, 101,
 223, 224, 234, 236, 296,
 432, 459
 Sarah, 522
 Gore, mr., 288
 John, 135
 Gorges, —, 77, 97
 Ferunando, 96, 154
 Robert, 96, 97
 Gorham, major, 45, 145
 Gorton, —, 522
 I. W., 75
 Maria, 75
 Samuel, 266
 Gosdon, George, 194
 Gosnold, Bartholomew, 216
 Goss, Martha, 522
 Thomas, 522
 Gossege, Alice, 247
 Daniel, 247
 Gosslin, Mary, 256
 Gott, Sarah, 75
 Gouge, doctor, 569
 Thomas, 458
 Gough, } —, 412
 Goughe, } doctor, 139
 Edward, 249
 George, 127
 Henry, 127
 Gould, Ann, 197
 Benjamin A., 232
 James, 167
 William E., 377
 Goulden, Nicholas, 179
 Goulding, Mary, 252
 Thomas, 232
 Gouldsmith, see Goldsmith.
 Gour, Roger, 72
 Gourgaing, Edward, 211
 Gover, Thomas, 63
 Gowler, Leonard, 442
 Gradell, Alice, 538
 Grafton, Ralph, 421
 Graham, Robert, 472
 Grandorge, } —, 230
 Grandridge, } Isaac, 131
 Grandrige, } —, 230
 Granger, Judith, 280
 Rachel, 280
 Robert, 48
 Grant, } mr., 136, 163
 Granat, } Ann, 198
 Graunte, } Hectorine Kennedy,
 334
 James, 317, 326, 321
 John, 67, 434
 Matthew, 169, 230
 Ulysses S., 228
 Grass, Samuel, 447
 Grasse, count de, 149
 Gracieke, Anne, 66
 Grave, Sarah, 569
 Thomas, 140
 Graves, } Anne, 193
 Graues, } Beatrice, 507, 509
 Ebenezer, 74
 Elizabeth, 74, 89
 Frances, 508
 Francis, 507
 George, 89
 Henrietta, 507, 509
 John C., 93
 Martha, 508
 Ralph, 507
 Graves, } Thomas, 89, 211
 cont'd } W. J., 384
 William, 509
 Gray, } —, 135, 414, 420,
 Graye, } —, 421, 423, 525
 Grey, } captain, 447
 Abraham, 403
 Elizabeth, 265
 Ellis, 27
 Fran., 197, 351
 Henry, 403, 404
 Isaac, 403
 James, 156 [522
 John, 33, 196, 403, 404,
 Josiah, 403
 Mary, 522
 Nathaniel, 476
 Priscilla, 403, 476
 Rebecca, 403
 Sarah, 26, 27
 Susanna, 403
 William, 403, 404
 Gread, } John, 429
 Greade, } Philip, 429
 Greeley, Horace, 328
 Green, } —, 121, 232
 Greene, } doctor, 18
 general, 143
 mr., 415
 mrs., 257
 Abygaill, 121
 Ann, 58
 Benet, 245
 Charles, 181
 Cecile, 43
 Daniell, 34
 Ellis, 184
 Everard, 220
 Francis, 313
 Gyles, 334
 Harriet, 373
 Henry, 181
 James, 331, 336
 Jane, 39, 43, 332, 335
 John, 195, 196, 245, 247,
 339, 373
 Katherine, 195
 Margaret, 66
 Mary, 479
 Nathaniel, 486
 Richard, 47, 184, 196
 Roger, 185
 Samuel Abbott, 427,
 431, 476, 495
 Thomas, 48, 196, 245
 Thomas C., 461
 Walter, 352
 Greenhulgh, Hugh, 43
 Greenhill, William, 284, 404
 Greenleaf, Hannah, 327
 Samuel, 327
 Greenlef, Daniel, 469
 Edmund, 463
 Stephen, 469
 Greenway, —, 136
 Greenwood, Clark, 56 [241
 Elizabeth, 54—56,
 Isaac, 56 [239
 Isaac J., 48, 56, 217,
 Jane Weaver, 56
 John, 55, 56, 59, 241
 John William, 56
 Gregman, John, 194
 Gregory, } Amey, 518
 Gregorie, } Anne, 276, 277
 Gregorye, } Barnaby, 518
 Edward, 276
 Elizabeth, 276, 517
 Francis, 276
 George, 276
 Henry, 276
 John, 47, 276, 277
 Philip, 277
 Richard, 47
 Gregory, } Thomas, 195, 531, 532
 cont'd } William, 276
 Gresse, Agnes, 46
 Richard, 46
 Grennaye, James, 411
 Grevenraet, Catherine, 60
 Grey, see Gray.
 Gribble, Mary, 429
 Gridley, captain, 345
 colonel, 81
 Gridnell, Henry, 62
 Griffln, } Joane, 199
 Griflen, } John, 193
 Thomas, 131, 351
 William, 31, 195, 196
 Griffith, } Elizabeth, 400 [382
 Griffith, } Foster Connarroe,
 Griffiths, } George, 138, 501
 Grifthe, } John, 128
 Gryllth, } Mary, 128
 Maurice, 409
 Peter, 400
 Rice, 456
 Sarah, 249
 Thomas, 50
 William, 128, 182
 Griffiths, Elizabeth, 522
 John, 472
 Griffye, Edmund, 42
 Griges, Mary, 397
 Griggs, Emmeline, 373
 Grimes, Robert, 197
 Walter, 197
 Grindon, William, 352
 Griswold, —, 231
 Adeline W., 241
 Alexander Viets, 204
 Grosvenor, Sarah, 104, 105
 William, 104, 105
 Groton, Thomas, 35
 Grove, Margery, 391
 Grubb, Henry, 454
 Mary, 454
 Grundy, } Adam, 331
 Grundye, } William, 339
 Gryce, Jane, 184
 Gryss, } John, 178, 179
 Grysse, } Richard, 178
 Robert, 178
 Guerea, —, 195
 Guert, George, 65
 Guild, Curtis, 492
 Reuben A., 235
 Guilford, E. M., 89
 Guilleams, Mary, 515
 Gunnison, Joseph, 470
 Gurdon, James, 115
 John, 115, 116
 Joyce, 115
 Robert, 114, 116
 Gurnay, Mary, 255
 Sarah, 255
 Guttridge, Thomas, 263
 Guttis, Henry, 63
 Guy, Anthony, 498
 Francis, 390
 Margaret, 196
 Gwin, } Alexander, 194
 Gwinn, } Elizabeth, 351
 Griffin, 193
 Gwyr, Griffith, 453
 Gyles, see Giles.
 Gyver, Susan, 409
 Habersham, —, 238
 Haberton, Anne, 55
 George, 55
 Hackett, Edward, 251
 Frank W., 76
 Lydia, 251
 William, 472
 Haddock, } Alice, 395
 Haddocke, } Charles B., 12, 13
 Ellen, 395

Haddock, } John, 395
 } Margaret, 395
 Richard, 280
 William, 40, 280
 Hadley, Thomas, 198
 Hagen, Margaret, 60
 Haggard, Rider, 92
 Haggart, } John, 252, 253
 } Mary, 252, 253
 Haggatt, } Nathaniel, 252
 } Richard, 253
 Haight, Joseph, 472
 Hailes, Mr., 247
 Haines, see Haynes.
 Haiword, see Hayward.
 Haldimand, governor, 150
 Hale, John, 139
 Margaret, 332
 Nathan, 142, 143
 Rebecca, 139
 Roase, 292
 Robert, 139
 William, 292
 Haling, Austin, 172
 Electa, 172
 Hall, } bishop, 139
 Halle, } general, 307
 Mrs., 355
 Mrs., 218
 Abby M., 174
 Alice, 245, 248
 Anjnette, 371
 Ann, } 245-247
 Anne, }
 Anthony, 247
 Benet, }
 Bennett, } 245, 247 [372
 Benjamin Homer, 371,
 Daniel, } 139, 140, 245,
 Daniell, } 247, 249, 371,
 Danyell, } 507, 509
 David, 506
 David B., 508
 Edward, 65, 193, 198, 201
 Elizabeth, 138, 139, 245,
 246, 248, 507
 Ellen T., 174
 Ezra, 170, 216
 George, 393
 Hundrey, } 139, 140,
 Humphrey, } 245-249
 James, 42, 138-140, 244,
 245, 248, 249
 John, 137-140, 218, 244-
 249, 371, 506-508, 509
 John Meigs, 174
 John Williams Dean,
 226
 Joseph, 245
 Judith, 506
 Lot, 371
 Margaret M., 372
 Martin, 245, 248
 Mary, 248, 507
 Mary E., 172, 174
 Mathew, 63
 Melissa Ann, 174
 Mercy, 249
 Phebe, } 170, 172
 Pheobe, }
 Philip, 35
 Rebecca, } 137, 139, 245
 Rebecka, }
 Rhoda, 216
 Richard, 507
 Robert, 139, 423, 507
 Samuel, 507, 508
 Sara, } 170, 245-248,
 Sarah, } 507, 508
 Susan, 193
 Thomas, 62, 67, 140, 194,
 245-247, 506, 507
 Timothy, 506
 William, 195

Hallaway, Thomas, 197
 Hallett, Elizabeth, 213
 Fred., 494
 Joseph, 116
 William, 213
 Halliwell, Richard, 337
 Hallworth, Harriet Ann, 387
 Thomas L., 387
 Hallywell, Lawce, 47
 Halstead, Daniel, 472
 Henry, 193
 Halsted, John, 392
 Larence, 392
 Halvester, ———, 507
 Ham, Elizabeth, 127
 Hierom, 127, 128
 Jerom, } 127, 128
 Jerome, }
 John R., 100
 Hamby, Edward, 403
 Richard, 403
 Hamilton, ———, 372
 Alexander, 54, 472,
 473, 490
 Andrew, 49
 Charles, 378, 493
 Jane, 188
 Mary, 188
 Rebecca, 188, 189
 Hammatt, Abraham, 508
 Hammond, Dolly, 75
 Elizabeth, 73
 John, 472
 Hamon, John, 63
 Hampson, Anne, 419
 Henerie, 47
 John, 419
 Jonathan, 419
 Margaret, 419
 Nicholas, 419
 Phillip, 419
 Richard, 419
 Samuel, 419
 Hampton, Wade, 399
 Hanaford, ———
 Handford, } Esther, 214
 Hanford, }
 Hancock, } Edward, 201
 Hancock, } Frances, 201
 Handcocke, } George, 201
 } John, 476, 482
 } Matthew, 195
 } Robert, 201, 421
 } Samuel, 201
 } Sarah, 68, 421
 } Simon, } 62, 65,
 } Simond, } 68, 193,
 } Symon, } 201
 } William, 201
 Hand, Ebenezer, 360
 Jemima, 360
 Nathaniel, 360
 Susannah, 360
 Handcorne, William, 422
 Hanes, see Haynes.
 Haniford, David, 20
 Hanison, James, 29
 Hanlon, Bernard, 30
 Hannard, Walter, 350
 Hannay, James, 220
 Hannerd, Howell, 350
 Hanniford, John, 362
 Hanson, ———, 483
 Happoldt, I. G., 434
 Harbert, John, 263, 521
 Harborne, Sampson, 400
 Harcourt, Vere, 492
 Harding, Elisha, 363, 364
 John, 355
 Joseph, 84
 Thomas, 198
 Hardman, Richard, 335
 Roger, 330
 Thomas, 334

Hardwick, Grace, 413
 Hardwin, Elizabeth, 413
 Grace, 413
 Hardy, Charles C., 19, 477
 Samuel, 479
 Hare, ———, 524
 Harford, Betsey, 171
 Charles, 255
 Hargrave, } Gregory, 108
 Hargraue, } Richard, 194, 201
 } Susan, 108
 Harland, Edward, 199
 Harley, Edward, 210
 Harlowe, Richard, 194
 Harman, } colonel, 32, 33
 Harmon, } Deborah, 154
 } John, 154
 } Johnson, 38, 155,
 156, 159, 162, 317,
 321, 322, 447-451
 } Thomas, 393
 Harobinn, Thomas, 335
 Harpending, John, 53
 Harper, ———, 260
 master, 531
 Francis P., 92
 Harriman, Nathan H., 234
 Harrington, } ———, 349, 518
 Harrington, } Abigail, 497
 } Avis, 79
 } Cecelia Frances,
 103
 } Elisha, 75
 } Francis, 497
 } Isaac, 283, 497
 } Margaret, 66
 } Mary, 283, 284,
 497
 } Sarah, 284
 } Susan, 283
 } Tabatha, 75
 } Thomasine, } 283
 } Thomazine, } 284
 } William, 177
 Harriot, Barney, 39
 Harris, ———, 264
 Harries, } doctor, 99
 Harrise, } Agnes, 420
 } Andrew, 532
 } Ann, 198
 } Anna, 281
 } Charles Morris, 103
 } Clara A., 103
 } Diana, 351
 } Edward Doubleday,
 24, 89, 293, 495
 } Elias, 63
 } Ella M., 103
 } Emily S., 103
 } Emma, 103
 } Henry Francis, 103
 } John, 194, 198
 } Katharine, 303
 } Malachi, 303
 } Priscilla, 420
 } Rebecca, 420
 } Richard, 351, 420
 } Robert, 303
 } Sarah, 262
 } Thomas, 442, 520
 } William, 290, 498, 520
 Harriesse, ———, 168
 Harrison, ———, 263
 ensign, 210
 Mr., 421
 Agnes, 529
 Benjamin, 489
 Edward, 524
 Ichabod, 29
 John, 245, 250
 Thomas, 245
 Harrod, George, 62
 Harrode, John, 527
 Mary, 527

- Hart, } —, 520
 Harte, } Alice, 332, 335, 407
 } Anne, 351
 } Charles Henry, 490
 } Christopher, 47
 } Edmund, 435
 } Elizabeth, 407
 } George T., 225
 } Henry, 407
 } John, 407
 } Nicholas, 69
 } Robert, 332
 } Roger, 332
 } Thomas, 69
 } Thomas N., 220
 } William, 407
 Hartley, Susan, 65
 Hartman, —, 107
 Hartoff, Elizabeth, 522
 Hartopp, Mary, 501
 } Thomas, 501
 Hartwell, Henry, 277
 } Richard, 198
 Hartyrave, Richard, 64
 Harvard, John, 510, 524
 } Thomas, 510
 Harvey, } —, 132, 526
 Harvy, } lady, 51, 52
 Harvy, } mrs., 115
 Harvy, } Barbara, 524
 Hervey, } Cary, 115
 } Dorothy, 115
 } James, 115
 } Jane, 196
 } John, 51, 64, 114,
 115, 472
 } Margaret, 398
 } Martha, 197
 } Mary, 115
 } Robert, 524
 } Samuel, 114, 115
 } Sydenham H. A.,
 51
 } Thomas, 196
 Harward, mr., 565
 Harwood, John, 257
 } Thomas, 137, 472
 Hasell, } James, 120
 Hassells, } John, 109, 110, 120
 } Katherine, 120
 } Mary, 120
 } Richard, 109, 120
 } Sarah, 120
 } William, 120
 Haskins, David Greene, 222-
 224, 235, 366
 Haskott, John, 124
 Hasleden, Jane, 185
 } John, 178, 334
 } Rafe, 332
 Haslegreeve, Ellen, 334
 Hasnett, John, 193
 Haspinall, Nicholas, 396
 Hassam, John Tyler, 102, 224,
 385
 Hassells, see Hasell.
 Hasseltine, —, 435
 } Helen A., 434
 Haste, Agnes, 529
 Hastings, Susan, 79
 Hatch, Estes, 211
 } Mary, 211
 } Nathaniel, 211
 } Sarah, 211
 Hatfield, Sarah, 53
 Hatledge, Josias, 44
 Hatt, Dorothy, 395
 } John, 395, 396
 Hatton, John, 194
 Haughten, mr., 422
 Haughton, Arthur, 521
 } Edward, 42
 } Henry, 42, 521
 } James, 42
 Haughton, } John, 42
 } cont'd } Nicholas, 42, 522
 } Richard, { 40, 42
 } Richard, {
 Haule, John, 196
 Hauline, William, 531
 Haw, William, 118
 Howell, John, 48
 Hawes, mrs., 112
 } Richard, 341
 Hawforde, Johanne, 271
 } John, 271
 Hawghton, Anne, 339
 } James, 339
 } Nicholas, 339
 } Richard, 339
 Hawkins, Thomas, 416
 Hawks, Elizabeth, 109
 } John, 92
 Hawksworth, Richard, 252
 Hawthorne, Nathaniel, 384
 Hawthaine, } Dorothy, 303
 Hawtayne, } Edward, 303, 304
 Haughton, } George H., 303,
 365
 Hawten, } Gerard, { 304
 Haythen, } Gerrard, {
 Haytayne, } Henrie, { 303,
 } Henry, { 304
 } Katharine, 303
 } Margaret, 303,
 304, 365
 } Margery, 304
 } Martha, 303
 } Mary, 303, 304
 } Thomas, 303
 } William, 303
 Hayden, Hannah, 213
 } Horace Edwin, 88-90,
 213
 } Jabez H., 375
 } John, 213
 } Lydia, 213
 Haydock, Evan, 334
 Hayes, —, 565
 } George, 227
 } James, 277
 } Lucy Ware, 227
 } Margaret, 277
 } Owen, 350, 351
 } Robert, 62, 65
 } Rutherford Birchard,
 224, 227, 228, 386, 459,
 496
 } Thomas, 270
 Haynes, } Abigail, 75
 Haines, } Abijah, 75
 } Abraham, 74
 Hains, } Alice, 72
 Hanes, } Andrew M., 103
 Heynes, } Ann, 73, 75
 } Anna, 75
 } Annie Maria, 75
 } Bartho., 66
 } Benjamin, 75
 } Bridget, 291
 } Caleb, 73
 } Cecelia Frances, 103
 } Charles Nourse, 103
 } Clark Lewis, 71, 75
 } Daniel, 73, 74
 } David, 73
 } Deborah, 73, 74
 } Dinah, 74
 } Dolly, 75
 } Dorothy, 72-75
 } Edward, 75
 } Elcy Tucker, 103
 } Elizabeth, 72-75,
 407
 } Elizabeth Clapp, 75
 } Ella Letitia, 103
 } Esther, 74
 } Frank Lindsey, 103
 Haynes, } Frederick, 75
 } cont'd } Georgia Alberta,
 103
 } Hannah, 20, 75
 } Harriet Augusta,
 103
 } Henry, 407
 } James, 42, 73, 74
 } Jane, 407
 } John, 71, 72, 74, 75,
 216
 } Jonas, 74
 } Jone, 407
 } Joseph, 73, 74, 103,
 407
 } Joshua, 73
 } Josiah, 72-74
 } Love, 74
 } Lydia, 74, 75
 } Margaret, 407
 } Maria, 75
 } Martha Griffin, 103
 } Martin, 75
 } Mary, 72, 74, 75, 407
 } Moses, 74
 } Nahum, 75
 } Nancy, 75
 } Persis, 74
 } Peter, 73, 74
 } Phineas, 74
 } Polly, 75
 } Rachel, 73, 74
 } Rebecca, 74
 } Ruth, 72-75
 } Salmon Hazleton,
 75
 } Samuel, 71, 75, 103
 } Sarah, 73-75
 } Suffiance, 72
 } Susan Francis, 75
 } Susanna,
 } Susannah, { 74, 75
 } Sylvester Henry,
 103
 } Symon, 290, 407
 } Tabatha, { 73, 75
 } Tabithy, {
 } Thankful, 75
 } Thomas, 72, 73, 251,
 291, 407
 } Walter, 71-75
 } William, 216
 } William F., 71
 Hayward, } Aaron, 90
 Haiword, } Abner, 90
 Howard, } Alexander, 90
 } Charles, 90
 } Daniel, 90
 } Ebenezer, 90
 } Elenara, 90
 } Elizabeth, 129
 } Levi, 90
 } Martha, 90, 271-273
 } Paul, 90
 } Silvanus, 379, 385
 } Thomas, 523
 Hayworth, mr., 116
 Hazard, Hannah, 413
 } John, 413
 } Mary, 413
 } Rebecca, 413
 Hazelton, —, 79, 240
 } Franklin H., 238, 240
 } John, 238
 } Robert, 238
 Hazen, Henry A., 222-224
 Healy, Emma, 175
 Heard, mrs., 415
 } John T., 294-296
 Heath, } —, 443, 447
 Heath, } general, 149, 150
 } Grace, 138
 } James, 198
 } Jeffery, 138

- Heath, } Johane, 286
 cont'd } John, 138, 290
 } Joseph, 164, 314, 315,
 317, 318, 321
 } Margaret, 66
 } Martha, 522
 } Thomas, 138, 408
 } William, 66, 286
 Heathly, Mary, 197
 Hebbs, Edward, 522
 Elizabeth, 522
 John, 522
 Mary, 522
 Hebden, John, 64
 Heckes, Joane, 269
 Heckford, mr., 509
 Hedden, Daniel, 29
 Jonas, 29
 Heigham, George, 70
 Hele, —, 259
 John, 116
 Helme, —, 400
 Hemslowe, Leedye, 356
 Henschman, Abigail, 123
 Daniel, 78
 Hezekiah, 123
 Stephen, 121
 Henderson, Hendrick, 197
 Mathew, 196
 Hendey, Clara Alice, 176
 Hendrickson, Hona Maria, 193
 Hene, —, 249, 253, 529
 Henry IV., 514
 VII., 167
 VIII., 190, 304, 349
 Henry, Hugh, 33
 Patrick, 242
 Henshaw, } —, 396
 Henshawe, } Daniel, 394
 } David, 313
 } Joshua, 394
 } Thomas, 394
 } William, 394
 Hently, John, 356
 Hepburn, —, 233
 Herbert, —, 437
 Francis, 255
 Mary, 255
 Herdman, John, 180
 William, 180
 Herrick, Hannah, 471
 Henry, 471
 Horatio G., 470
 Joshua, 471
 Mary, 471
 Nathaniel J., 470, 471
 Nicholas, 517
 Hertford, earl of, 497
 Hervey, see Harvey.
 Hester, John, 406
 William, 406
 Hewes, } Ann, 196
 Hughes, } John, 350
 } Thomas, 350, 393
 Hewett, James, 527
 Randall, 193
 Hewitt, William, 500
 Hewlett, Richard, 422
 Heydon, —, 469, 410, 508,
 509
 Heyer, John, 472
 Heynes, see Haynes.
 Heyson, John, 274
 Heyth, John, 390
 Heyton, John, 286
 Heyward, George, 393
 Roger, 193
 Heywood, John, 276
 Hibbens, Arthur, 127
 Hickford, mrs., 507
 Hicks, } Anne, 390, 391
 Hickes, } Judith, 353
 } Michael, } 353
 } Michal, }
 Hicks, } Millard F., 367
 cont'd } Stephen, 353
 } William, 390, 391
 Hicock, —, 216
 Hide, John, 417
 Higdon, Johane, 521
 John, 521, 522
 Higgins, —, 342
 Elizabeth, 187
 Hannah, 187
 James, 472
 Jonathan, 187
 Joseph, 475
 Mercy, 475
 Nathaniel, 188
 Richard, 82
 Sarah, 188
 William, 472
 Higginson, —, 101
 F. Michael, 472
 John, 185
 Higham, Elizabeth, 114
 John, 40
 Richard, 114
 Highfield, Thomas, 185
 Highlord, John, 498
 Highmore, Frances, 513
 William, 513
 Higson, Ralph, 47
 Hildebrand, —, 100
 Hildeburn, Charles R., 238
 Hildersham, Arthur, 462, 467
 Hill, } —, 141, 479, 482
 Hills, } Abigail, 121
 } Cicely, 245
 } Don Gleason, 102, 222,
 224
 } Elizabeth, 63
 } George, 195
 } Hamilton A., 221, 222
 } Jane, 512
 } John, 20, 69, 353, 479,
 512
 } John F., 485
 } Jonas, 407
 } Jone, 407
 } Mary, 198, 407
 } Richard, 267
 } Robert, 63
 } Roger, 116
 } Sarah, 20
 } Stephen, 353
 } Thomas, 137
 } William, 195
 Hilles, Annie, 525
 Hillman, William, 131
 Hills, see Hill.
 Hillsborough, earl of, 476
 Hilton, Abraham, 410
 Edward, 469
 Gustavus Arthur, 222
 Henry, 332
 John, 65, 129
 Mary, 129
 Theodore, 479
 Hinckley, John, 170
 Mary Page, 435
 Otis, 435
 Ruth, 170
 Hineks, Samuel, 36, 37
 Hindly, John, 332
 Hine, Abigail, 214
 Hingle, Isabell, 194
 Hinley, Hugh, 42
 Hinson, Henry, 66
 Hipstonn, Elizabeth, 132
 Hitch, Anne, 413
 John, 413
 Maurice, 413
 Mildred, 413
 Thomas, 413
 William, 413
 Hitchcock, } Richard, 63
 Hitchcock, } William, 62
 Hixon, mrs., 287
 Hoadley, William, 221
 Hoag, Benjamin, 479
 John, 479
 Hoare, John, 266
 Hobson, captain, 211
 Hodder, Parnell, 220
 Hoddesson, Christopher, 256
 John, 256
 Martha, 256
 Thomas, 256
 Hodge, Edward, 352
 Ellen, 66
 Hodgekyn, —, 412
 Hodges, Charles, 192, 196
 Margaret, 193
 Richard, 355
 Roger, 355
 Thomas, 352
 Hodgins, Thomas, 50
 Hodgkins, Roger, 442, 443
 Hodgkinson, Jasper, 195
 Hodgson, } Thomas, 50, 182,
 } 183
 Hodsinn, Henerie, 45
 Hodson, Robert, 338
 Hoffe, see Hough.
 Hoffman, Francis S., 230
 Hogewout, Catharine, 59
 Elizabeth, 60
 John, 60
 Hogg, } James, 352
 Hogge, } Jo, 67
 } John, 407
 } Luce, 407
 Hoyt, see Hoyt.
 Holbin, Thomas, 126
 Holbrook, } Alice, 89
 Holbrooke, } Elisha, 470
 Holbroke, } Hannah, 89
 } Hy, 47
 } John, 89
 } Peter, 89
 } Robert, 42
 Holbrough, Richard, 414
 Holcroft, } mr., 115
 Holcrofte, } George, 183
 Holecroft, } Henry, 115
 } John, 42, 332
 } Margaret, 151
 } Richard, 336
 } Thomas, 210
 Holden, Isabella, 234
 Holdich, Charity, 525
 Ellenor, 525
 James, 525
 John, 525
 Holdridge, L., 172
 Phebe A., 172
 Hole, Ellen, 334
 William, 518
 Holland, mr., 115
 Anne, 332
 Francis, 529
 Henry, 451
 Margaret, 530
 Raphie, 332
 Richard, 331, 530
 Thomas, 330
 Hollis, George, 250
 Hollister, } Abel, 252
 Hollister, } Dennis, 251, 252
 } Jacob, 252
 } Mary, 251
 } Nehemiah, 251
 } Phebe, 251, 252
 } Richard, 120
 } Samuel, 252
 } Thomas, 252
 } William, 252
 Holloway, } Christmas, 528
 Holloway, } Mary, 393
 } Thomas, 290
 } Walter, 393

- Holman, Ezekiel, 526
 Holman, Alice, 109
 Anne, 109
 Elizabeth, 109
 Hugh, 155
 John, 109
 Holmes, } Edward, 63, 521
 Holmes, } Jacob, 74
 Holmes, } James Stuart, 377
 Homes, } John, 63, 69, 195,
 230
 Joshua, 460
 Josiah, 74
 Katherine, 532
 Mary, 74
 Mathew, 65
 Rachel, 74
 Robert, 49, 136, 460,
 532
 Rufus E., 231
 Sarah, 521
 Holstein, Anna M., 237
 Homan, captain, 34
 Homer, rev. doctor, 313
 John, 218
 Mary Anne, 218
 Hone, Theophilus, 277 [434
 Hondeur, Hectorina Kennedy,
 Honywood, Benoni, 140
 Hoo, —, 331
 Hood, Joshua, 161
 Hooglandt, Adrian, 59
 Aeltje Ariens, 59
 Catherine, 59 [59
 Cornelis Diecksen,
 Dirck Cornelissen,
 59
 Elizabeth, 53, 59, 60
 Jauneke, 59
 Johannes, 59
 Joris, 60
 Lysbet, 59
 Sarah, 59, 60
 Hooke, Humphrey, 251
 William, 440
 Hooker, Anna, 191, 192
 Dorothy, 191, 192
 Edward, 189
 Joanna, 191
 John, 189, 191, 192, 356,
 357
 Mary, 191, 192
 Richard, 191, 192
 Roger, 191, 192
 Thomas, 189-192
 William, 140
 Zachary, 192
 Hoope, James, 48
 Hope, William, 183
 Hopham, Richard, 352
 Hopkins, —, 221
 mr., 82, 398
 Alice, 127
 Barthelmew, 68
 Constance, 82, 83, 341
 Constanta, 82, 83
 Dannaris, 82
 Edward, 526
 Elizabeth, 82
 Giles, 82
 John, 127, 351
 Oceanus, 82
 Robert, 442, 443
 Stephen, —
 Steven, } 82, 85
 } Thomas, 127
 Hopkinson, mr., 333
 Hopwood, John, 193
 Horn, } mr., 412
 Horne, } Edward, 260
 } Hosea B., 53
 } Jane, 197
 } John, 351
 } Margaret, 53
 Horner, Alice, 63
 George, 63, 64
 Hellener, 63
 Hornes, Simon, 391
 Horrock, } Alexander, 180
 Horrax, } Christopher, 180
 Horrocke, } John, 334, 336
 Horrockes, } Mary, 336
 Horrocks, } William, 183
 Horsey, Stephen, 201
 Horsman, Thomas, 269
 Horsmer, James, 346
 Horspoole, Simon, 501
 Horton, mrs., 130
 Richard, 62
 Hoser, Daniel, 197
 Hoshier, Daniel, 351
 Hoskins, } mr., 62
 Hoskins, } Bartholemew, }
 } Bartholemew, }
 } Bartholemew, }
 } Bartholemew, }
 } Dorcas, 68
 Hothershall, John, 275
 Hotten, —, 67-71, 199, 201,
 250, 353
 Hough, } mr., 99
 Hoffe, } Atherton, 98
 } John, 365, 396
 } William, 395
 Houghton, —, 94
 Humphrey, } 332
 Humphrey, }
 John, 181
 Thomas, 121
 Houlden, Thomas, 334
 Houlme, Arthur, 45
 George, 45
 Housatonic, 242
 House, see Howes.
 Howard, —, 51
 Herbert J., 223
 Joseph Jackson, 491
 Martha, 273
 Thomas, 118
 Howden, John, 350
 Howe, admiral, 55
 general, 55, 143, 146, 148
 Abigail, 74
 Daniel, 74
 Dorothy, 74
 John, 74
 Josiah, 72, 74
 Mary, 72, 74
 Ruth, 74
 William, 142
 Howell, } Aaron, 30
 Howell, } John, 48
 } Richard, 29
 Howes, } Heut., 319, 445, 446
 } Anne, 258
 Hows, } Bridget, 258
 Howse, } James, 258
 } Jeremiah, 156
 } John, 383, 384
 } Joshua Crowell, 494
 } Margaret, 258
 } Mary, 495
 } O., 302
 } Richard, 258, 303
 } Robert, 391
 } Thomas, 258, 303, 384,
 494, 495
 } William, 258
 Howett, —, 262
 Howland, George, 243
 Howlett, Alice, 362
 Thomas, 362
 Howling, —, 411
 Hows, } see Howes.
 Howse, }
 Howst, Henry, 193
 Hoyt, } Albert Harrison, 223, 224
 Hoit, } Jonathan, 360
 } Joseph, 479
 } Mary, 360
 Hubbard, —, 508
 Anna, 75
 Dudley, 293
 Giles, }
 Gyles, } 532
 Mary, 482
 Thankful, 482
 Thomas, 480-482
 William, 105
 Hubbell, Peter, 295
 Hublon, Peter, 511
 Huchenson, Henry, 282
 Mercy, 282
 Huckstepp, Ann, 198
 Edward, 198
 Walter, 198
 Hudleston, —, 399, 407,
 Hudlestone, —, 424
 Hudson, —, 216, 217
 captain, 211
 Hublon, Peter, 511
 Anne, 411, 412
 Bernard, 472
 Eleanor, 282
 George, 65, 193
 Hudspeth, Anna, 175
 Hues, } Elizabeth, 65
 Heues, } John, 63
 Huff, Dennis, 28
 Huger, Thomas, 281
 Huggins, Robert, 472
 Hughes, } —, 491
 Hughes, } Elizabeth, 196
 } Hugh, 237
 } James, 151
 } John, 237, 238, 415
 } Mary, 331
 } Roger, 333
 Hughett, mr., 284
 Hughson, John, 50
 Hulet, John, 137
 Huling, } —, 237
 de Hulingues, }
 Hull, } Abraham Fuller, 312
 Halls, } Andrews, 141
 } Arnold, 141
 } Eliza, 142
 } George, 141
 } Hannah, 141
 } Hugo, 141
 } Isaac, 141, 151
 } John, 141, 142 [384
 } Joseph, 141, 142, 151,
 } Richard, 141
 } Robert, 141
 } Samuel, 261
 } William, 141-153, 305-
 314
 Hulme, William, 42
 Hulton, John, 181
 Thomas, 336
 William, 181
 Humberston, John, 123
 Humboldt, baron de, 165
 Hume, —, 41
 Hummell, John C., 30
 Humphrey, —, 291
 Humphre, } Bridget, 418
 Humphrey, } Edmund, 418
 Humphry, } James, 132
 } John, 424
 } Katherine, 418
 } Raphael, 261
 } Thomasine, 416
 Humphreys, } colonel, 145
 Humphreys, } Edward Rupert
 Humphreys, } —, 458
 } Michael, 351
 } Robert, 303
 Hungerford, Thomas, 231

- Hunnewell, —, 383, 384
 James F., 366
 Jonathan, 313
 Roger, 384
 Hunt, captain, 211
 Jennet, 395
 John, 351, 352
 Katherine, 414
 Margaret, 122
 Robert, 210
 Thomas, 395
 Hunter, —, 238
 Archibell, 196
 Richard, 63
 Hunting, Edward, 288
 Mary, 288
 Reuben, 75
 Sarah, 75
 Susan, 288
 Thomas, 288
 Huntington, general, 313
 Adelaide, 176
 Asahel, 14
 Civil, 170
 Edward, 289
 Huntoon, Daniel T. V., 236
 Huntsman, Mary, 522
 Hurlekyu, { Edward, 110, 111
 Hurlykin, {
 Hurling, Nicholas, 517
 Hurst, { George, 42
 { Jo, 355
 Thomas, 43, 178
 William, 181
 Husbendes, Mary, 109
 Samuel, 109
 Hussey, { Bathsheba, 484
 Huzzey, { Christopher, 513
 { John, 483, 484
 Rebecca, 483, 484
 Theodate, 513
 Hutchings, Amy, 199
 Daniel, 199
 John, 199
 Nathaniel, 199
 Hutchinson, —, 433, 508
 mr., 396
 mrs., 98
 John, 277
 Mary, 66
 Mary Lauretta, 174
 Hutt, Joseph, 194
 Huttebell, Elizabeth, 193
 Hutton, —, 238
 Huzzey, see Hussey.
 Hyde, —, 113, 184, 232
 Anne, 184
 Charles L., 173
 Francis R., 173
 Harriet E., 173
 Mary E., 173
 P. Ludlow, 173
 Hylls, Gilbert, 47
 Hynd, { Ann, { 245, 332
 { Anne, {
 Hester, 245
 Mary, 245
 Peter, 179, 245, 246
 Hyndley, { John, 40
 Hyndeley, { Roger, 40
 Igare, George, 111
 Italay, Susan, 58
 Ince, William, 40
 Inchiquin, lord, 92
 Inge, —, 247
 Inghland, Bridget, 280
 Inglishie, —, 287
 Ingorson, John, 35
 Ingraham, Maria, 488
 Ireland, Richard, 122
 Sarah, 122
 Ireton, Elizabeth, 292
 John, 292
 Katherine, 292
 Reynolds, 30
 Ironside, Gilbert, 107
 Irvine, —, 238
 William Fergusson, 39
 Isabel, { Eleazer, 359
 Isbell, { Elizabeth, 359
 Robert, 230
 Ives, { —, 265
 Margarete, 196
 Jues, { Peter, 114
 Timothy, 196
 Ivy, { Edmund, 42
 Ivey, { John, 133
 Ivie, { Thomas, 62, 65, 69
 Juey, {
 Juy, {
 Izard, Ralph, 524
 Jack, { Blacke, 195
 Jacke, { Wodlain, 63
 Jackler, John, 412
 Mary, 412 [430
 Jackson, general, 165, 379, 380,
 mr., 284
 Adam, 277
 Andrew, 152, 293
 Anne, 195
 Daniel, 313
 Edward, 312
 Elizabeth, 352
 Hannah, 352
 Henry, 63
 James, 352
 John, 211, 277, 528, 529
 Jonathan, 482
 Joseph, 116, 352
 Luke, 199
 Lydia, 312
 Margaret, 352
 Mary, 196, 482
 Michael, 144
 Richard, 350
 William, 277
 Jacob, mr., 395
 Deborah, 216
 William, 352
 Jacobson, mr., 112
 Jacob, Thomas, 104
 Jacques, Richard, 483
 Jadwin, { Elizabeth, 245
 Jadwyn, { Hanna, 245
 Thomas, 245, 246
 Jakey, Donnogh, 198
 James, king, 101, 177, 185, 205,
 217, 262, 263, 277,
 331, 339
 James I., 304
 James, —, 276
 mr., 116
 mrs., 478
 Edmund, 262
 Elizabeth, 352
 Grace Fidelia, 176
 Thomas, 495
 Jameson, Ephraim O., 222
 Jandine, Charles, 51
 Janeway, Aguietje, 59
 George, 59
 Jacob, 59
 John, 121
 Sarah, 59
 William, 59
 Jans, Anje, 53
 Janson, Anne, 282
 Brian, { 282-284
 Bryan, {
 Henry, 282
 John, 282, 497
 Mary, 284
 Thomasine, { 282, 404,
 Thomazine, { 497, 498
 William, 460
 Jaques, lieut., 32, 38
 Jarman, William, 519
 Jarrett, Thomas, 111
 Jarvis, mr., 277
 Sarah, 10
 Javelin, { Duffield, 255
 Javeling, { Elizabeth, 255
 Jay, { —, 159
 Jaye, { James, 494
 John, 494, 496
 Symon, 494
 Thomazine, 404
 Jea, mistress, 284
 Jefferson, John, 211
 Thomas, 150, 153,
 381, 490
 Jeffries, { John, 140, 277
 Jeffries, { Walter Lloyd, 474
 Jefferys, { William, 96
 Jeffries, {
 Jeles, Otes, 419
 Jenkins, { Hannah, 187
 Jenkiens, { Howard M., 238
 James, 194
 John, 187, 193
 Jose, 198
 Thomas, 277
 William, 277
 Jenks, { Albert V., 225
 Jencks, { Henry F., 222
 Jennings, { Abraham, 77
 Jeninges, { Anne, 198
 John, 195
 Robert, 532
 Thomas, 532
 Jennison, Lydia, 75
 Samuel, 91
 Jenny, { Mary, 498
 Jennye, { Richard, 498
 Jermy, William, 352, 355
 Jesson, Abraham, 104-106,
 256-258
 Anne, 258
 Dorothy, 104-106, 257,
 258
 Elizabeth, 104-106,
 257, 258
 George, 258
 Glover, 106
 Jacob, 104-106, 257, 258
 Mary, 104-106, 258
 Nathaniel, 104-106,
 257, 258
 Rebecca, 105, 106, 257,
 258
 Sarah, 105
 Jessup, { major, 303
 Jessopp, { Isaac, 421
 Jyssope, { Thomas, 421
 Jewel, David, 478
 Jewet, Joseph, 479
 Joanes, see Jones.
 Job, David, 161
 Johns, Cornelius, 65
 Johnson, —, 231, 511
 Johnon, doctor, 110
 Johnsoune, mr., 333, 460, 492
 mrs., 287
 Jonson, Benjamin, 154
 Christopher, 213
 David, 384, 472
 Deborah, 154
 Derrea, 66
 Edward, { 153,
 Edwardus, { 154,
 244, 245, 416-418,
 462
 Edward F., 467,
 495
 Elizabeth, 275,
 346, 416, 417,
 459, 466
 George, 196, 245,
 246

- Johnson, } Giles, 466
 cont'd } Hannah, 154
 Henry, 28, 304, 405
 Isaac, 459, 472
 James, 196, 336
 Jane, 196
 Joane, 184
 John, 63, 65, 185,
 196, 278, 383, 384,
 399, 416, 417, 424
 Judith, 512
 Katalyna, 416
 Katherine, 246,
 416, 417
 Lillie S., 436
 Martha, 399
 Martin, 472, 473
 Mary, 201, 413, 512
 Priscilla, 154, 476
 Richard, 201, 394
 Robert, 110, 416,
 417
 Ruth, 361
 Simon, 50
 Stephanus, } 417
 Stephen, }
 Thomas, 416, 417
 Thomas Craw-
 ford, 243
 Timothy, 383
 William, 33-65,
 154, 195, 197, 201,
 240, 246, 275, 490
 William W., 383,
 384
- Johnston, Gabriell, 196
 Joseph, 30
- Jolie, Thomas, 116
- Jones, } —, 238, 252, 259
 Joanes, } Augustine, 242
 Jounes, } Benjamin, 479, 471,
 478
- Cicely, 393
 Edward, 365
 Eleanor, } 57, 403
 Elinor, }
 Elijah U., 226
 Elizabeth, 134
 Ellenor, 65
 Ginger, 470, 471
 Hannah, 470, 471
 James, 62, 351, 415
 John, 247, 468, 470,
 471
 John Paul, 474
 Joseph, 20
 Lydia, 470
 Margaret, 198, 524
 Mary, 218, 408, 470,
 471
 Morgan, 196
 Nathaniel, 470, 471
 Philip, } 455, 456,
 Phillip, } 458
 Phillip, }
 Ran., 198
 Rice, 198
 Richard, 192, 194-196,
 198, 251, 351, 352
 Robert, 57
 Sarah, 470
 Thomas, 350
 William, 352, 457, 470,
 471
- Jordan, captain, 37, 316, 452
 Bridget, 251
 Dominicus, 35, 36, 159,
 162, 318, 321
 Lydia, 251, 252
 Richard, 122
 Samuel, } 211, 321, 448
 Samuel, }
 Thomas, 251, 252
- Joris, Styntje, 53
- Joseph, Joseph, 453
 Josselyn, } —, 443
 Joslin, } Abraham, 419, 420
 Josselin, } Beatrice, 419, 420
 Josselyne, } Charles Loring, 242
 Henry, 420
 Philip, 419
 Thomas, 420
- Jounes, see Jones.
- Joursey, John, 466
- Joyce, Peter, 195
- Judd, —, 383
- Judson, —, 495
- Jues, see Ives.
- Juet, Robert, 217
- Juey, } see Ivy.
 Juy, }
- Juman, Tobias, 193
- Juxon, —, 260, 399, 502, 507
 John, 498
- Jygg, —, 516
- Jyssope, see Jessup.
- Kalke, } mr., 126
 Kelke, } Richard, 126
 Kay, Symond, 179
- Kayton, Thomas, 65
- Keake, Isabell, 351
- Keating, Hannah, 80
 Peter, 80
- Keeler, Ralph, 231
- Keeling, Adam, 198
 Thomas, 193, 198
- Keene, John, 350
- Keenell, Robert, 131
- Keightley, see Kightley.
- Keith, George, 210
- Kelby, Robert H., 490
- Kelke, see Kalke.
- Kelldredge, William, 350
- Kelloe, Charles, 350
- Kellogg, Abigail, 171
- Kellum, Sarah, 414
- Kelly, } Darby, 195
 Kelley, } David, 198
 Kely, } Elizabeth, 290
 John, 198, 472
 Jonathan, 479
 Patrick, 472
 Sarah, 272
 Teug, 197
 Thomas, 194, 351
- Kelsey, colonel, 116, 117
 Mary, 169
 Priscilla, 169
- Kelson, John, 194
- Kelway, Elizabeth, 414
 Joanna, 414
 Jonathan, 414
 Walter, 414
- Kembball, Elizabeth, 424
- Kempe, —, 287
 mrs., 114, 284
 Anne, 286
 Frances, 499
 George, 66, 195, 197
 John, 286, 287
 Thomas, 285-287
 William, 284
- Kempthorne, John, 125
- Kempton, Manesses, 82
- Kendall, George, 210
 Mary J., 175
- Kendrick, —, 113
 John, 114
- Kenion, } Gawther, 334
 Kenyon, } Roberte, 44
 William, 45
- Kenlayne, Derby, 350
- Kennard, Martin P., 221
- Kennaway, Tom, 161
- Kennedy, } captain, 159, 162,
 Kenady, } 318, 319, 321
- Kennell, Samuel, 67
- Kennison, James, 19
 Moses, 479
- Kensum, William, 279
- Kent, Elizabeth, 413
 James, 461
 John, 413
 Nicholas, 63
 Richard, 329
 Ruth, 413
 Walter, 413
- Kentish, Richard, 506
- Kenyon, see Kenion.
- Kerfoote, John, 181
 Thomas, 179
- Kerkeman, }
 Kerkman, } George, 45, 180
 Kyrkman, }
- Kertridg, mr., 247
- Kestle, Thomas, 510
- Kettelye, Mary, 247
- Kewer, Elizabeth, 194
- Key, Elizabeth, 197
 Stephen, 197
 Thomas, 359
- Keyes, Lucy, 239, 241, 242
- Keyt, Daniel, 57
 David, 57
 Edwin, 57
 Eleanor, 57
 Eliza L., 57
 William, 57
- Kidd, —, 127
 captain, 92
- Kidder, —, 224
- Kiersted, Blandina, 53
 Sarah, 53
- Kightley, } —, 114
 Kightley, } mrs., 115
 Edward, 115
- Kilbon, Davis, 29
- Killigrew, William, 419
- Kimpton, Josephine L., 494
- Kindall, Daniel, 254
- King, } —, 117, 233, 277,
 Kinge, } 278, 423
 captain, 211
 Adam, 472
 Daniel, 243
 David, 140, 243
 Dinah, 74
 Elizabeth, 471
 Frank Barnard, 220,
 221
 Henry, 28
 Jacob, 472
 Joane, 411, 412
 Marquis F., 367
 Margaret, 509, 510
 Mary, 271, 272
 Nicholas, 509
 Richard, 63, 351
 Sarah, 65
 William, 195, 471
- Kingman, Henry, 230
 Leroy W., 230
- Kingsbury, } colonel, 365
 Kingsberrie, } Betty, 343
 John, 63
- Kingsley, Abiah, 365
 Alice, 365
 Amos, 365
 Eldad, 365
 Eliza, 365
 Isaiah, 365
 John, 215, 365
 Joseph, 365
 Mary, 215, 365
 Melitable, 365
 Nathaniel, 365
 Ruth, 365
 Samuel, 365
 Sarah, 365
- Kinnersley, Ebenezer, 118
 Walter, 531

- Kinsey, Richard, 524
 Kip, Lawrence, 488
 Leonard, 488
 Maria, 488
 William Ingraham, 366,
 487, 488
 Kirke, John, 193
 Kirkson, John, 197
 Kisham, Thomas, 349
 Kissam, Daniel W., 433
 Kitchen, Richard, 472
 Kittredge, Ellen J., 326
 Kivers, Christopher, 64
 Knap, } Aron, 34
 Knappe, } Richard, 198
 Thomas, 286
 Knaresborough, Robert, 279
 Knight, mr., 115
 Alice, 127
 Edward, 127, 389
 Hannah, 87
 Mary, 115
 Nathan, 33
 Persis, 74
 Richard, 87, 194, 261,
 350
 Thomas, 127
 William, 262, 263, 351
 Knightbridge, —, 501
 Anthony, 502
 Knightley, Mary, 397
 Richard, 397
 Knollesley, Elisha, 520
 Knotchbold, lady, 114
 Norton, 114
 Knowles, } —, 475
 Knowls, } Elizabeth, 475
 John, 89, 188
 Mary, 89
 Mehitable, 188
 Nicholas, 63
 Samuel, 85
 Knowling, Andrew, 272
 Knowlton, colonel, 142
 J. E., 434
 William, 136
 Knox, colonel, 81
 mrs., 492
 Henry, 365, 492
 Kokker, Robert, 338
 Kouwenhoven, Antje, 60
 Gerrit, 60
 Kyne, Owen, 350
 Kynton, Thomas, 137
 La bazart, John, 197
 La Farge, —, 329
 Ladd, judge, 12
 Lafayette, marquis, 147, 313
 Laffin, Caroline E., 326
 Louise F., 326
 Laighton, Thomas, 469
 Lake, John, 129
 Margaret, 129
 Lakin, Catharine Sybil, 425
 Isaac, 425
 Mary, 425
 Lamb, Charles A., 388
 Frank B., 214, 215
 Joshua, 215
 Martha Joanna, 381, 388
 Lambert, } —, 166, 167, 442
 Lambard, } colonel, 70
 Lambort, } Abigail, 293
 Ann, 66
 Apphia, 293
 Dorothy, } 70, 201
 Dorothy, }
 Ednah, 293
 Francis, 293
 Henry, 66, 194
 Jane Standish, 296
 Jerome, 290
 Robert, 34
 Lambert, } Sarah, 293
 cont'd } Thomas, 65, 67, 69,
 201, 293, 351
 Thomas Ricker,
 293-296
 William, 293
 William Thomas,
 296
 Lampport, John, 512
 Mary, 512
 Lanall, Peter, 65
 Lancaster, mr., 303
 Gawin, 61
 Gowen, 67
 Land, Francis, 62, 65-67
 Lane, —, 123, 290
 Anne, 523
 Gilbert A., 28
 Jacob L., 372
 Jane, 351
 John, 390, 422
 Margaret M., 372
 Mary, 414
 Robert, 231
 Samuel, 19, 477
 William, 414
 Laney, Elizabeth, 199, 202
 Langdon, Ann, 53
 Ann S., 173
 Elizabeth, 21
 Jane Weaver, 56
 John, 297, 298
 Richard, 53
 Thomas Whalley, 56
 William C., 225
 Langer, Leonard, 506
 Mary, 506
 William, 506
 Langford, John, 529
 Sarah, 214
 Langham, Mary, 421
 Richard, 421
 Langley, Lemuel, 201
 Robert, 65
 William, 196, 201
 Langshawe, Ellen, 181
 Langton, Abraham, 183, 184
 Peter, 184
 William, 184
 Lankfeild, } —, 67
 Lankfeild, } Alice, 67
 Lauckfeild, } Eliz., 62
 Francis, 62
 John, 62, 67
 Sarah, 62
 Lanman, Susan D., 215
 Lanner, William, 50
 Lant, mr., 284
 Lapham, William B., 238, 240,
 377, 485
 Larkham, George, 116
 Larned, —, 346, 347
 Latchford, Randle, 184
 William, 183, 184
 Latham, Carey, 413, 414
 Elizabeth, 413, 414
 George, 246
 June, 193
 Jesper, 413
 John, 413
 Joseph, 49, 50
 Pagett, 413
 William, 246
 Winnifred, 246
 Laud, William, 133
 Lauler, Martin, 472
 Launder, John, 333
 Laudner, Michael, 198
 Lauzun, duke de, 149
 Lawe, —, 506
 John, 121
 Lawley, David, 303, 304
 Lawne, Christopher, 211
 Lawrence, } —, 221, 288,
 519
 Laurence, } Abbott, 487
 Lawrance, } Edward, 424
 Lawraunce, } Harriette, 487
 Isaac, 488
 James, 488
 John, 105, 487
 Katherine, 487
 Maria, 488
 Mary, 395, 425
 Richard, 106
 Samuel C., 242
 Thomiasine, 288
 Lawson, Anthony, 71
 George, 195
 Mary, 71
 Robert, 399
 Thomas, 210
 Lawton, Seathie, 42
 Seth, 41
 Thomas, 193
 Lay, —, 231
 Layfield, Mary, 244, 245
 Samuel, 139, 244, 245
 Layman, Harriet Augusta, 103
 Layneere, Marke, 63
 Laythwatt, Jenitt, 40
 John, 40
 Layton, } doctor, 112
 Laytoun, } Edward, 67
 William, 62
 Le Clercq, John, 505
 Paul, 505
 Peter, 505
 Susan, 505
 Le Marque, Anne, 199
 Lea, see Lee.
 Leach, Thomas, 118
 Leadford, Dorothy, 139
 Learnard, Deborah, 74
 Ebenezer, 74
 Leavens, Elizabeth, 346
 Leavit, } Elisha, 327
 Leavitt, } Emily Wilder, 78, 214,
 325
 John, 19, 346
 Nathaniel, 479
 Samuel, 478, 480
 Stephen, 20
 Leche, Hughe, 41
 Lechford, Thomas, 518, 522
 Ledcole, Eliz., 197
 Lee, } —, 114, 231, 241,
 282, 392, 420, 498,
 Leigh, } 521, 523
 Lie, } general, 147
 mr., 303
 mistress, 284
 Alice, 351
 Ann, 372
 Archibald, 21
 Catharin, 66
 Charles, 47, 223
 Elizabeth, 21, 460
 Fitzhugh, 23
 Frederick G., 21-23
 Hancock, 22
 Harry Lancelott, 21
 John Henry, 21-23, 60,
 192, 250, 348, 350,
 419
 John, 22, 63, 69, 140,
 333, 372
 Lucy, 21
 Mary, 68
 Mary Augusta, 372
 Oliver, 334
 Rebecca, 281, 282
 Richard, 21-23, 43, 62,
 68, 336, 351
 Richard Henry, 298
 Robert, 21
 Robert E., 21

- Lee, } Roger de la, 23
 cont'd } Roswell, 461
 } Samuel, 116, 117, 239
 } Thomas, 69, 231, 349,
 } 353
 } W. B., 21, 23
 } William, 22, 372, 420
 } William Barlow, 372
 Leech, Edward, 500
 Jeremy, 499
 Leeds, mr., 115
 B. Frank, 301, 433
 Elizabeth, 115
 Nancy, 75
 Leese, Elizabeth, 197
 Leeson, Arthur, 291
 Elmer, 291
 Susan, 291
 Thomas, 291
 Lefferts, Abr., 60
 Antje, 60
 Elizabeth, 60
 Peter, 60
 Sarah, 60
 Legg, William, 400
 Legh, Dorotheie, 331
 Peter, 178
 Leicester, —, 288
 Leigh, see Lee.
 Leighton, William, 391
 Lem, } Mathew, 63
 Lemm, } Samuel, 292
 Lemau, Edward, 277
 Lemon, William, 63
 Lennis, } Joane, 112
 Lennys, }
 Leonard, Ann, 55, 56
 C. H., 376
 Elisha C., 226
 Hannah, 106
 James, 106
 Nathaniel, 55
 Thankful, 482
 Thomas, 482
 Lepe, —, 165
 Lepel, Claus Wedig, 51
 Mary, 51
 Molly, 51
 Lepinwell, Hannah, 463
 Lescarbot, —, 216
 Leslie, John, 275
 Lesse, } Henry, 408
 Lessey, }
 Lester, Mary, 290
 Susannah, 522
 Lether, John, 333
 Letherington, Thomas, 352
 Leven, Joseph, 188
 Rejoice, 188
 Levitt, Christopher, 377
 Lewis, } —, 92, 238
 Lewes, } mr., 398
 } A. N., 243
 } Alice, 525
 } Anne, 247
 } Annie A., 436
 } Elizabeth M., 436
 } Gilbert, 350
 } John, 170, 198
 } Joyce, 170
 } Sarah, 373
 } Thomas, 194, 472
 } William, 352
 } Winslow, 427
 Lewyn, —, 108, 126
 Lich, Richard, 46
 Lichfield, William, 280
 Liddel, William, 28
 Lidget, } Ann, 406
 Lidgett, } Charles, 406
 } Elizabeth, 406
 } Mary, 406
 } Peter, 406
 Lie, see Lee.
 Ligh, } mrs., 423
 Ligne, } Dorotheie, 331
 Light, } Agnes, 269-271
 Leight, } Anne, 269
 Lighte, } Christopher, } 268-
 Lyght, } Christofer, } 271
 Lyghte, } Edward, 52
 } Elizabeth, 269, 271
 } Joane, }
 } Johane, } 269, 271
 } Richard, 268
 } Robert, 269
 } Thomas, 269-271
 } Walter, 267-271
 Lilburne, Eleanor, 524
 George, 524
 John, 524
 Lillie, David, 215
 Lilly, John, 472
 Linch, Edw., 62
 Linckhorne, William, 529
 Lincoln, general, 149, 151
 Abraham, 15, 228, 371,
 Calvin, 369 } [431
 F. A., 225
 Helen Maria, 229
 Lydia, 189
 Otis, 229
 Sarah, 229
 Varnum, 101
 Lindall, } Caleb, 395
 Lindell, } James, 398
 } Joshua, 398
 } Mary, 398
 Lindsay, John S., 243
 Line, Davye, 196
 Linge, } Sarah, 411, 412
 Lyng, } Thomas, 411, 412
 Linn, Mary, 113
 Linn, David, 28
 Linsley, Darius M., 176
 Jane, 176
 Linton, Moses, 196
 Lion, Levy, 29
 Lippincott, } Arthur, 419
 Lyppingcott, } James S., 239,
 } 241
 } Johane, 419
 } Maude, 419
 } Richard, 419
 Liptrot, } Anne, 342, 339
 Liptrote, } Elizabeth, 339
 Liptrott, } Janet, 339
 Liptrotte, } John, 332
 Lyptrotte, } Katherin, 339
 } Margrett, 339
 } Richard, 178
 } Thomas, 185
 } William, 42, 339
 Lister, Aveline, 506
 Lith, Richard, 47
 Litster, Edward, 82
 Littrell, —, 57
 Little, Abigail, 297
 Samuel, 297
 Littlemore, Thomas, 332, 333
 Littleton, —, 139
 Anne, 193
 Litton, Edward, 247
 Livingston, doctor, 63
 William, 51, 60
 Lloyd, } —, 104, 245
 Loyd, } Alice, 197
 } Cornelius, 63, 65, 69, 194
 } Edward, 69, 197
 } Elizabeth, 69
 } Henry, 251
 } Richard, 104, 282
 Lobbe, Stephen, 116
 Lock, } —, 231
 Locke, } Ann, 416
 } Elizabeth, 73, 417, 418
 } Hanna, }
 } Hannah, } 417, 418
 Lock, } Jane, 417, 418
 cont'd } John, 73
 } Margaret, 416, 417
 } Mary, 416
 } Sarah, 417
 } Susanna, 416-418
 } Thomas, 63, 417, 418
 } William, 417, 418
 Lockard, John, 73
 Rachel, 73
 Lockhart, William, 472
 Lockwood, —, 373, 382
 Lomax, Geffre, 180
 Lombard, Daniel, 461
 Lomley, see Lumley.
 Long, —, 248
 Edward, 65
 Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth,
 —, 384, 387, 486
 Longman, —, 204
 Moses, 458
 Longmans, —, 232, 488
 Longstreet, John F., 29
 Longworth, James, 304
 Loomis, Emma, 173
 Enoch, 461
 Frank, 173
 John, 173
 Martha M., 173
 Lord, —, 231
 Joseph, 435
 Mary, 281
 Nabby, 171
 Nathan, 12, 13
 Lorraine, duke of, 166
 Lort, —, 406
 Lossing, Benson John, 242, 311
 Lothrop, Joseph, 364
 Mary, 364
 Loton, Richard, 257
 Loud, Samuel P., 15
 Loughhead, Byron B., 176
 Charles F., 176
 Mary A., 176
 Mary Jane, 176
 Louise de Savoie, 168
 Lourie, Ella M., 103
 Love, John, 252
 Magdalen, 252
 Lovelace, lord, 386
 Lovell, Anne, 66
 John, 27, 405
 Salothiel, 259
 Thomas, 126
 Loveridge, William, 351
 Lovering, Abel, 389
 Henry M., 226
 Joseph, 80
 Lovett, } Lancaster, 193, 196,
 Louett, } 197, 352
 Lowell, captain, 158
 Low, } mr., 422
 Lowe, } Abiel Abbot, 242
 } Amy, 58
 } Isaac, 28
 } Jacob, 479
 } Jarvice, 42
 } Michael, 280
 } Thomas, 198
 Lowdon, captain, 364
 Lowell, James R., 489
 John, 439
 Lower, mr., 202-204
 Lowers, John, 423
 Mary, 423
 Thomas, 423
 Lownds, Nathaniel, 337
 Lownes, John, 194
 Lowring, Dorothy, 116
 John, 116
 Luck, } John, 263
 Lucke, } William, 280
 Ludden, Ruth, 86
 Ludgull, Nathaniel, 351

- Ludwell, Christian, 277, 278
 Ellinor, 277
 James, 278
 Jane, 277
 John, 277, 278
 Lewis, 278
 Margaret, 277
 Mary, 277, 278
 Philip, 277
 Robert, 277, 278
 Sarah, 277
 Thomas, 277, 278
 Valentine, 277
 Luffburgh, Vangoland, 30
 Luffe, John, 420
 Lugg, Elizabeth, 406
 Lumbers, William, 193
 Lumley, } June, 248
 Lomley, } Martin, } 245, 246,
 } Martyn, } 248
 } Mary, 248
 } Prudence, 248
 } Richard, 248
 } Sarah, 245, 248
 Luparte, —, 511
 Lusney, Robert, 65
 Lustoomes, Thomas, 63
 Luther, Martin, 100
 William, 179
 Luttrell, —, 48
 Luycas, Magdalena, 59
 Lyman, —, 203
 Lynam, } Levi, 461
 Lynham, } Payson W., 226
 Lyncey, James, 193
 Lynde, —, 231
 Lyndon, Augustin, 278
 Josias, 278
 Samuel, 278
 Lynge, see Linge.
 Lynn, } mrs., 112
 Lynne, } Elizabeth, 246
 } Mary, 246
 } Richard, 246
 } Samuel, 138, 246
 } William, 246
 Lyon, Hortense M., 177
 Richarde, 41
 Lyons, William, 389
 Lypplingcott, see Lippincott.
 Lythgoe, Nicholas, 46
 Lyttleton, Thomas lord, 53

 Macand, } William, 43, 45
 Macant, }
 McArthur, colonel, 306-308
 Macaulay, Caroline Brown, 102
 John Lang, 102
 McAuley, William, 472
 McCarty, Abby, 90
 Elizabeth, 90
 John, 90
 Rebecca, 90
 Richard, 90
 McCully, Joseph, 30
 MacCurdy, —, 231
 McDermot, Henry, 472
 Macdonald, L. B., 370
 McDougall, general, 143
 McDuffee, Franklin, 379, 385
 John, 379
 McEun, Hugh, 472
 McGee, James, 472
 McGeer, James, 472
 McGraw, James, 30
 Machugh, Dennis, 350
 Machett, James B., 31
 Mack, Charles A., 171
 Ely A., 171
 Josiah, 171, 172
 Josiah A., 171
 Mary, 172
 Mackay, } Daniell, 198
 Mackey, } John, 198
 } Mary J., 175
 Macke Allestre, Alexander, 195
 McKean, Hannah, 80
 William, 80
 McKenny, Henry, 36
 Mackerell, Michael, 137
 Mackernes, Peter, 290
 McKinney, —, 434
 Alexander, 435
 Macklude, Daniell, 194
 Mackrery, Robert, 198
 Mackworth, mrs., 393
 McLean, Donald, 472
 McLellan, Isaac, 313
 McMaster, professor, 312
 McNeal, Ruth, 57
 Macock, Samuel, 210
 Macon, Ellice, 333
 William, 180
 Macone, } Abraham, 179
 Makant, }
 MacSweeney, } Donal Gem, 87
 MacSweeny, } Honora, 87
 } Owen, 87
 Maddar, see Mather.
 Maddock, } Catherine, 246
 Maddocke, } Henry, 419
 Maddocks, } John, 179, 288
 Madoxe, } Samuel, 288
 } William, 288
 Madison, —, 436
 mr., 115
 mrs., 115
 Isaac, 210
 James, 150, 152, 305,
 307, 309-312, 314, 380
 Madokawando, 323
 Madour, }
 Madur, } see Mather.
 Magdewell, John, 196
 Maggiolo, —, 168
 Magoun, —, 494
 Aaron, 495
 Mary, 495
 Magrah, Dennis, 351
 Mague, Clara A., 163
 Majolla, —, 216
 Maine, Ezekiel, 400
 Maior, William, 524
 Makant, see Macone.
 Makefashion, John, 195
 Makepeace, Abel, } 289-291
 } Abell, }
 } Amye, 290
 } Bridget, 290
 } Dorothy, 289
 } Frances, 291
 } George, 290
 } Jane, 290
 } Lawrence, 290, 291
 } Lucy, 290
 } Mary, 290, 291
 } Richard, 290
 } Thomas, 290
 Makey, Daniell, 195
 Makinson, Peter, 45
 Malam, Elizabeth, 65
 Malbone, Peter, 351, 352
 Malcolm, Sarah, 53
 William, 53
 Mall, } Julian, 270
 Malle, } Richard, 269
 } William, 269, 270
 Maltward, —, 113.
 Maly, Danyell, 65
 Manchester, earl of, 266
 Richard, } 44, 335
 Richarde, }
 Manderville, —, 166
 Manfield, —, 126
 Maninge, Thomas, 129
 Manley, John, 476

 Mann, } Elizabeth, 339
 Man, } Ellin, 339
 Manne, } George, 333
 } George S., 223
 } James, 339
 } Oliver, } 40
 } Olyu', }
 } William, 40, 339, 340
 Manning, —, 200
 Anna, 200
 Anne, 200
 Edward, 200
 Mansbridge, Heister, 512
 Richard, 512
 Mansfield, lord, 385
 Manson, Cordelia F., 175
 Mary J., 174
 Mantell, William, 294
 Mantle, John, 198
 Manton, doctor, 139
 Mantoone, John, 352
 Mantrisd, Jesper, 63
 Manucy, John, 302
 Manvir, lieutenant, 316
 Manwaring, Irene, 175
 March, George, 393
 James, 163
 Richard, 422
 Marcy, William L., 371
 Marden, Alice, 483, 484
 Dorothy, 245
 Huldah, 477
 John, 110, 483, 484
 Solomon, 477
 Marean, —, 231
 Marinus, dominie, 237
 Markham, } lieutenant, 453
 Markham, } John, 490
 } Mary, 490
 Markland, Elizabeth, 181
 James, 47
 Matt, 181
 Marks, Levi, 171
 Steuin, 198
 Theodosia, 171
 Markwen, Arthur, 359
 Marlar, David, 522
 Martha, 522
 Marles, Charles, 39
 Thomas, 39
 Marley, Edward, 352
 Marrabla, —, 74
 Marriott, Isaac, 483
 Marsh, } doctor, 180
 Marsha, } Elizabeth, 181
 } John, 47
 } Peter, 180, 181
 } Roger, 428
 } Thomas, 66, 331
 } William, 412
 Marshall, } John, 64-65, 70, 279
 Martiall, } Lydia, 269
 } Mary, 279
 } Thomas, 369
 Marston, John, 121
 Martin, —, 83
 Martain, } Abijah, 89
 Marten, } Anne, 351
 Martine, } Bathiah, } 259, 260,
 } Bethaia, } 265, 266
 } Bethia, }
 } Charles, 522 [265
 } Edward, 260, 265,
 } Elizabeth, 522
 } Francis, 356
 } Jane, 116
 } John, 116, 197, 210,
 } 211, 265, 351, 472
 } Lydia, 164
 } Richard, 63, 442, 443
 } Robert, 58, 356
 } Susan C., 58 [265
 } Thomas, 260, 363,
 } William, 351, 526

- Marvel, Sarah, 20
 Marvin, ———, 231
 Huldah, 171
 Phoebe, 170
 Reinold, 170
 Theophilus R., 427
 William T. R., 427
 Mary, princess of Orange, 303
 Mary, Adrian, 506
 Mason, ———, 241, 421
 Abigail, 11, 71, 250
 Alice, 68, 70, 250, 354
 Ann, { 63, 68-71, 250,
 Anne, } 354
 Benjamin, 479
 Bridget, 408
 Cather., 181
 Daniell, 460
 Dinah, { 70, 250
 Dynah, }
 Dorothy, { 70, 197, 201,
 Dorothy, } 351
 Dorothy, { 70, 197, 201,
 Dorothy, } 351
 Elizabeth, 68, 70, 199,
 250
 Frances, 69, 250
 Francis, 63, 64, 68, 70,
 199, 250
 George, 70, 71, 250
 Hester, 523
 Jarvis, 68
 John, 277, 408, 485
 Joseph, 472, 478
 Lemuel, { 65, 68-71, 195,
 Lemuel, } 196, 198, 199,
 201, 250, 354, 355
 Margaret, { 70, 199, 250
 Margaret, }
 Mary, 63, 68, 70, 250
 Nickolaus, 201
 Rebecca, 408
 Richard, 407, 408
 Roger, 336
 Rose, 408
 Samuel, 460
 Thomas, 70, 71, 250
 William, 407, 408
 Massam, ———, 114
 mrs., 115
 Masse, Alex., 193
 Masse, Alexander, 198
 Masse, { Alexander, } 198
 Masse, { Gerrard, } 180
 Masse, { Gerard, } 180
 Masse, { Ja., 184
 Lawrence, 184
 Massillon, ———, 18
 Masten, Anne, 196
 Maston, Anne, 195
 Maswillo, Daniell, 196
 Mather, ———, 224
 Madder, { mr., 529
 Madowr, { Abraham, } 44,
 Madur, { Abraham, } 179,
 180, 330, 335
 Adam, 335
 Agnes, 43, 46, 47
 Alice, { 39, 178, 179,
 Alice, } 184, 333
 Ann, { 42-44, 46,
 Anne, } 47, 177, 181,
 331, 334-336, 340
 Annes, 43, 45, 46
 Bartin, 182
 Benjamin, 337
 Catherine, { 42, 43,
 Katharine, } 177,
 Katherine, } 185
 Christian, 39
 Christopher, { 40,
 Chrofer, } 180,
 181, 335, 338
 Cicilie, 43
 Cotton, 39, 134, 340,
 341
 Mather, { Dorothy, 330, 335
 cont'd } Edward, { 182, 334
 Edward, }
 Eleanor, { 40
 Elienor, }
 Eleazer, 340, 342
 Elizabeth, { 44, 46,
 Elizabeth, } 47, 180
 -183, 350, 333, 335-
 337
 Ellen, { 41, 44,
 Ellin, } 180, 181,
 Elline, } 338-340
 Ellyn, }
 Ellis, 46, 47, 182, 183
 Emme, 47
 Gabriel, { 44, 47,
 Gabriell, } 48, 330
 Gabryell, }
 Geoffrey, { 42, 331,
 Geffrey, } 334, 338
 Jeffray, { -340
 Jeffrey, }
 George, 39
 Gilbert, 43, 183
 Gowther, 181
 Grace, 180
 Habraham, see Ab-
 raham.
 Hamlet, { 177, 336,
 Hamblet, } 337
 Hannah, 340
 Henry, { 39, 41,
 Henerie, } 42, 47,
 Henerye, { 177, 185,
 Henrye, } 330, 331,
 334, 336
 Hester, 337
 Hugh, { 44, 45, 177,
 Hughe, } 183, 184,
 336
 Humphrey, 180, 181,
 183
 Imen, { 185, 331,
 Immen, } 332, 335
 Increase, 340, 341
 Isabel, 42
 James, 42-44, 46, 47,
 177, 180, 181, 184,
 330, 331, 336, 338,
 339
 Jane, 41, 43, 179-
 181, 183, 332, 335
 Jeffrey, see Geof-
 frey.
 Jeremiah, 341
 Joan, { 184, 339
 Joane, }
 Johanne, 47
 John, 42-44, 46, 47,
 180, 181, 183-185,
 331, 334-336, 338-
 340
 Joseph, 340 [340
 Katharine, see
 Catherine.
 Lawrence, 181
 Margaret, { 38, 42,
 Margaret, } 43, 45-
 48, 180, 181, 185,
 331, 332, 335, 336,
 339, 341
 Margerie, { 47, 181,
 Margery, } 183, 185,
 336, 338
 Martha, 337
 Mary, { 39, 44, 337
 Marye, }
 Miles,
 Myles, { 182, 183, 334
 Mylls, } 396
 Nathaniel, 340, 342,
 396
 Nicholas, 42, 46, 180,
 181, 185, 336, 337
 Mather, { Peter, 44, 45
 cont'd } Philip, 183
 Rachael, 335
 Ralph, { 43, 44,
 Raphe, } 181, 183,
 Raufe, } 331, 338
 Rauffe, }
 Randall, { 44, 177,
 Randle, } 182
 Raphell, 330
 Reginald, { 44, 45,
 Regynald, } 179, 180
 Reynold, { 43-45,
 Renald, } 335
 Reynould, }
 Richard, 38, 39, 41,
 43, 46, 47, 177-182,
 184, 185, 331, 332,
 334-337, 340-342,
 365
 Robert, 42, 339, 340
 Roger, 42, 43, 177,
 185, 334
 Samuel, { 44, 48,
 Samuell, } 177, 180,
 335, 337, 340, 342
 Sara, { 44, 335
 Sarah, }
 Simon, { 42, 46,
 Symon, } 47, 177-
 Symond, { 179, 183
 Symonde, } 339
 Thomas, 38, 41, 44,
 47, 181, 182, 184,
 185, 330-335, 338,
 340, 341
 Thurstan, 183
 Timothy, 340
 William, 44, 46, 47,
 180-182, 185, 332-
 336, 338, 339
 Zacherie, 330
 Matthew, Thomas, 137
 William, 396
 Matthews, Anna Williams,
 Mathewes, { 177
 Mathews, { Beatrice Lyon, 177
 Charles G., 173
 Emma Louisa, 173
 Francis, 107
 Holley Porter, 177
 Hortense M., 177
 Jane, 176
 John, 250
 John Gillette, 177
 Mary Louisa, 177
 Petter, 34, 35
 Samuel, { 201, 454
 Samuell, }
 Stephen H., 173,
 176
 Matthias, { John, 231
 Mathias, { Mathewes, 66
 Matthey, Alexander, 472
 Mattuck, James, 438
 Maudisley, Lawrence, 181
 Maunsell, Elizabeth, 519
 Samuel, 304
 Maurice, mrs., 400
 Samuel, 400
 Mauris, Richard, 63
 Maverick, { ———, 96, 97
 Mavericke, { mr., 422
 Amias, 76-78
 John, 163
 Moses, 423
 Samuel, 76-78, 374
 Mawr, Bell, 453
 Maxwell, captain, 310
 general, 60
 major, 149
 Jaue, 351

- May, —, 115, 503, 513
 Jane, 253
 John, 412
 Samuel Pearce, 135
 Trustran, 256
 Maydunoe, Edmundue, 194
 Mayer, dominie, 237
 Harman, 65
 Mayhew, Roger, 408
 Rose, 408
 Maynwarig, —, 260
 Mayo, —, 407
 Alice, 187
 Hannah, 187
 John, 82, 84
 Nathaniel, 187
 Sarah, 475
 Mays, } John, 472
 Mease, } William, 210
 Mdtwised, Jasper, 197
 Mead, } —, 247
 Meade, } Anne, 515
 Druzilla, 216
 Joseph, 351
 Josuah, 515
 Matthew, 106
 Stephen, 216
 William, 19, 479
 Meades, —, 201
 Meadow, Thomas, 140
 Mealbo, Paul, 197
 Meale, Anne, 193
 Robert, 196
 Meaneley, James, 181
 Meare, Richard, 337
 Mease, see Mays.
 Meavis, —, 114
 Medcalf, Samuel, 129
 Meech, Daniell, 199
 Meeke, Walter, 422
 Meeker, Hannah, 56
 Uzal, 29
 Meeres, Walter, 63
 Meigs, governor, 360
 Mary, 360
 Timothy, 360
 Mekin, —, 114
 Melford, Sarah, 65
 Melton, Henry, 67
 Thomas, 61
 Menshe, —, 198
 Mentges, J., 31
 Mephram, John, 358
 Mercer, Abigail, 514
 Anna, 512
 Benjamin, 511
 Daniel, 511, 512
 Elizabeth, 511
 Esther, 514
 Francis, 511-514
 Hester, 512, 513
 Jane, 512, 514
 John, 512, 514
 Katherine, 514, 515
 Paul, 510-512, 514
 Peter, 511, 512, 514
 Samuel, 514
 Sarah, 511
 Susan, 512
 Thomas, 512
 William, 351, 512
 Meredith, G. E., 494
 Mericke, Elizabeth, 389
 Mermyon, Gabriel, 529
 Meroy, James, 195
 Merranton, Marnaduque, 63.
 Merreydeth, Gwine, 62
 Merrida, William, 197
 Merrill, Daniel, 478
 Joseph, 19, 478
 Merriton, mr., 249
 Merritt, Henry, 66
 Mersereau, Jean, 231
 Meserve, Albion K. P., 367
 Metcalfe, —, 292
 Walter C., 110
 Meux, —, 115
 Bartholomew, 115
 Mew, Joane, 198
 Mewce, mrs., 273
 Elizabeth, 424
 Francis, 424
 Mewle, Ann, 522
 Mey, Mary, 467
 William, 407
 Mickey, John, 196
 Mickler, James A., 302
 Mary Almyr, 301
 Robert, 302
 Mico, —, 400, 404, 502
 Middlehurst, Thomas, 332
 Middleton, } John, 63, 511
 Middleton, } Richard, 197, 351
 Mie, George, 69
 Katherine, 69
 Milfin, —, 94
 Milboe, Joseph, 351
 Mildmay, —, 397
 Mildemaye, } Carey, 115
 Mildmey, } Dorothy, 115
 Milemaye, } Francis, 115
 Joane, 109
 Robert, 109
 Mileham, John, 438
 Milicent, James, 195
 Millasha, James, 65
 Milleger, John, 193
 Miller, } colonel, 305-307, 310
 Myller, } mr., 560
 Myllerd, } David, 472
 James, 63, 195
 Jane, 196
 John, 110, 194, 392
 Joseph, 64
 Randolph, 277
 Sarah, 196
 Thomas, 110, 185
 Millet, George Bown, 385
 Peter, 380
 Milligen, John, 196
 Millow, Merra, 63
 Mills, —, 140, 415
 John, 352
 Richard, 246
 Milner, Elizabeth, 253
 Rich., 181
 Milton, Jane, 531
 John, 531
 William, 350
 Mincher, Sarah, 193
 Mincks, Jonas, 409 [376
 Miner, Alouzo A., 222, 366, 375,
 Mary, 171
 Minifie, Elizabeth, 415
 Minor, Ephraim, 460
 Joseph, 409
 Samuel, 460
 Thomas, 460
 Minser, David, 30
 Minstrell, —, 415
 Mintorne, Sarah, 65
 Misemoye, —, 114 [491
 Mitchell, —, 35, 82, 91, 231,
 Alice, 197
 Anne, 524
 Charles, 399
 David, 123, 124
 Gervase, 280
 John, 40
 Mary, 123, 124, 350
 S. J., 302
 Sibbell, 136
 William, 472
 Mitford, —, 456
 Mooby, John, 193
 Moen, mr., 522
 Morage, William, 34
 Moliun, lady, 51
 Molines, } —, 83
 Mullines, } Priscilla, 90, 384
 William, 90
 Molton, see Moulton.
 Molyneux, John, 40
 Richard, 338
 William, 41
 Monday, A. J., 348
 Mone, James, 42
 Money, James, 29
 Monford, Hannah, 284
 Monks, } George, 334
 Mouncke's, }
 Montague, —, 111, 347
 Montellon, —, 444
 Montesquieu, —, 160
 Montgomery, John F., 226
 Thomas H., 230
 Moody, Edmund, 470
 James, 421
 Mary, 421
 Moodys, captain, 447
 Moore, —, 106
 captain, 211
 Moore, } —, 231, 239, 241, 285
 More, } mr., 354
 Abigail, 75
 Ann, 53, 198
 Anna Lauretta, 175
 Augustus, 74
 David, 10, 75
 Edmund, 197
 Elizabeth, 74, 300, 499
 Emerson W., 175
 Godfrey, 287
 Hannah, 75
 James, 472, 473
 Joane, } 286, 289
 Jane, }
 John, 62, 118, 286
 John W., 56
 Joseph, 30
 Leah, 56
 Louis, 56
 Margaret, 285-287
 Mary, 56
 Nathan, 30
 Phebe Preston, 388
 Raffe, —, 286, 287, 499
 Raffe, }
 Samuel, 74
 Sarah, 74
 Susan, } 118
 Susann, }
 Thomas, 53, 290, 412
 Uriah, 75
 Valentine, 118
 William, 19, 56
 Mootry, James, 472
 Mordant, } miss, 51, 52
 Mordaunt, } Charles, 51
 Robert, 149, 244, 405
 Morecroft, } Catharine, 395
 Moorecroft, } Henry, 396
 Morecroft, } Richard, 395
 Moreland, mr., 117
 Moretoft, Valentine, 499
 William, 500
 Morey, Mehitable, 365
 Morgan, —, 435
 general, 145
 Edward, 173
 Emma, 173
 Henry, 434
 Isaac, } 193, 201
 Jsacke, }
 John, 252
 Lewes, 194
 Matthew, 389
 Owen, 30
 Philip, 519
 Thomas, 195
 William, 352

- Mergin, Robert, 479
 Morley, Anne, 62
 Constant, 523
 James, 110, 111
 John, 350, 523
 Morpew, —, 402
 Morrell, mr., 96
 Morrill, —, 343
 Morris, —, 500
 Morris, { Anne, 193
 Benjamin, 480
 Morris, { James, 40, 47
 Morris, { Jennit, 181
 John, 62, 332
 Jonathan Flynt, 382
 Joseph G., 426
 Margaret, 408
 Richard, 43
 Rt., 181
 Samuel, 30
 Seymour, 215, 365
 William, 195
 Morrison, Leonard Allison,
 243, 383, 384
 Morse, Thomas, 183
 Morton, { —, 76, 153
 Moreton, { Alice, 350
 Charles, 509, 510
 Elline, 340
 Elizabeth, 509, 510
 Ephraim, 235
 George, 10
 Jane, 79
 John, 65, 509
 Joseph, 10
 Josephine Eugenia,
 10
 Julia Anne, 10
 Mary, 10
 Nicholas, 509, 510
 Symon, 339
 Thomas, 96, 98, 340
 William, 67, 71, 510
 Moseley, { Ann, 71
 Moseleij, { Arthur, 66, 71
 Edward, 201
 John, 201
 Mary, 71, 201
 Susan, 71
 Susanna, 66, 201
 William, 66, 68, 71,
 198, 201, 351
 Moshe, Richard, 197
 Moss, Anne, 214
 Mosse, Clement, 109
 John, 42
 Nicholas, 42
 Moulson, see Mowison.
 Moulton, { captain, 156, 158, 159,
 451, 453
 Molton, { Augustus F., 238, 240
 Jeremiah, 34, 35
 John, 238
 William, 238
 Mounckes, see Monks.
 Mounay, —, 397
 Mounsey, see Munsey.
 Mount, Mary, 350
 Mountague, Griffin, 414
 Margaret, 414
 Montgomery, Lenye, 256
 Mountjoy, { —, 397
 Monioye, { Catherine, 109
 Edmond, 109
 Edward, 109
 George, 73
 Hannah, 73
 Josiah, 73
 Mary, 23
 Mousall, Eunice, 462, 465-467
 Joanna, 462, 463
 John, 462-467
 Sarah, 465
 Mouse, Alex, 193
- Mouser, Henry, 279
 Saulina, 278, 279
 William, 279
 Mouth, John, 198
 Mowison, { Ann, } 113-115, 378,
 } 379, 385
 Moulson, { Anne, }
 John, 114, 115
 Thomas, 113-115, 379
 Moy, { John, 353
 Moye, {
 Moyie, William, 42
 Muckeallen, John, 195
 Mudge, Alfred, 239
 Mullakius, { James, 68, 197
 Mullkens, { Rosamond, 68
 Muller, Waltze, 166
 Mullines, see Molines.
 Mun, { Abigail, 213
 Munn, { Benjamin, 213
 Joseph, 29
 Sarah S., 329
 Munck, —, 503
 Mundaye, mrs., 508, 509
 Munger, Deborah, 360
 John, 360
 Munnes, Christian, 524, 525
 Gabriel, 524
 Munnings, Hopestill, 409
 Mahalaleel, 411
 Takeheed, 410
 Munro, W. F., 225
 Wilfred H., 491
 Munsell, Joel, 238, 240, 383
 Munsey, { Daniel, 530
 Mounsey, { Humphrey, 530
 James, 530
 Margaret, 530
 Richard, 530
 Samuel, 530
 Susanna, 530
 William, 530
 Munson, major, 310
 Murch, Edmund, 386, 493
 Murden, John, 268, 269
 Murford, Mary, 127
 Nicholas, 127
 Thomas, 127
 Murrow, —, 449
 Murrowes, David, 66
 Murry, —, 479
 Muzzey, Artemas B., 222
 Myles, Avis, 356
 John, 242
 Thomas, 64, 65
 Myller, see Miller.
 Myrick, Elizabeth, 474
 Joseph, 474
 Nathaniel, 475
 Sarah, 475
 Mysinge, Margaret, 198
- Nabbs, —, 276
 Nailor, Thomas, 184
 Nash, mrs., 218
 Arvin, 388
 Edward, 218
 Lucinda, 388
 Martha Joanna, 388
 Richard, 355
 Thomas, 218, 351
 Nason, Elias, 387, 428
 Nayler, Dorothy, 280
 Neal, { mr., 20
 Neale, { Alexander, 126
 Anne, 196
 George, 424
 John, 387
 Neathway, Thomas, 389
 Nebon, Jo, 153
 Needham, Daniel, 193
 Needler, mr., 284
 Negose, mr., 286
 Neill, —, 69, 201
 Edward D., 239, 241, 365
- Nelson, captain, 211
 Gbill, 197
 George, 261
 Thomas, 423
 William, 237, 386
 Nemeerall, Sara, 197
 Nester, Michael, 28
 Nettleton, —, 51, 361
 Chloe, 361
 Nevell, —, 515
 Newbold, William, 280
 Newborne, John, 412
 Newcomb, Bryant B., 327
 Caroline Baxter, 327
 James, 327
 Lucy, 327
 Newdigate, —, 231
 Newell, —, 238
 Annie Maria, 75
 Frederick Haynes, 71
 Newhall, James R., 212
 Newland, Richard, 414
 Newman, { —, 204
 A. S., 204
 Newnam, { Lydia, 522
 Robert, 71
 Thomas, 522
 William, 204
 Newport, Christopher, 206, 210
 Newton, Elenor, { 257, 258
 Ellnor, {
 Frances, 202
 Francis, 70
 George, 70, 199, 202
 Mary, 202
 Stephen, 104, 257
 Tabitha, 74
 Thomas, 198, 202
 Virginus, 61
 Nichol, Walter, 28
 Nicholas, mr., 300
 Nichols, { mrs., 396
 Abel, 290, 291
 Nicholls, { Andrew, 65
 Dorcas, 388
 Nicols, { Dorothy, 522, 523
 Elizabeth, 65
 Nycolls, { George N., 382
 Henry, 353
 John, 50, 51, 290,
 Mary, 291 { 357, 523
 Nathan, 388
 Richard, 353
 Sarah, 388
 Sibrian, 522, 523
 Walter, 267
 William, 65, 522, 523
 Nicholson, Francis, 381
 Richard, 507
 William, 65
 Nickerson, Edward I., 225
 Jane, 186
 Nickleson, Elizabeth, 408
 Joan, 408
 Josiah, 408
 Thomas, 409
 Nickson, Edward, 193
 Niclayson, Nicholas, 65
 Nields, Wilbur F., 436
 Nightgall, Hugh, 45
 Margaret, 45
 Nino, —, 165
 Noble, ensign, 320, 321
 Noell, Edward, 460
 Nokes, Cuffe, 20, 478
 Norcott, see Northcote.
 Norcross, Grenville H., 222
 Norden, Nathaniel, 317
 Norder, Hannah, 27
 Nathaniel, 27
 Norris, —, 355, 384
 Benjamin, 479
 Nicholas, 384
 Stephen, 472

Northage, —, 111
 Northcote, —, 117
 Norcott, { Katherine, 116
 Northcote, { Nathaniel, 286
 Northcott, { Richard, 286, 287
 { Thomas, 351
 Northend, Ednah, 293
 Northumberland, earl of, 206
 Norton, John, 359, 462
 { Thomas, 358, 393
 Norwood, { Frances, 523
 Norrwood, { George, 259
 { John, 64, 521
 Nott, Anna, 347
 { Charles, 347
 { Hannah, 347
 Nourse, Edward, 103
 { Eley Tucker, 103
 Nowell, captain, 153
 { Henry, 392
 { Roberte, 350
 Noyes, { colonel, 157
 Noyse, { Abigail, 72, 73
 { Daniel, 74, 75
 { Dorothy, { 72, 73
 { Dorothy, { 72, 73
 { Elizabeth, 72, 73, 75
 { Esther, 73
 { Horatio N., 239
 { James, 239, 241, 460
 { John, 406
 { Joseph, 73, 75
 { Josephus, 72
 { Keziah, 75
 { Mary, 72, 73
 { Peter, 71-75
 { Ruth, 73, 75
 { Sarah, 73-75
 { Thomas, 72
 Nummock, Aaron, 161
 Nutting, Ebenezer, 36
 Oakeley, Susanna, 352
 Oakes, { mr., 117
 Oake, { Edward, 113
 Okes, { Elizabeth, 113
 { Joan, 113
 { Jane, 112
 { Robert, 111
 { Urian, 112, 113
 { Vryan, 112
 Oanett, Mathewe, 352
 Oatman, Hannah, 214
 { Samuel, 214
 O'Brien, —, 92
 Ochosse, Donach, 197
 Odd, Thomas, 478
 Offspring, { mr., 525
 Offspring, { Charles, 265
 Oden, —, 231
 O'Harra, Matthew, 472
 O'Hart, John, 87
 Ojeda, —, 165
 Oldfield, { —, 285, 287
 { Abigail, 289
 { Anne, 289
 { Elizabeth, 283, 284, 287, 289
 { Hanna, 289
 { James, 284
 { John, 289, 497
 { Joseph, 283, 284, 289, 497
 { Katherine, 283, 284
 { Margaret, 284
 { Martha, 289
 { Mary, 284, 289
 { Rebecca, 289
 { Richard, 289 [497
 { Roger, 286, 288, 289
 { Samuel, 284, 289, 497
 { Sara, { 283, 284
 { Sarah, { 289
 { Thomas, 284

Oldfield, { Thomasine, { 286,
 cont'd { Thomazine, { 289,
 { 404, 497
 { William, 283, 284, 289
 Oldham, John, 598
 Oliver, { captain, 156, 317
 Olliver, { doctor, 343
 Olyver, { Elizabeth, 126, 127
 { Frances, 127
 { Henry, 126, 128
 { Henry Kemble, 11
 { Hierom, 128
 { James, 126-128
 { John, 126-128, 352
 { Joseph, 350
 { Margaret, 126
 { Mary, 126-128, 130, 244,
 { 245, 248
 { Peter, 406
 { Petter, 454
 { Richard, 248, 356
 { Robert, 126
 { Thoby, 126
 { Thomas, 126, 128
 Olney, G. W., 294, 295
 Olphertzen, Soert, 60
 Omston, Leonard, 266
 O'Neal, Byron, 80
 { Mary, 80
 Oquirin, Donach, 197
 Ordrouaux, John, 226
 Orsingham, William, 442
 Orwell, Edward, 407
 Osbaston, Henry, 405
 Osbert, —, 113
 Osborne, Arthur Dimon, 494
 { Josia, 460
 { Richard, 409
 Osmonde, Samuel, 121
 O'Sullivan, —, 493, 494
 Oswillwaine, Donach, 197
 Otis, miss, 476
 { Albert L., 172
 { Alfred H., 172
 { Ellen, 172
 { F. Burton, 172
 { Frances, 172
 { Frank G., 172
 { George F., 172
 { Ida F., 172
 { James, 238
 { John, 446
 { John E., 172
 { John L., 172
 { Josephine, 172
 { M. Ellen, 172
 { Mary E., 172
 { Sarah Angeline, 172
 { Sarah Ann, 172
 { William H., 172
 Oughtred, William, 521
 Ouldham, John, 184
 Outhery, James, 193
 Overton, Nathaniel, 117
 Overzee, Simond, 195
 Osborne, Alexander, 64
 { Owen, mrs., 246
 { Anne, 253
 { Elizabeth, 253
 { Hamlet, 41
 { John, 42, 116, 117
 { Mary, 522
 { William, 522
 Owens, Ellinor, 355
 { John, 196
 Owfield, see Oldfield.
 Oxman, William, 442
 Packam, { —, 204
 Pakeman, { —, 204
 Pakenham, { —, 204
 Packington, Ellen, 88
 Paddock, major, 80, 81
 { Adino, 80

Padmere, mr., 515
 { Robert, 515
 Page, { —, 414, 491
 Paige, { Alfred Baylies, 243
 { Alice, 291
 { Harriette, 487
 { J. W., 487
 { John, 41, 404
 { Lucius Robinson, 234
 { Nancy, 58
 { Robert, 64, 415
 { Thomas, 356
 Paine, { Abraham, 187
 Pain, { Alice, 187, 197
 Paine, { Azubah, 477
 Pain, { Bennet, 187
 Payne, { Bethiah, 187
 { Catherine, 523
 { Dorcas, 187
 { Edward, 523
 { Eliezar, 187
 { Elisha, 187
 { Elizabeth, 187, 389, 523
 { Florentyne, 354
 { George, 389, 404
 { Hannah, 187
 { J. K., 187
 { James, 187
 { John, 30, 186, 187, 523
 { John Howard, 186, 187
 { John T., 496
 { Joseph, 187
 { Josiah, 84, 86, 186, 187
 { Mary, 186, 187
 { Mary E. R., 496
 { Nathaniel, 242, 365
 { Nicholas, 187
 { Patience, 187
 { Philip, 187
 { Rebecca, 187
 { Richard, 110
 { Robert, 117
 { Robert Treat, 187, 298
 { Samuel, 187
 { Sarah Lincoln, 477
 { Thomas, 84, 186, 187
 { William, 279, 468, 469
 Palfrey, Edith, 343
 { Peter, 343
 { Remember, 343, 344
 Pall, Elizabeth, 197
 Palmer, { —, 107, 114, 510
 Paulmer, { Benjamin, 460, 473
 { Elizabeth, 525, 526
 { Francis, 526
 { Gershom, 460
 { Joane, 531
 { John, 525
 { Judith, 518
 { Millburne, 526
 { Moses, 460
 { Nehemiah, 460
 { Rebeckah, 460
 { Richard, 479
 { Rose, 351
 { Thomas, 120, 411, 531
 { William, 350, 518
 Palmor, John, 156
 Panyer, William, 194
 Pape, William, 135
 Pargetour, { Agnes, 270, 271
 Pargitor, { Christopher, 291
 Pargytor, { Edmund, 270
 { Jane, 291
 Pargytor, { Robert, 271 [291
 { William, 269, 271,
 Park, Hannah, 73
 Parker, —, 518
 { mr., 450
 { sergeant, 161
 { Alexander, 251, 252
 { Gabriel, 120
 { George, 420
 { Hananiah, 494

- Parker,** } James, 363
cont'd } Jane Standish, 296
 John, 34, 493, 494
 John Avery, 296
 Joseph, 363
 Margaret, 363
 Maudlin, 193
 Philip, 510
 Rebecca, 363
 Rose, 282
 Stillman S. H., 370
 Theodore, 493, 494
 Thomas, 63, 241, 493, 494
 Ursula, 475
Parkhurst, lady, 114
 Abraham, 29
 Robert, 114
Parkin, William, 527
Parks, Deliverance, 359
 Edward, 359
Parlet, } Elizabeth, 421
Parlitt, } James, 421
Parmelee, ———, 231
 Nathaniel, 359
 Sarah, 359
Parmeter, George, 350
Parnell, Rachael, 281
 Richard, 281
Parpointe, Edward, 178
Parr, } Humfrey, 181
 } Mary, 65
Par, } Richard, 332
 } Roger, 181
 William, 179
Parrett, Edward, 193
 Richard, 355
Parris, Abigail, 73
 Dorothy, }
 } Dorothy, } 73
 Mary, 73
 Noyes, 73
 Samuel, 73
Parrish, Mary, 351
Parrott, Robert, 256
Parsons, ———, 114
 general, 149
 mr., 115
 mrs., 130
 Anthonia, 130
 Anthony, 130
 Elizabeth, 89, 130, 131
 John, 130, 269
 Katherine, 114, 115
 Moses, 89
 William, 290, 414
Partington, Ales, }
 } Alise, } 43
 Anne, 339
 Charles, 43, 45
 Ellen, } 43, 46
 Ellyn, }
 Jenett, 339
 John, 42, 339
 Lambert, }
 } Lamberte, } 46, 183
 Lamtle,
 Margaret, }
 } Margreat, } 43, 45
 Mrgreat,
 Marie, 339
 Raphe, 43 [336
 Richard, 182, 330,
 William, 339
Partrich, Elizabeth, 279
 Gervase, 279
 James, 279, 280
 John, 279
 Katherine, 279, 280
 Mary, 279
 Ralph, 279
 Randolph, 279, 280
 Robert, 279
 Samuel, 279
Partridge, Jeane, 251
Pasco, ———, 398
Patche, Andrew, 127
Pate, Jane, 424
 Thomas, 288
Pates, Anne, 67
Patience, William, 195
Patrick, } mr., 290
Patrick, } Daniel, 213
 } Francis, 424
Patshall, John, 442, 443
Patten, Lucy J., 173
 Peeter, 66
Patterson, Anna, 229
 Chester, 228 [231
 David Williams, 228-
 Helen Maria, 229
 James, 94
 Lincoln Elliott, 229
 Mary Ann, 229
 Ralph Thacher, 229
 Sarah, 94
 Sarah Stearns, 94
 Sterling Woodford, 229
Pattishall, } Ann, 79, 80
Patishell, } Richard, 79
Patteshall, } Robert, 79
Pattishal, ———
Patton, J. H., 311
Paul, Jacob, 161
 Sally, 477
Paulmer, see Palmer.
Pauceforte, } Robert, 117
Pauceforth, ———
Pawlett, Robert, 210, 211
 Thomas, 211
Payne, see Paine.
Paynter, George, 41
Peabody, ———, 227
 Abigail, 297 [371
 Andrew P., 222, 366,
 Jacob, 297
 Nathaniel, 297-299
 Susannah, 297
Peach, } John, 404, 472
Peache, } William, 404
Peachey, Joseph, 508
Peacocke, mr., 115
 Anne, 115
 Robert, 194
Pead, } John, 193, 201
Peade, ———
Peal, Jonathan, 476
Pearce, } Judith, 404
Pearse, } Katherine, 404
Pearcy, Hannah, 414
 Ralph, 414
Pearson, William, 304
Pease, (———), 362
Peas, } Nathan, 35
Peate, John, 65, 195
Peck, } Edward, 113
Pecke, } Ellen, 174
 John, 31
 Thomas, 350
 Thomas B., 363
 William, 113
Peirce, } doctor, 345
Pierce, } master, 283
 Ann, 75
 Anne Longfellow, 486
 Ebenezer W., 226
 Franklin, 425, 431
 Lewis, 456
 Mary, 65
 William, 210
Pearcevall, Anne, 413
 John, 413
 Mary, 413
Peirson, Ellianor, 259
Peirsopher, Robert, 193
Pell, ———, 116, 257, 274, 285
Pellet, Sarah, 169
Pemberton, ———, 239, 241
 Elizabeth, 499, 500
 Frances, 499
 James, 327
 John, 499
 Katherine, 499
 Ralph, }
 } Rafe, } 498, 499
 } Raffe,
 } Raphe,
 Robert, 498-500, 502
 Roger, 499, 500
 Susan, 498
 William, 499
Pembroke, ———, 265, 391, 511
Pendleburie, James, 46
Pendleton, Samuel, 492
 Sarah, 102
 William, 102
Penhallow, captain, 158, 159, 162
Penkethman, Thomas, 41, 333
Penn, } ———, 418
Pen, } Daniel, 280
 Hanna, } 255
 Hannah, }
 John, 255, 333
 Margaret, 255
 Robert, 64
 Thomas, 255
 William, 255, 490
Pennington, } Elizabeth, 40
Pinnington, } John, 42
Pynnyngton, } Randall, 47
Pennypacker, Anna Maria, 238
 Henry Clay, 238
 Isaac Anderson, 238
 Isaac Rusling, 238
 James Lane, 238,
 240
 Samuel Whitaker, 238, 240
Penwasme, Nicholas, 129
Pepys, ———, 441, 442
Percival, mr., 130
Percy, Abraham, 210
 George, 206, 211
Pergiter, see Pargetour.
Perham, Henry S., 101
Perkins, ———, 248, 392
 Abigail, 483, 484
 Abraham, 484
 Alice, 483, 484
 Ann, 483, 484
 Bathsheba, 484
 Benjamin, 483, 484
 Bersheba, 484
 Bethiah, 483
 Caleb, 483
 Charles C., 386
 Daniel, 483
 David, 483, 484
 Ebenezer, 483
 Elinor, 484
 Elizabeth, 483, 484
 Francis, 11
 Hannah, 483, 484
 Humphrey, 483
 Isaac, 483, 484, 503
 Jacob, 483, 484
 Jane, 484
 John, 393, 483, 484
 Jonathan, 483
 Joseph, 483
 Joshua, 483
 Lydia, 483
 Marcy, 483
 Martha, 483, 484
 Mary, 483, 484
 Matthew, 484
 Mercy, 483
 Nathaniel, 11
 Rebecca, 433, 484

- Perkins, } Roger, 507
cont'd } Sarah, 483, 484
 Susan, 483
 Susanna, 483, 484
 Thomas, 484
 William, 484
 Wright, 484
- Perley, Peter, 28
- Perne, Rachael, 192
 Richard, 192
- Perpoyne, Rauffe, 40
- Perrott, John, 453
- Perry, } —, 122, 276
 } Amos, 225, 306, 486, 491
- Perrie, } Francis, 257
 } J., 272
 } Josephine, 172
 } Thomas, 110, 111
 } William Stevens, 385
- Person, Margaret, 398
- Persons, Josiah, 20
 Richard, 63
- Peter, William, 270
- Peters, } Heijltje, 60
 Peeters, } Hugh, 442, 505
 Pieters, } James, 255
 Pieterse, } Leffert, 60
 } Simon, } 64, 194
 } Simond, }
- Pett, —, 278
 captain, 211
- Pettit, } Alice, 397
 } James, 106
- Pettitt, } John, 105, 106, 397
 } Margaret, 397
 } Mary, 397
 } Thomas, 108
 } William, 397
- Pettyface, Christopher, 63
- Pery, Samuel, 20, 480
- Pewde, Andrew, 136, 137
 Christian, 136
 Martha, 136
 William, 136
- Pewe, Stephen, 352
- Pewsie, George, 67
- Peyton, Cecelia, 88
 Charles, 418
 Edmond, 418
 Ellen, 88
 Gerard, 88
 Henry, 88, 418
 Jesse E., 88
 John, 88, 418
 Katherine, 418
 Laurance, 418
 Mary, 418
 Robert, 88
 Sandis, 418
 Thomas, 88
 Valentine, } 88, 418
 Vallentine, }
 William, 418
- Phelps, doctor, 58
 Austin, 243
- Philip III., 207
- Phillips, } dean, 200
 Phillips, } nr., 50, 290
 Philipps, } Alice, 70
 } Anne, 69, 70
 Phillips, } George, 227
 Philipse, } Hannah, 419
 } Hugh, 419
 } John, 67
 } Laurence, 194
 } Mary Ann, 226
 } Mathew, 64, 69, 70
 } Samuel, 227
 } Sarah, 351
 } Susanna, 396
 } Thomas, 201
 } Wendell, 387
 } William, 79, 290,
 } 396
- Phillbrook, Bethiah, 483
 Hannah, 483
 James, 483
 Mary, 483
- Phillimore, W. P. W., 100, 101
- Phippard, Elizabeth, 408, 409
 John, 409
- Phips, } John, 290
 Phippes, } William, 344
 Phoenix, S. Whitney, 230
- Pichford, } Penelope, 114
 } Thomas, 113
 Pitchford, } William, 113, 114
- Pickering, —, 232
 Hanna, 403
- Picknol, Mascal, 119
- Pickrell, —, 114
 Thomas, 196
- Pierce, see Peirce.
- Pierpont, John, 387
- Pierrepoint, Francis, 277
- Pierse, Thomas, 211
- Pierson, Ruth, 360
- Pieters, see Peters.
- Pigott, } —, 63
 } John, 196, 201
- Piggott, } Lucy, 21
 } Richard, 337
 } Sarah, 201
- Pike, John, 272
 Richard, 16
 Solomon, 34
- Pile, —, 118, 201
- Pilkington, Edward, 524
 Eleanor, 524
 Robert, 45
 Thomas, 264
- Pill, mr., 290
- Pillerne, Joane, 252
- Pilling, James Constantine, 243
 John, 472
- Pinden, James, 423
- Pinkham, Nancy, 302
 Sallie, 302
- Pinne, —, 421
- Pinnell, Jeffry, 527
- Pinneo, James, 170
 Lydia, 170
- Pinner, Richard, 193
- Pinnington, see Pennington.
- Pinson, Henry, 106
- Pinzon, —, 165
- Pipe, —, 530
- Piper, Jonathan, 478
 Josiah, 20
 Nathaniel, 478
 Samuel, 20
 Thomas, 479
- Pitcher, Isaac, 421
 Mary, 421
 Sarah, 421
- Pitchford, see Pichford.
- Pitkin, —, 231
 William, 482
- Pitt, mr., 510
 Henry, 513
- Pitts, Anne, 421
 Edmund, 421
- Place, Anne, 125
- Plash, Constance, 409
 Richard, 409
- Platt, } Abial, 216
 } Ebenezer, 216
 } Henry, 352
 } Rhoda, 216
 } William, 45, 47
- Plesne, Francis, 351
- Pliny, —, 167
- Plowman, Elizabeth, 280
 Nicholas, 280
- Plumptree, Huntington, 277
- Plympton, Abigail, 72, 73
 Elizabeth, 73
 Hannah, 73
- Plympton, } Jane, 73
cont'd } Mary, 73
 } Peter, 73
 } Ruth, 73
 } Thomas, 72, 73
- Poe, doctor, 111
- Polentine, John, 211
- Pollard, Eliza Thurston, 432
- Pollett, Edward, 350
- Pollock, —, 238
- Polo, Marco, 164, 166, 167
- Pomfrett, William, 469
- Pond, Hannah, 89
 John, 89
 N. G., 214
- Ponder, John, 507
- Poole, —, 139
 captain, 211
 master, 116
 rev., 210
 Elizabeth, 284
 Henry, 112
 James, 284
 Paul, 284
 Richard, 71, 353
 William F., 242
- Poor, general, 145
- Pope, —, 365
 George, 398
- Popham, John, 96
- Popley, Ann, 251
 Edmond, 251
 Elizabeth, 251
 Judith, 251
- Porke, James, 251
- Porten, Alice, 70
 William, 70, 351, 352
- Porter, —, 90, 395
 general, 307
 Anna, 172-175
 Benjamin Jones, 471
 Billy, 471
 E., 172
 Edward G., 366
 Elizabeth, 304, 459, 471
 Joane, 194
 John, 194, 198, 199, 350
 Manassas, 198
 Margaret, 64
 Mary, 172, 471
 Noah, 377
 Polly, 172
 Sally, 172
 William, 199
- Portington, Judith, 501
 William, 501, 502
- Pory, John, 211
- Post, Ben., 408
 Elizabeth, 408
 Sarah S., 174
- Potman, —, 204
- Potter, —, 377
 Daniel, 29
 John, 193
 John de, 202
 Mary, 90
 Thomas, 196
- Potts, —, 237, 238
 Dorothy, 421
 Edward, 421
 William John, 212
- Poulen, Elizabeth, 277
- Pounteyes, } Anne, 109
 } John, 109
 } Richard, 109
- Powell, ensign, 210
 Anne, 409
 Edward, 194
 Elizabeth, 259
 Hopkin, 352
 James, 351
 Joane, } 258, 259
 } Johan, }
 } John, 350

- Powell, } Mary, 259, 484
 cont'd } Nathaniel, 210
 } Robert, 484
 } Sarah, 272
 } William, 211, 409
 Power, Edmund, 350
 Edward, 351
 John, 197
 Richard, 196
 Samp^r, 199
 Powers, Isaac, 34
 Poves, John, 195
 Robert, 195
 Prannell, George, 407
 Henry, 407
 Margaret, 407
 Robert, 407
 Pratt, —, 153
 Anna, 171
 John, 531
 Zilpha, 171
 Preble, George Henry, 387
 Preice, Richard, 112
 Preist, Peter, 121
 Prence, see Prince.
 Prentice, } Sarah, 214
 Prescott, Dorothy, 74
 John, 74, 196
 Preston, Howard W., 225
 Rose, 400
 Priaulx, see Prvaux.
 Price, } Cornelius, 457
 Pryce, } Edward, 352
 } Elizabeth, 194
 } John, 106, 356
 } Margaret, 252
 } Mary, 196
 } Michael, 56
 } Roger, 26
 } William, 64
 Prier, Griffin, 198
 Prigge, Sarah, 252
 Thomas, 252
 Prilly, Elias, 29
 Priuce, } George, 386, 484
 Prence, } Hannah, 187
 } Jane, 84
 } Mary, 84
 } Mercy, 187
 } Thomas, 26, 82, 84
 Pring, Martin, 211
 Pritchard, } Lieut., 163
 Prichard, } Giles, 442, 443
 } John, 447
 } Thomas, 62
 Probart, Ellen, 197
 Proctor, John, 210
 Prophet, Sarah, 502
 Provost, } George, 307
 Provoost, } Marke, 63
 Provoost, } Robert, 50
 Prowde, Mr., 284
 Pruckner, William, 272
 Pryaulx, } —, 515
 Priaulx, } Catherine, 512
 } Elizabeth, 511, 512
 } Frances, 511
 } Jacob, 510, 512
 } Jeane, 510
 } John, 510-514
 } Mary, 510
 } Paul, 511-513
 } Peter, 510-512
 } Robert, 511
 } Thomasine, 512
 } William, 510, 511
 Pryce, see Price.
 Ptolemy, —, 166, 167
 Puffer, Dorothy, 75
 Jabez, 75
 James, 75
 Josiah, 75
 Samuel, 75
 Thankful, 75
 Pulson, Daniell, 194
 Pultney, Dorothy, 291
 Mary, 291
 Michael, 291
 Punchard, George W., 11
 Purchas, Samuel, 484
 Purfray, Thomas, 354
 Purkett, Henry, 313
 Purnell, Arthur, 280
 Thomas, 352
 Putnam, } —, 204, 241
 Putman, } general, 313
 } Alfred P., 242
 } Eben, 383, 385
 } Israel, 385
 } Rufus, 151
 Putt, John Christ^r, 472
 Puttock, Lieut., 210
 Pyle, Elizabeth, 524, 526
 Richard, 524, 526
 Pym, Anna, 191, 192
 John, 191, 192, 442, 443
 Pynckes, William, 350
 Pynnyngton, see Pennington.
 Quackenbos, Cornelius, 472
 Quenesero, Lucas, 198
 Quernby, Robert, 530
 Quincy, } —, 117
 Quincey, } Alice, 525
 Quinsie, } Ann, { 524, 525
 Quinsy, } Anne, {
 } Edmund, { 525
 } Edmund, {
 } Elenor, 525
 } Elizabeth, 525
 } Francis, 525
 } Gidderrill, 525
 } John, 525
 } Joslife, 525
 } Theophilus, 525
 } Thomas, 525
 } William, 525
 Quiney, } Adrian, 524, 526
 Quynay, } Ellen, 524
 } Richard, 523, 524, 526
 } Thomas, 524, 526
 } William, 524
 Quinn, David, 58
 June, 58
 Quint, Alonzo H., 222
 Rabbish, James, 63
 Raby, Mary, 522
 Zachariah, 522
 Radcliffe, Alex, 334
 Anthony, 114, 115
 Edward, 114, 115
 Heath, 339
 Thomas, 114
 Radford, Thomas, 65
 Radham, Elizabeth, 248
 John, 248
 Radleigh, George, 130
 Radley, James, 245
 William, 246
 Radney, Thomas, 352
 Ragg, Mary, 74
 Rahar, William, 351
 Rale, } father, 377, 483
 Rasles, }
 Ralfe, Margaret, 62
 Ralph, Mary, 196
 Rannuso, —, 168
 Rand, —, 296
 Benjamin, 220
 Randes, George, 263
 Maria, 265
 Mary, 261
 Randolph, John, 381
 Ranikares, Roger, 339
 Ransom, —, 518
 Rant, Stephen, 415
 Rapelje, Joris Jansen, 59
 Lysbet, 59
 Raper, Abigail, 484
 Thomas, 484
 Rasles, see Rale.
 Raspe, John, 198
 Ratcliffe, John, 210
 Raughton, Christopher, 397
 Mary, 397
 Thomas, 397
 Raven, Henry, 418
 John, 418
 John James, 493, 495
 Margaret, 418
 Raveninge, Joane, 351
 Rawleigh, Walter, 514
 Rawlinson, —, 303
 Henry, 422
 Rawson, } —, 504, 505
 Rauson, } Edward, 105, 192, 468
 } Rachael, 192
 } William, 105
 Raymond, Anne, 402
 Edward Asa, 432
 Eliza Thurston, 432
 Elizabeth, 402
 Henry, 402
 John, 402
 Joshua, 11
 Judith, 247
 M. D., 230, 241
 Richard, 402
 Rayner, } Anne, 111
 Reyner, } Jacob, 111
 } John, 111, 357
 } Martha, 357
 } Rachel, 111
 } Richard, 40
 } Roger, 111
 } Thomas, 111, 357
 Raynton, lady, 114
 Nicholas, 114
 Rea, Thomas W., 11
 Read, } —, 60
 Reade, } Anne, 409
 Reed, } Charles A., 226
 Reid, } Cusion, 72
 } Edgar H., 226
 } Edmund, { 129
 } Edmunds, {
 } Elizabeth, 73, 129
 } Esther, 74
 } Gashon, 74
 } George, 383
 } George W., 467
 } Hezekiah, 74
 } Joseph, 30
 } Margaret, 129
 } Martha, 129
 } Mary, 74
 } Mathew, 64
 } Rebecca, 363
 } Samuel, 129, 131, 139
 Reader, Thomas, 351
 Reding, Sarah, 483
 Redwood, —, 128
 Reed, see Read.
 Reeve, } —, 284
 Reeue, } John, 181, 246
 Reve, } Richard, 279
 } Wenifride, 292
 Reeves, } Margery, 364
 Reeuves, } Robert, 353
 } Susan, 353
 Reinolds, see Reynolds.
 Relse, John, 198
 Remick, } Abigail, 473, 476
 Remich, } Abraham, 473-477
 } Azubah, 477
 } Benjamin, 474
 } Christian, 473-477
 } Daniel, 475, 476
 } David, 474, 477
 } Elizabeth, 474, 475
 } Elkanah, 476
 } Freeman, 476
 } Hannah, 474-477

- Remick, } Huldah, 477
 cont'd } Isaac, 474, 475, 477
 Jacob, 474
 Jane K., 477
 Joseph, 475, 477
 Joshua, 474
 Lydia, 474
 Martha, 474
 Mary, 474, 477
 Mercy, 475
 Moses, 477
 Nichols, 477
 Oliver Philbrick, 477
 Phebe, 476
 Priscilla, 476
 Sally, 476, 477
 Sarah, 474-477
 Sarah Lincoln, 477
 Thomas, 477
 Timothy, 474
 Ursula, 475
- Rensen, Aris, 472
 Rends, William, 63
 Renolds, } see Reynolds.
 Renolds,
 Reshlon, Ned, 182
 Resteau, Catherine, 505
 Daniel, 505
 John, 505
- Reve, see Reeve.
 Revell, Nathaniel, 507
 Thomas, 484
 Revere, Paul, 373, 476
 Rey, John, 194
 Reynier, see Rayner.
 Reyners, Paul, 65
 Reynolds, major, 116
 Reynolds, } doctor, 284
 Reynolds, } mr., 116
 Reynolds, } mrs., 115
 Renalles, } Elizabeth, 354, 355
 Renalls, } John, 460
 Renolds, } Mary, 522
 Renols, } Sarah, 65 [355, 460
 Reynalds, } Thomas, 65, 354,
 Reynoldes, } William, 355
- Riall, Margaret, 197
 Ribboone, Anthony, 63
 Riccard, James, 193
 Rice, Caleb, 327, 461
 Cushion, 72
 Elizabeth, 73, 74
 Esther, 74
 Garshom, 74
 Gashon, 74
 Hezekiah, 74
 James, 521
 Mary, 74
- Rich, —, 364
 Richard II., 23
 Richards, John, 351, 352, 420
 Thomas, 406
 William, 140
 Richardson, —, 329
 mr., 400, 401
 Amos, 400
 Edith, 280
 Edward, 280
 Elianor, 526
 Elizabeth, 407, 526
 George, 526
 John, 350
 Joshua, 526
 Lawrence, 407
 Lydia, } 198, 399
 Lidia, }
 Prudence, 387
 Robert, 526
 Steeven, 460
 Thomas, 47 [402
 William, 399, 401,
 William A., 495
- Rickard, Hannah, 83
 Rebecca, 83
- Ricker, Abigail, 293
 Ebenezer, 293
 Riddan, Thaddeus, 469
 Rider, Susan, 253
 Ridlon, G. T., 214, 220
 Ridyard, } John, 179, 185
 Ridyard, } Thomas, 179
 Rigby, } Hugh, 47
 Rigbie, } Oliver, 47
 Robert, 45, 181
 Rigg, } John, 64, 195
 Rigge, }
 Rigglesby, William, 198
 Rigglesworth, Peter, 64
 Rimell, Joice, 122
 Ring, Elizabeth, 341
 Susanna, 214
 Ripley, Maria H., 175
 Risley, } Robert, 416
 Risleye, } William, 42
 Rithe, Marlyon, 281
 Rittenhouse, —, 237, 238
 Rivers, —, 112, 135, 393, 511
 Christopher, 195
 Rivington, James, 45
 Roberts, } —, 163, 379
 Robertes, } An, 299
 Dorothy, 169
 James, 65, 67
 Mary, 532
 Samuel, 65, 67
 Thomas, 290
 Valentine, 290
- Robertson, Ann, 301
 William, 301
- Robins, Aaron, 473
 Robinson, } —, 217, 218
 Robinson, } deacon, 478
 mrs., 507, 509
 Abigail, 478
 Anne, 394
 Charles, 400
 Charles E., 215
 David, 215, 478
 Dorothy, 411
 Edward S., 303
 Elizabeth, 215, 400
 Francis, 351 [103
 Georgia Alberta,
 Hannah Ann, 215
 Henry, 411, 508
 James, 406 [406
 John, 31, 351, 362,
 Joseph, 406, 474,
 480 [382
 Lucius Franklin,
 Mary, 351, 406
 Samuel, 406
 Sarah, 284
 Simon, } 65, 193
 Symon, }
 Susan, 66, 71
 Susanna, 195
 Thomas, 117, 178,
 179, 337,
 400, 406
 William, 195, 215
 Zibiah Royall, 27
- Robotham, Elizabeth, 114
 John, 113
 Penelope, 114
 Jane Weaver, 56
 Susanna, 57
- Rochambeau, count de, 149
 Rochdale, Richard, 247
 Rocke, Joseph, 40
 Mary, 406
 Rucker, —, 115
 Rockhill, —, 233
 Rockman, William, 29
 Rockwell, —, 162, 378
 John, 231
 Rocrort, captain, 211
 Rodd, —, 501
 Rogers, —, 337, 390
 mr., 132, 399
- Rogers, } A. M., 172
 cont'd } Alexander, 66
 Betsey, 171
 Christopher, 458
 Edward, 350
 Elizabeth, 187
 Emily, 172
 Harry, 364 [490
 Horatio, 225, 350, 486,
 Horatio N., 366
 James, 187
 John, 53, 56, 297
 Joseph, 187, 341
 Mary, 66, 187
 Pauline, 214
 Samuel, 114
 Susanna, } 297, 341
 Susannah, }
 Theophilus, 195
- Rogerson, John, 181
 Rolfe, } —, 397
 Rolfie, } Benjamin, 211
 Elizabeth, 211
 Mary, 211
 Sarah, 109
 William, 109
- Rolles, } Elizabeth, 408
 Rolis, } John, 408
 Mary, 408
 Sarah, 521
 Rolling, } mrs., 479
 Rolling, } David, 478
 Joshua, 478, 479
- Roldings, Jonathan, 20
 Joseph, 20
- Rollins, Daniel, 100, 233, 351, 358
 Elizabeth, 93, 94
 John, 93
 John Rodman, 93, 94
 Sarah Stearns, 94
 William Herbert, 94
- Rolt, } —, 560
 Route, } Elizabeth, 502
 John, 501, 502
 Thomas, 502
- Romene, —, 539
 Ronsewell John, 552
 Rooding, Alice, 525
 Roods, Mathewe, 196
 Rooke, John, 118
 Sarah, 118
- Roos, Richard, 551
 Root, —, 171
 Annie, 171
 Sarah, 171
- Ropar, } Ephraim, 74
 Roper, } John, 74, 414
 Ruth, 72, 74
- Rose, Alexander, 196
 Jane, 395
 Joseph, 394
 Josephine, 369
 Richard, 395
 Thomas, 394
- Rosengarten, J. G., 243
 Rosier, James, 386, 484
 Roskove, } James, 180
 Roscoe, }
 Ross, Daniel, 29
 David Mills, 56
 Jacob, 29
 Jane Weaver, 56
 Susanna, 57
- Rossingham, Edmund, 211
 Rossiter, Edward, 429
 Joan, 69
- Rostern, } Edward, 334
 Rosterne, } Margaret, 334
 Richard, 334
- Rotherforth, —, 139
 Rothwell, } Elizabeth, 253
 Rothewelle, } Henry, } 47, 253
 Henrice, }
 Margaret, 253

- Rothwell, { Martha, 253
 cont'd { Mary, 253
 Robert, 45, 253
 Stephen, 253
 William, 253
 Rouge, Mary, 64
 Route, see Rolt.
 Rouse, Abraham, 69
 Rousseau, commodore, 294
 Routing, Thomas, 194
 Rowbotham, John, 336
 Rowe, { mr., 24
 Row, { Ellen, 399, 434
 Henry, 251
 Judith, 251
 Rowland, { Elizabeth, 127
 { Kate Mason, 381
 Royland, { Robert, 127, 128
 Thomas, 128
 Rowles, John, 63
 Rows, John, 116
 Sarah, 116
 Thomas, 116
 Rowson, Jane, 410
 Rowsell, mr., 116
 Royal, { ———, 396
 { mr., 290
 Ryal, { William, 393
 Ryall,
 Ruddleford, Jane, 65
 Ruddock, Jane, 351
 Ruggels, Samuel, 458
 Ruggles, Henry Stoddard, 365,
 383, 384
 Rumbold, Elizabeth, 272, 273
 Rumney, { ———, 283, 287
 Rumneye, { mr., 283, 287
 Rundlet, John, 477
 Runnels, Judith, 30
 Owen, 479
 Runtig, Annis, 288
 Rupel, Lydia, 74
 Rushbrook, { mr., 121
 Rushbrooke, { Ellenor, 265
 Tymothy, 265
 Rnshton, Edward, 183
 Russell, { ———, 397, 526
 Benjamin, 313
 James S., 101
 John, 192, 331, 422
 John B., 364
 Mary, 192
 Robert, 65
 S. W., 463
 Walter, 211
 Rust, Henry, 20
 William, 19
 Ruthen, ———, 412, 522
 Rutherford, ———, 221
 Rutland, ———, 286
 Ryall, see Royal.
 Ryan, Thomas, 472
 Rylands, John Paul, 36, 177, 330
 Mary, 39
 Ralph, 39
 Rysley, Thome, 183
 Sabin, Sarah, 365
 Sacaristy, { ———, 158
 Saccaristis, { ———, 158
 Sachemus, Joseph, 234
 Sadler, { ———, 247, 390, 415, 416
 Ellen, 524
 Francis, 392
 John, 41, 524, 526
 Safford, Elinor, 10
 Elizabeth, 9, 10
 Hannah, 10
 John, 10
 Josephine Eugenia, 10
 Moses A., 426
 Nathan, 10
 Nathaniel Foster, 9-19
 Nathaniel Morton, 10
 Safford, { Sally, 10
 cont'd { Sarah, 10
 Stephen, 10
 Thomas, 9, 10
 Sainsbury, ———, 199
 St. Castin, see Castine.
 St. Clair, general, 144
 St. John, ———, 137, 525
 mr., 400
 St. Leger, general, 145
 Salaway, Anthony, 529
 Martha, 529
 Sales, { ———, 518, 527
 { Lambert, 336
 { William, 517
 Salisbur, Edward Elbridge,
 199, 224, 232, 525
 Evelyn McCurdy, 232
 William, 126
 Salmon, Ann, 522
 Joseph, 522
 Salter, ———, 415
 Saltonstall, ———, 101
 Samborne, William, 403
 Sampford, John, 362
 Sampson, Thomas, 350
 Samuel, John, 250
 Sanborn, Ann, 513
 John, 513
 Sandcroft, John, 392 [315-317
 Sanders, { captain, 155, 160, 163,
 { Andrew, 521
 { Charles H., 223
 { Daniel, 260
 { Thomas, 448, 518
 Sanderson, John, 350
 Richard, 350
 Thomas, 66
 Sandford, John, 256, 266
 Judith, 256
 Sandiforth, { Hamlet, 177, 335
 Sandyfourth, {
 Sands, Ann, 53
 Joshua, 53
 William, 63
 Sanford, Ephraim, 254
 HemanHows, 383, 384
 Sanger, Augustus, 11
 Sapcott, Robert, 304
 Sargent, ———, 241
 Aaron, 388
 Edwin Everett, 239
 Homer Earle, 388
 Moses, 239
 Rebecca Eddy, 388
 Sally Maria, 388
 Sarah, 388
 William, 239
 Sarney, John, 127
 Yedith, 127
 Sarridge, John, 195
 Sarson, John, 530
 Satcher, Robert, 30
 Saunders, see Sanders.
 Saure, Elizabeth, 94
 F. C., 94
 Savage, { ———, 69, 71, 72,
 { ———, 88, 89, 104,
 { 106, 122, 123,
 { 202, 203, 254,
 { 352, 396, 404,
 { 496, 407, 414,
 { 420, 438, 515
 mr., 363, 367, 508
 Anne, 195
 Arthur, 344
 Elizabeth, 281
 Francis, 195
 Hannah, 281
 Henry, 271
 Johan, { 270, 271
 { Johanne,
 Robert, 195
 Thomas, 267
 William, 195
 Savil, { mrs., 112
 Savill, { Benjamin, 80
 Mary, 80
 Sawne, ———, 429
 Sawne, mrs., 115
 Sawyer, Anne, 66
 Elizabeth, 93
 Frances, 66
 Francis, 66
 Thomas, 66
 Say, Giles, 116, 117
 Sayer, mr., 354
 Frances, 70, 202
 Francis, 70, 199, 202
 Sayers, Isaac, 473
 Rebecca, 246
 Sayles, see Sales.
 Saywell, Henry, 201
 Scales, ———, 450
 Scammin, James, 478
 Scammon, ———, 239, 240
 Elizabeth, 406
 Scapes, Ann, 197
 William, 69, 333
 Scarbrooke, Thomas, 194
 Scaresbricke, { Anne, 42
 Scaresbricke, { James, 42
 Nicholas, 181
 Schieffelin, ———, 221
 Schuyler, general, 144, 145, 152
 Scolcroft, Henerie, 48
 Scott, { ———, 517
 Scot, { Abigail, 130
 Scotte, { Anthony, 210
 Brian, 66
 Eunicia, 200
 George, 104, 257
 James, 66
 John, 47, 64, 130, 150,
 197, 350, 452
 Martin B., 452
 Patrick, 197
 Rebeckah, 482
 Richard, 482
 Stephen, 200
 William, 129, 196, 197,
 473
 Scotto, John, 278
 Mahittabell, 278
 Scovile, Richard, 107
 Scrivener, Matthew, 210
 Scroope, ———, 110, 417
 Scryven, John, 264
 Scudamore, lord viscount, 403
 Mary, 363
 William, 362
 Scudder, { Elizabeth, 423
 Scoodder, { Henry, 423, 424
 Horace E., 366
 Joane, 423, 424
 John, 423, 424
 Margaret, 423, 424
 Margerie, { 423, 424
 { Margery,
 Martha, 423
 Mary, 423, 424
 Noah, 29
 Parnell, 423, 424
 Samuel H., 366
 Smith, 29
 Thomas, 423, 424
 William, 423
 Seaborne, Nicholas, 66
 Seabrooke, Frances, 109
 Margaret, 109
 Martha, 109
 Thomas, 109
 Seabury, Elizabeth, 91
 John, 91
 Samuel, 91
 Seager, ———, 112, 137, 248, 253,
 282, 500
 Seale, Harvey, 140
 Peter, 510

- Sealey, } John, 195
Sealy, } Samuel, 473
Seaman, Judith, 404
William, 404
Searchfield, Rowland, 389
Seare, Agnis, 254
Searle, John, 194
Searles, John, 460
Sears, Abigail, 476
Nathan, 30
Seawell, Henry, 353
Seconibe, Joseph, 243
Seddon, } Arthur, 48
Sedowne, } Edward, 48
George, 48
Henry, 178
Hugh, 177
Sedgwick, } Elizabeth, 399
Sedgwick, } Francis, 402
John, 243, 510
Richard, 415
Robert, 402
Stephen, 400, 402
Zacheus, 401, 402
Seeley, Rebecca, 90
Seere, Francis, 193
Segrave, mrs., 290
Selby, Henry, 65
Richard, 199
Seneca, —, 167
Sewall, } —, 105, 106, 141,
Saywell, } 142, 444, 462
Mrs., 64
Sewall, } Abigail, 163
Alice, 69
Alice, 70
Ann, 69, 70
Hannah, 141
Henry, 64, 69, 70,
201, 353
Joseph, 26
Rutus K., 163
Samuel, 163, 211
Thomas, 70
Seward, } —, 501
Seward, } Hester, 119
James, 119, 120
John, 119
Mary, 120
Rebecca, 120
Sarah, 119
Thomas, 119
William, 358, 359
Sewes, John, 351
Sexton, Dorbis, 193
Peter, 194
Seybrooke, —, 108
Seymour, Andrew, 231
Richard, 210
Sha, Daniel, 460
John, 460
Thomas, 460
Shade, Henry, 193
Shakespeare, William, 218
Shapton, Bartholomew, 420
John, 420
Sharlocke, Elizabeth, 336
Sharp, } —, 239, 241, 344
Alice, 342
George, 210
Gibbons, 476
Henry, 498
Robert, 346
Samuel, 211
W. C., 494, 495
William, 121, 473
Sharples, Richard, 395
Sharplews, Francis, 177
Hugh, 177
Shatswell, Elinor, 10
Richard, 10
Shaver, Abraham, 29
Shaw, } Anna, 228
Shawe, } Debora, 528
Shaw, } Elizabeth, 527, 528
cont'd } Frank George, 228
Godfrey, 527
Hannah, 187
Henry, 112
James, 332
John, 62, 63, 189, 350,
527, 528
Jonathan, 187
Joseph, 328
Martha, 528
Mary, 527, 528
Phebe, 187
Richard, 178, 527, 528
Samuel, 528
Tessab, 352
Thomas, 527, 528
William, 197, 351, 527,
528
Zachariah, 527
Sheaffe, Jacob, 358
Sheather, John, 360
Mary, 360
Shed, George, 118
Sheering, Thomas, 357
Sheffield, William P., 366
Sheldon, George, 93, 413, 485
Robert, 350
Shell, Elisha, 473
Shelley, Walter, 211
Shelston, Robert, 351
Shepard, } Ann, 118
Shepherd, } Chz, 461
Edward, 119
Sheppard, } Ezekiel, 352
Lawrence, 184
Stephen O., 11
Thomas, 64, 461
Sherbrook, Richard, 116
Sherburne, James, 327
John Samuel, 298
Mary, 327
Sheres, Andrew, 197
Sherles, J. A., 66
Sherley, Thomas, 354
Sherman, —, 495
Franklin W., 163
Love, 74
Roger, 298
W. T., 489
William, 193
Sherriffe, Thomas, 65
Sherry, James, 30
Sherwood, Elias, 473
Shewell, Mary, 193
Shilcock, Elenor, 421
Shingleton, John, 263
Shipham, }
Shipenham, } —, 204
Shipnam, }
Shippenham, }
Shippingham, }
Shipp, Francis, 66
Mathew, 66
Sara, 66
William, 62, 66, 67, 70
Shippen, Edward, 235
Shirley, Arthur, 267
Shonmaker, dominie, 237
Shoomsmith, William, 262
Short, } mr., 303
Shorte, } Abigail, 283, 284
Eusebas, 283, 285
John, 283, 284, 497
Mary, 283, 284, 350
Samuel, 104, 257, 258
Thomas, 283, 497
Shoute, Richard, 356
Shove, George, 166
Hannah, 166
Shové, Sarah, 370
Shreve, Thomas, 195
Shrimpton, William, 403
Shurlocke, Mary, 195
Shurt, Abraham, 389, 390
Shurtleff, doctor, 91
Roswell, 12, 13
Shute, Mary, 350
Sibbit, James, 30
Sibble, Margarette, 195
Sibbs, mr., 525
Sibley, —, 107
Elizabeth, 195
John, 62, 65
Mary, 90
Sibsey, } John, 62, 67
Sipsey, }
Siddall, Gyles, 336, 337
Sidney, —, 63
John, 65, 70, 194
Silsby, } Abdiell, 264
Silesby, } Agnes, 265
Sillesby, } Anne, 261, 265
Sillesbie, } Anthony, 261, 262
Sillesby, } Bethiah, }
Sillesbye, } Bathiah, } 264, 265
Silsbee, } Bethaia, }
Sylbe, } Edward A., 261
Syllesby, } Elizabeth, 259-261,
264, 265
Henry, }
Henricus, } 261-
Henrie, } 265
John, } 261, 263,
Johs, } 264
Katherine, } 264,
Katherin, } 265
Maria, 264, 265
Mary, 261, 264, 265
Matthew, } 259-
Mathewe, } 261,
263-266
Nathaniel, } 259,
Nathaniell, } 264
Rebecca, } 259,
Rebecca, } 260,
262
Robert, } 261-
Robertus, } 265
Samuel, } 259-261,
Samuell, } 264-266
Sarah, 262 [266
Thomas, 261, 263-
William, 261, 262-
Silverwood, Elizabeth, 256
John, 256
Silvester, } Elizabeth, } 63, 197
Silvester, } Elizabeth, }
Simonds, Francis, 62
Millicent, 193
Simons, J. Hume, 302
James, 197, 201
Jane, 195
Michael Laird, 426, 428
Simpreds, Alexander, 193
Simpson, John, 198, 325
John K., 313
Katherine, 193
Robert, 111
Sims, Sophia, 25
Simson, Thomas, 63
Sinkler, Anne, 479
Catherine, 480
Richard, 478
Sinnickson, Clement Hall, 382
Sipsey, see Sibsey.
Sisell, William, 66
Skate, Jane, 196
Skerroe, John, 288
Skinner, Anna, 171
Mary, 169
Nathaniel, 169
Noah, 171
Skipper, Anne, 352
Francis, 352
Skott, —, 396
Mary, 397

- Skynner, —, 417, 422, 502
 Slade, Mary, 522
 William, 349
 Slafter, Edmund F., 306, 429
 Slanie, } see Slayne.
 Slanye, }
 Slarke, Elizabeth, 122
 Slater, James, 336, 337
 John F., 227, 496
 Slator, Samuel, 506
 Slaughter, Anne, 139
 Slayne, } John, 411, 412
 Slawie, } Mary, 411
 Slanye, } Samuel, 411
 Thomas, 411
 William, 412
 Slingsby, Dorcas, 281
 Sloat, } Jan Piet, 59
 Slot, } Jan Pietersen, 59
 Jaanneke, 59
 Pieter Janson, 59
 Slocum, } captain, 158, 161, 163,
 } 314, 315, 448, 449
 Slosson, Nathaniel, 230
 Sarah, 229
 Slyman, Agnes, 510
 Small, Thomas, 414
 Smallbone, Jane, 262
 Smalley, } captain, 210
 Smally, } John, 82, 214
 Smethurst, Lambert, 183
 Smith, —, 50, 114, 231,
 } 397
 Smith, }
 Smith, } mr., 106, 284, 398,
 Smyth, } 500
 Smythe, }
 Smythes, }
 Abiel, 410
 Abigail, 73
 Abner, 31
 Adam, 410
 Andrew, 521
 Ann, } 195, 258,
 Anne, } 390, 391,
 } 410, 421, 506, 522
 Anna, 282
 Anthony, 264
 Benjamin, 30
 Benjamin G., 222
 Bridget, 410
 Charles H., 225
 Christian, 327
 Christopher, 413,
 } 414
 Dorcas, 388
 Elijah, 73
 Elisha, 281
 Elizabeth, 75, 194,
 } 281, 407, 497
 Elizabeth Oakes,
 } 387
 Emma, 404
 Francis, 391
 George, 10, 30, 63,
 } 129, 255-257
 Gyles, 195
 Hellen, 421
 Henry, } 197, 281,
 Henery, } 282, 351,
 } 352, 399, 391
 Hester, 527
 Israel A., 436
 J. E. A., 325
 James, 63, 410, 527
 Jane, 90, 194
 Jeremiah, 298
 Joane, 193, 510
 John, 64, 64, 95,
 } 181, 193, 195, 205-
 } 210, 217, 408, 421,
 } 442, 497, 524, 528
 Jonas V., 29
 Jonathan, 410, 461
 Joseph, 170, 232,
 } 527
 Josiah, 20
 Smith, } Katherine, 518, 521
 Smith, } Levi, 31
 cont'd } Lydia, 410
 } Mandana, 171
 } Margaret, 519, 521
 } Martha, 283, 404,
 } 497, 522
 } Mary, 63, 115, 391,
 } 410, 421, 521, 522
 } Mary T., 301
 } Mathew, 196
 } Mellicent, 408, 409
 } Mercy, 188
 } Nat, 347
 } Nathaniel, 188
 } Oliver, 64
 } Phebe, 421
 } Philip, 115, 501
 } Ralph D., 357
 } Richard, 198, 258,
 } 279, 391, 410
 } Robert, 110, 127,
 } 421
 } Roger, 210, 391
 } Sally, 10
 } Salomon, 415
 } Samuel, 279, 286,
 } 287, 347, 410, 473,
 } 497
 } Sarah, } 170, 194,
 } Sara, } 518
 } Sauina, 279
 } Susan, 398, 521
 } Susanna, } 75, 521
 } Susannah, }
 } Symon, 181, 404,
 } 405, 497
 } Thomas, 27, 42, 64,
 } 129, 194, 208, 283,
 } 391, 463, 474, 410,
 } 411, 449, 450, 497,
 } 521
 } Thomasin, } 284,
 } Thomazine, } 288
 } William, 31, 65,
 } 391, 421, 517, 518,
 } 524, 527
 Smithier, Henry, 258
 John, 258
 Matthew, 259
 Richard, 259
 Thomas, 259
 Thomazine, 258
 William, 259
 Smythwood, —bt, 63
 Snayle, Henry, 196
 Snell, Anna, 91
 Josiah, 91
 Snelling, captain, 310
 Snigg, George, 127
 Snoddy, Daniell, 195
 Snow, } —, 108, 380
 Snowe, } Abigail, 81
 } Ann, }
 } Anne, } 84, 214, 341
 } Anthony, 81
 } Barshua, 341
 } Benjamin, 188, 189
 } Bethiah, 341
 } Constance, 82, 83, 341
 } Constant, 84
 } David, 477
 } Ebenezer, 341, 342
 } Edith, 249
 } Elizabeth, 83, 85, 214
 } Hannah, 83, 85, 341
 } Jabez, 83, 84, 214
 } James, 188, 189
 } Jane, 84, 85, 186, 188,
 } 249
 } Joane, }
 } Joane, } 109, 249
 } June, }
 } John, 83, 84, 249
 } Jonathan, 85
 Snow, } Joseph, 83, 188, 189,
 Snow, } 214
 cont'd } Josiah, 82, 188, 189
 } Lydia, 188
 } Mark, 82-85, 186, 214,
 } 341
 } Mary, 82, 83, 85, 186,
 } 188, 189, 214, 341
 } Mehitabe, 341, 342
 } Meleca, 414
 } Micajah, 341, 342
 } Nathaniel, 188, 189
 } Nicholas, 81-85, 186-
 } 188, 341, 342
 } Prence, 85
 } Prince, 85, 186
 } Rebecca, 83, 188, 189
 } Richard, 81
 } Robert, 249
 } Ruth, 84, 188
 } Sarah, 83, 85, 186-188,
 } 214, 477
 } Stephen, } 83, 84, 188,
 } Steven, } 189, 341, 342
 } Susan, 249
 } Susanna, 341
 } Thomas, 81, 85, 186,
 } 249, 414
 } William, 81, 82, 249
 Snowden, —, 221
 Soame, —, 519
 Thomas, 397
 Soames, John, 124
 Soebie, Thomas, 193
 Sohier, Anna, 505
 Anne, 505
 Cornelius, 505
 Jane, 506
 John, 505
 Mary, 505, 506
 Matthew, 505
 Peter, 505
 Woudrien, 505
 Soley, John, 531
 Mary, 531
 Some, Bartholomew, 108
 Katherine, 108
 Somers, George, 210
 Sommers, Farrel, 473
 Sophia, princess, 124
 Sorocold, John, 334
 Sorrell, Robert, 63, 193
 Sorrowcoule, James, 340
 Sothworth, Henry, 181
 Raufe, 181
 Rd, 181
 Souleman, Margaret, 196
 Southampton, earl of, 403, 456
 Southerley, David, 195
 Southwick, Isaac H., 225
 Southworth, Edward, 315
 Mercy, 474
 Olu?, 41
 Soutton, Sarah, 139
 Sowleman, John, 350
 Katherine, 350
 Spakeman, Ellen, 185
 Peter, 185
 Robert, 47
 Sparhawk, N., 470
 Sparke, mr., 278
 Triamore, 280
 Sparks, } Jared, 311
 Sparks, } John, 199
 Sparrow, } —, 342, 411
 Sparrowe, } Hannah, 187
 } Jonathan, 84, 85,
 } 186, 187
 } Mary, 186
 } Patience, 187
 } Robert, 411
 } Thomas, 64
 Spear, Prudence, 327

Speed, Bethshua, 253
 Richard, 353
 Sarah, 20
 Thomas, 252, 253
 Speering, John, 158
 Katherine, 258
 Spence, William, 211
 Spencer, —, 401, 402
 Hannah, 231
 Jared, 231
 Lydia, 89
 Robert, 41, 338
 Sarah Elizabeth, 240
 Spereinge, Thomas, 356
 Sperry, Ruth T., 373
 Spicer, Hannahball, 65
 Spiriuk, —, Cornelius, 506
 Spyriuk, —, Cornelius, 506
 Spooner, Abra., 111
 Anne, 111
 Spotswood, governor, 61
 Alexander, 381
 Sprage, Leift, 565
 Sprague, J. F., 377
 Spratt, Henry, 351
 William, 127
 Springe, Elizabeth, 520
 Francis, 519, 520
 Richard, 519
 Robert, 194
 Rose, 193
 Springett, Barbara, 282
 Springwell, Alice, 194
 Spurdance, Thomas, 421
 Spyriuk, see Spiriuk.
 Squire, Nathan, 29
 Stacy, Robert, 211
 Stafford, —, 530
 Catherine, 493
 Hugh, 493
 Stagg, Ann, 65
 Staines, Thomas, 413
 Stakes, John, 473
 Stalling, captain, 211
 Stallon, Edward, 408
 Stampe, Katherine, 415
 Martin, 415
 Thomas, 110
 Stanbury, Downing Haydn, 435
 J. Downing, 435
 Standish, Miles, 97, 284
 Standley, Edward, 529
 Margaret, 529
 Stanford, —, ensign, 319
 Stanfort, —, Christopher, 396
 Stanley, —, Edward, 65
 Stanlijs, —, Nathaniel, 482
 Stanly, —, Susanna, 306
 Thomas, 198, 201
 William, 196, 353
 Stannard, —, 113
 W. G., 365
 Stanning, —, 42
 Stansby, Anne, 529
 John, 529
 Stanton, John, 460, 473
 Joseph, 460
 Mary, 194
 Robert, 460
 Thomas, 352, 460
 Stanynght, Xpofer, 183
 Staper, Benjamin, 497
 Elizabeth, 497, 498
 Hewitt, 497
 Josua, 497
 Richard, 497, 498
 Samuel, 497
 Stapers, Hewitt, 289
 Richard, 283, 284
 Starbridge, Thomas, 197
 Stares, —, William, 356, 357
 Staires, —, William, 356, 357

Starin, —, 240
 Star, —, 240
 Staring, —, Nicholas, 238, 240
 Ster, —, 476
 Stern, —, 476
 Stark, —, Elizabeth, 121
 Starkey, Clarissa Lawrence, 320
 Starling, William, 65
 Starnell, Richard, 63, 65
 Starr, Anne, 107
 Comfort, 107
 Elizabeth, 107
 George, 107
 John, 107
 Josiah, 107
 Sarah, 107
 Thomas, 107
 Starton, Susanna, 483
 Stearns, Sarah, 94
 Stebbins, Abigail, 213
 Benjamin, 213, 461
 Martha, 213
 Thomas, 213
 Stedman, Mary, 368
 Steel, —, George, 221
 Steele, —, John, 221
 Richard, 333
 William, 29
 Steere, Roger, 460
 Steiner, Bernard C., 357
 Stoney, Edward, 246
 Stephen, king, 349
 Stephens, see Stevens.
 Stephen-on, —, Ann, 66
 Steunson, —, Mary, 413
 Susanna, 418
 Ster, —, See Starin.
 Stern, —, 476
 Starnell, Richard, 194
 Steuben, baron, 146-148
 Steunberg, —, 383
 Stevens, —, mr., 343
 Abigail, 360
 Anne, 115
 Arthur, 198
 Benjamin, 470
 Betty, 343
 Charles E., 12
 Ebenezer, 81
 Eliakim, 360
 Elizabeth, 343
 Henry, —, 167, 460
 Henriette, —, 167, 460
 Hewitt, 289
 Israel, 20
 Jerusha, 361
 John, 114, 115, 358
 Lydia, 104
 Sarah, 343
 Susannah, 360
 Thomas, 115, 358
 Timothy, 343
 William, 194, 291
 William Stanford, 224
 Stevenson, see Stephenson.
 Steward, Hannah, 163
 Stewart, —, 238
 Samuel R., 30
 Steynton, Martha, 519
 Stibbs, John, 63
 Stickney, Elizabeth, 367
 John B., 434
 John de, 367 [368, 386
 Joseph Henry, 367,
 Mary, 367
 Thomas, 367
 William, 367
 Stiles, —, 240, 238, 413, 494
 Henry R., 231, 373, 375
 Joshua, 30
 N. E., 160
 Stillard, William, 63

Stiness, John H., 366
 Stirrop, —, Henry, 43
 Sterroppe, —, Hewe, 142, 178,
 stirroppe, —, Hughe, 179
 Storroppe, —, Thomas, 185
 Stoape, see Stepe.
 Stobo, —, 238
 Stock, Elliot, 100
 Stockett, Francis, 529
 Mary, 529
 Thomas, 529
 Stocks, Martha, 197
 Stoddard, Anthony, 110
 John, 160, 161, 230,
 315-317
 Rodman, 494, 495
 Simeon, 482 [240
 Stokes, —, Caroline Phelps, 238,
 Stoakes, —, Francis, 408
 Henry, 408
 James, 238, 240
 Stone, —, 395
 mr., 288
 Daniel, 74
 Eben F., 223
 Elizabeth, 395
 Eunice, 467
 Francis, 282
 Hannah, 106
 Henry, 510
 Jeanie, 511
 Joel, 56
 John, 357
 Leah, 56
 Mary, 73
 Matthew, 73
 Persis, 74
 Tabithy, 73, 75
 William, 106
 William L., 238, 240
 Stones, Margaret, 43
 Stonier, Mary, 112
 Stope, —, Chri., 67
 Stoape, —, Christopher, 62
 Storer, David Humphreys, 386
 Storrs, Azariah, 170
 Leonard Kip, 488
 Martha, 170, 173
 Mary, 170
 Story, —, John, 251, 252
 Storey, —, Mary, 194
 Storry, —, William W., 11
 Storroppe, see Stirrop.
 Stott, —, John, 180
 Stotte, —, Raufe, 40
 Stoughton, mr., 287
 William, 105
 Stourton, Edward, 350
 Stout, John, 31
 Mary, 64
 Sarah, 52
 Stowe, Calvin Ellis, 12, 13
 Catherine, 173
 H. B., 236
 Strabridge, Bartholomew, 420
 Strachey, William, 211
 Stragg, Briggett, 197
 Strange, Geoffrey, 42
 Hannah, —, 528, 529
 Hanna, —, 528
 Paul, 528
 Richard, 352
 Stratford, Thomas, 473
 Stratton, Elizabeth, 197
 John, 66
 Strayne, Fardinando, 251
 Stredman, Richard, 352
 Street, —, John, 349
 Street, —, Jane, 349
 Streete, —, Nicholas, —, 348,
 Streete, —, Nicholas, —, 349
 Streete, —, Richard, 66, 349
 William, 349

- Strettle, Robert, 118, 119
 Stretton, —, 114
 Stringer, James, 65
 John, 292
 Mary, 292
 Strood, see Strowde.
 Strode, Elizabeth, 107
 Richard, 107
 Strong, —, 172, 232
 Asaphel, 169
 Caleb, 169
 Damaris, 169
 Dorothy, 169
 Elizabeth, 169
 Eunice, 169
 Hannah, 169
 Irene, 169
 Joanna, 169
 John, 169, 198
 Josiah, 169
 Joshua, 169
 Louise, 170
 Mary, 169
 P. K., 170
 Rachel, 169
 Sally, 172
 Strowde, —, 511
 Strood, { John, 512
 Stryker, Peter, 28
 Stuart, Charles, 440
 Stuckenbergh, rev. dr., 234
 Such, George, 195
 Sucker, John, 64
 Suffolk, countess of, 51
 Sullivan, major, 297
 James, 494
 John, 81, 474, 493, 494
 William, 313
 Sumner, Charles, 228, 387
 Surnames unknown:
 Alice, 245, 246
 Anne, 63, 271
 Anthony, 62
 Basteano, 63
 Besse, 199, 352
 Christopher, 63, 395
 Dane, 197
 Daphne, 118
 Dicke, 199
 Dorothy, 501
 Duk, 199
 Edward, 63, 337, 424
 Elen, 352
 George William, 271
 Gilbert, 424
 Gin, 118
 Hagar, 211
 Howell, 198
 Jack, { 198, 350
 Jacks, {
 James, 351, 354
 Jane, 46
 Joane, 198, 350, 352
 John, 63, 64, 197, 271, 352
 Jone, 351
 Joseph, 198
 Judith, 501
 Jugg, 351
 Kate, 271
 Katherine, 352
 Lebo, {
 Leboe, { 199
 Love, 395
 Mabill, 196
 Margaret, 501
 Maria, 350
 Mary, 193-195, 352
 Mingoe, 351
 Nanne, 199
 Nedd, 235
 Ogoe, 351
 Peter, 350, 352
 Petty, 271
 Richard, 63, 502
 Surnames unknown (cont'd):
 Robert, 63
 Samuel, 193
 Sara, { 193, 282, 352
 Sarah, {
 Simon, 64
 Suka, 271
 Susan, 501, 519
 Susanna, { 194, 199
 Susanna, {
 Thomas, 352, 478, 502
 Tobias, 415
 Toney, 235
 Walter, 502
 William, 63, 194, 197, 424, 501
 Yoake, 352
 York, 118
 Zambo, 351
 Sutch, Jane, 395
 Richard, 395
 Silvester, 395
 Sutphen, John, 171
 Mary, 171
 Sutpin, John, 28
 Sutton, Richard, 193
 Swaffield, Joseph, 116
 Swaine, see Swayue.
 Swan, { —, 277, 419
 Swann, { James, 473
 Robert T., 242, 377, 378
 Swanley, John, 393
 Swainstone, Joane, 398
 Swarland, mr., 111
 Swayue, —, 231
 Swaine, { Anne, 136
 Bennet, {
 Bennett, { 136-139
 Bridget, { 136, 138,
 Bridgett, { 253
 Jane, 136
 John, 136
 Jone, 136
 Rebecca, 136, 137
 Richard, 136
 Sweeney, Francis, 30
 Sweetlove, Raphe, 43
 Swem, Ryner, 30
 Swift, mr., 14
 Swyer, Peter, 415
 Syarlocke, Mary, 66
 Symnell, Margaret, 520
 Thomas, 520
 Symon, John, 351
 Symonds, John, 198
 Rebecca, { 137, 139,
 Rebecca, { 508
 Samuel, 137
 Synes, Raffe, 194
 Syse, mr., 416
 Taft, Royal C., 225
 Taggart, Sarah, 52
 Taintor, Joanna, 169
 Michael, 169
 Talbot, { Elizabeth, 419
 Talbott, { George F., 377
 Talbut, { Margaret, 272
 Newton, 222-224
 Talcott, { governor, 452
 Tailcot, { E. Horatio, 176
 John, 482
 Joseph, 482
 Phoebe Baell, 176
 Talior, William, 47
 Tanfield, Robert, 121
 Tausse, Robert, 592
 Tanner, Charity, { 353, 354
 Charitye, {
 Daniell, 453, 354
 Ezekiel, 520
 John, 354
 Lucey, 522
 Tanner, { Rose, 520
 { Thomas, 520
 { William, 350
 Tapley, Rufus P., 496
 Tappan, Lewis, 342, 344, 345
 Tarah, Thomas, 161
 Tarbox, —, 37
 mr., 418
 Tarleton, John, 182
 Matthew, 280
 William, 290
 Tattingham, —, 204
 Thatham, { Eliah, {
 Totenham, { Elijah, { 204
 Totman, { Iljah, {
 Tottingham, {
 Tattney, George, 198
 Taylier, Edmund, 178
 Thomas, 178
 Taylor, { mr., 284, 285, 520
 Tajlor, { mrs., 20
 Tayler, { Alexander, 290
 Bedjamin, 479
 Benjamin, 20, 479
 Chase, 478
 Daniel, 29
 Edward, 19
 Henry, 336
 John, 65, 195, 355, 416, 461
 Margaret, { 66, 355
 Margaret, {
 Mary, 75, 522
 Nathaniel, 527
 Richard, 351, 355, 473
 Robert, 287
 Suzan, 355
 Thomas, 104, 473
 William, 138, 283
 Tedcastle, John, 407
 William, 407
 Teele, Albert K., 17
 Teeling, Francis, 196
 Temple, Elizabeth, 289
 John, 68
 Thomas F., 102
 Templeman, Edward, 199
 Ten Eick, Andrew, 28
 James, 28
 Tenker, Giles, 435
 Tennant, Edmond, 246
 Tenney, Arvilla, 370
 Joseph, 370
 Terry, Edward, 116, 117
 Terry, Sarah, 193
 Thacher, { Alice, 131, 133, 134
 Thatcher, { Anne, 131, 132, 134
 Anthony, 131-134, 422
 Anthony Hillary, 135
 Barnabas, 132, 134
 Benjamin, 134
 Bethiah, 187
 Bridget, 131, 132
 Claree, { 133, 421,
 Clarey, { 422
 Clement, 131-134, 137
 Elizabeth, 131-134, 279
 Ezra, 131
 Hannah, 131
 He-ter, 131
 Humble, 421
 J. S. B., 133
 Jane, 131
 Joane, 131
 John, 131-134, 187
 Martha, 132, 134
 Mary, 131, 133
 Paul, 132, 134, 135
 Peter, 132-137, 249
 Rebecca, 187

- Thacher, } Samuel, 132, 134
 cont'd } Thomas, 131-134,
 137, 279, 422
 William, 131, 132
- Thacker, Barbara, 275
 Christopher, 529
 Ellen, 529
 Oliver, 529
 Robert, 529
- Thatham, see Tattingham.
- Thelball, } Clem, 62
 Thebould, } Elizabeth, 68, 70,
 Thelaball, } 190, 250
 Francis, 199
 James, 68, 70, 192,
 196, 199
 Margaret, 199
 Mary, 199
- Thelwall, Thomas, 333
- Thevet, —, 216
- Thevton, —, 113
- Thirston, see Thurstun.
- Thomas, —, 397
- Tomass, } Abraham, 62
 Arthur, 527
 David, 34
 Grace, 352 [221
 Lawrence Buckley,
 Lewes, 121
 Michael, 478
 Rebecca, 104-106, 258
 Richard, 104, 105
 Roger, 352
 Ruth, 73
 Seth J., 425, 430
 Thomas, 110
 William, 436
- Thomond, lord, 92
- Thompson, } Abigail, 73
 Thomson, } Amias, 76, 78
 Tompson, } Amyes, 77, 78
 Tomson, } Bartholomew,
 183
 David, 76, 77, 97
 Davy, 195
 E. Maunde, 212
 Elizabeth, 351,
 508
 Frances, 195
 George, 70
 James, 463
 John, 62, 196, 508
 Jonathan, 464
 Joseph P., 367
 Mary, 70, 192
 Mary P., 235
 Paul, 70
 Richard, 194
 Sarah, 193
 Simon, 466
 Thomas, 473
 William, 70, 102,
 364, 478, 479
- Thornburgh, William, 275
- Thornedon, Elizabeth, 197
- Thornton, lady, 114, 115
- John Wingate, 223
- Matthew, 221
- Roger, 115
- Thoroughgood, Adam, 67, 70
 Dinah, 71
 Sarah, 70
- Thorp, } Anne, 282
 Thorpe, } Elizabeth, 255
 Thropp, } John, 255
 Margaret, 255, 256
 Ralph, 334
 Richard, 334
 Robert, 282
 Thomas, 122, 133, 277
- Throckmorton, Dorothy, 403
 Elizabeth, 403
 Francis, 409
 Thomas, 403
 William, 403
- Thruston, Edward, 350, 352
 Malachi, 350, 351
- Thurnall, —, 407
- Thurnoll, } John, 408
 Margaret, 408
- Thurrowgood, Addam, 355
- Thurstun, } Brown, 377, 382, 496
 Thirston, } John, 478, 479
 Moses, 20, 478
 Robert, 479
 Samuel, 473
 Stephen, 20
- Thwaites, George, 112
- Tibballs, —, 415
- Tichenor, Moses, 29
- Tickle, Robert, 332
- Till, John, 65
- Tillam, Otes, 419
- Tilley, R. H., 239, 494
- Tillughast, C. B., 222
- Tilston, —, 114
- Tilton, Abraham, 479
- Timbrell, William, 254
- Tindall, see Tyndall.
- Tindley, Richard, 64
 Robert, 64
- Ting, Anne, 416
 William, 416
- Tingley, John, 28
- Tirwhite, —, 200
- Tisdale, Richard, 415
- Titchborne, —, 397
- Tytchborne, } Catherine, } 109
 Katherine, }
 Elizabeth, 109
 Joane, 108, 169
 Johanna, 109
 Robert, 109, 396
- Titus, Anson, 236, 486
- Todd, } Nathaniel, 470
 Tod, } Samuel, 272
 Sarah, 271, 272, 522
 Thomas, 66
 William, 272
 William C., 297
- Tomass, see Thomas.
- Tomelius, Patience, 66
- Tomkins, } Edward, 383, 384
 Tompkins, } John, 358, 384
 Ziba, 29
- Tomlin, } Esther, 183
 Tomline, } Joanna, 188
 Tomlinson, } Johane, 253
 Robert, 253
- Toms, John, 353
- Toner, J. M., 324
- Toogood, Joseph, 195
- Tooker, Thomas, 201
- Tooling, James, 198
- Toope, Eleanor, 125
 Elizabeth, 125
 James, 125
 Nathaniel, 125
 Robert, 125
- Toozer, see Tozer.
- Topleate, Mary, 253
- Toppinge, Richard, 184
- Torbeck, mr., 392
- Turner, Thomas, 336
- Torrey, Benjamin Barstow, 223,
 224
 Samuel, 420
 William, 420
- Tottenham, see Tattingham.
- Tothill, Jeremiah, 59
- Totman, see Tattingham.
- Totten, Joseph, 28
- Tottingham, Elisha, 466
- Tousey, Richard, 216
 Thomas, 216
- Tovie, Margery, 252
 Nathaniel, 252
- Towers, Henry, 181
 William, 181
- Towerson, James, 197
- Towne, William B., 93
- Townley, } Elizabeth, 336
 Towneyley, } Lawrence, 249
 Townely, } Mary, 249
- Townsend, Bernard, 27
- John, 193, 195, 197
 Josias, 196
 Mary, 27, 482
 William Blair, 482
- Townshend, Charles Hervey,
 164
- Towse, sergeant, 109
 Katherine, 396
 Margaret, 396
 William, 396, 397
- Towser, Judith, 283
- Towsey, John, 123
 Thomas, 123
- Tozer, —, 405
- Toozer, } Judith, 404
 Richard, 404
 Simon, 404
- Tranter, Simon, 352
- Trapes, } Heurie, 183
 Trapps, }
- Trask, Abigail, 163
 David, 163
 Dorcas, 163
 Joseph, 163
 Samuel, 163, 447
 Solomon, 163
 Thomas, 163
 William, 163
 William Blake, 155, 234
 314, 387, 445, 492
- Travell, Henry, 263
- Trayford, Anthony, 421
- Trayton, Thomas, 149
- Treadaway, Josiah, 72
 Suffrance, 72
- Treat, Robert, 254
 Samuel, 84
- Trelawney, —, 390
- Trelawny, } John, 291
 Robert, 76, 77
- Trent, John, 63
- Trescott, } ensign, 33
 Trescott, } mr., 32
 Triscott, } Lemuel, 81
- Triay, Adell, 445
- Trigg, } Grace, 195
 Trigge, } Paul, 195
- Trimnell, —, 291
- Trymnyll, } Basil, 290
- Troughton, John, 116, 117
- Trovell, Edward, 63
- Trowbridge, Francis B., 221
- Trpwell, —, 197
- Truchon, Charles L., 163
- Trumball, William, 350
- Trussell, mr., 130
 Thomas, 130
- Tuck, Richard, 137
- Tucker, —, 494
 Daniel, 210
 Edward T., 213
 Henry, 213
 John, 201, 354
 Martha, 213
 Mary, 70, 201, 354
 Relief, 365
 Reuben, 365
 Roger, 354
 Rowland, 389
 Susannah, 79
 Thomas, 389
 William, 61, 70, 211,
 354
- Tudman, Mary, 195
- Tuffaile, Richard, 510
- Tufney, —, 442
- Tuggie, Agnes, 253
- Tull, Thomas, 199

- Tuller, Charles D., 174
 Edith H., 174
 Ellen T., 174
 Mabel C., 174
 Marshall J., 174
 Ralph D., 174
 Tully, —, 212
 Tuncks, John, 257
 Tunison, Cornelius, 28
 Tupper, major, 81
 Turland, William, 121
 Turner, —, 130, 238, 372, 516
 captain, 211
 sergeant, 115
 Abigail, 196
 Abraham, 90
 Alice, 135
 Anne, 115
 Arthur, 114
 Bonham, 529
 Edward, 115
 Henry E., 225
 Isaac, 90
 Jabez, 90
 Jane, 90
 John, 64, 195
 Mary, 90
 Pr, 119
 Rebecca, 90
 Richard, 350
 Robert, 64
 Thomas, 63, 178, 179
 Walter, 199
 William, 69, 213
 Tuttle, Charles W., 235
 Ebenezer, 29
 Joseph F., 242
 Julius H., 223
 Tweed, James, 467
 Twilley, Humphrey, 193
 Twine, John, 211
 Twinings, William, 83
 Twisse, —, 532
 Elizabeth, 178
 John, 178, 179
 Thomas, 178
 Twist, Elizabeth, 350
 Tyldesley, { Edward, } 44
 Tyldesley, { Edward, } 44
 Tyldesley, { Lamberte, } 183
 { Roger, } 180
 { Thomas, } 44
 Tyler, David, { 35
 { David, {
 Grace, 278, 279
 John, 278, 279, 380
 Jonathan, 466
 Lyon G., 380
 Mary, 193
 Moses Coit, 242
 Samuel, 524
 Tyndall, { Ann, 522
 Tindall, { John, 522
 { Robert, 210
 Tyng, Edward, 101, 438
 Titchborne, see Titchborne.
- Ulmer, Philip, 492
 Unpley, John, 423
 Underhill, —, 213
 Undisworth, Ralph, 180
 Ungley, —, 260
 Upham, —, 383
 Frank Kidder, 383, 384
 George, 82
 James H., 211
 John, 383, 384
 William P., 503
 Upton, Elizabeth, 214
 Thomas, 214
 Upton, George, 10
 William H., 221
 Urnston, William, 334
 Usher, John, 474
- Usherwood, Mary, 522
 Roger, 522
 Valentine, { Ann, 497
 Valentyne, { Martha, 497
 Vallentyne, { Nicholas, 334
 { William, 336
 Van Brunt, Nicholas, 29
 Van Buren, —, 309
 Van Cleff, Rem, 28
 Van Derveer, Ferdinand, 28
 Henry, 28, 29
 Van Doren, Tunis, 28
 Van Haringhooke, { Daniel, 506
 Van Haringhooke, { 506
 Van Horne, { Abraham, 124
 Vanhorn, { Cornelius, 50
 { Mary, 124
 Van Kirk, Kate, 175
 Van Pelt, Daniel, 388
 Van Rensselaer, Abby, 90
 Philip, 90
 Rebecca, 90
 Sanders, 90
 Schuyler, 90
 Van Riper, —, 58
 Jane, 58
 Van Tile, William, 473
 Van Winkle, Morinus, 473
 Vance, James, 484
 Mary, 484
 Vandeput, captain, 54
 Vandercliff, —, 50
 Vanheck, John, 69
 Katherine, 64, 69
 Oliver, 64, 69
 Peter, 64
 Vanhorn, see Van Horne.
 Varsdal, Abraham, 28
 Vascombe, William, 198, 201
 Vassall, Leonard, 482
 Vateening, William, 198
 Vaughan, lady, 457
 Francis, 193
 William, 500
 Xpofer, 194
 Vawter, mr., 106
 Veale, mr., 116
 Veasey, George, 478, 479
 John, 479
 Thomas, 478
 Veazey, Thomas, 20
 Vegoe, Peter, 65
 Venables, Peter, 337
 Robert, 337
 William, 337
 Venner, { Alice, 444
 Vennour, { Hannah, 444
 { Samuel, 444
 { Thomas, 437-444
 Venton, see Vinton.
 Ventris, { Abraham, 263, 264
 Ventres, { Daniel, 89
 Ventries, { Ebenezer, 89
 Ventrous, { Elias, 89
 Ventrus, { Elizabeth, 89
 { Grace, 89
 { John, 89
 { Lydia, 89
 { Mary, 89
 { Moses, 89
 { Sarah, 89
 { Susanna, 89
 { William, 89
 Vere, —, 139
 Verhoeff, Anna C., 174
 Ella J., 174
 Julius C., 174
 Vernon, George, 422
 Verrazano, { —, 216
 Verrazano, { Giovanni da, 163
 { John, 167
 Vespucci, { Alberticus, } 164-
 Vesputius, { Amerigo, } 167
- Vicaris, John, 112
 Vicars, Arthur, 220
 Vickerie, Benjamin, 187
 Dorcas, 187
 Victoria, queen, 92
 Vincent, Hannah, 25, 26
 Jane, 26
 Vines, Richard, 78, 210
 Vinton, { Blaise, } 212, 213
 Venton, { Blaise, } 212, 213
 John, 193, 212
 John A., 212
 Lucinda, 388
 Lydia, 213
 Vogel, Aeltje Ariens, 59
 Jacob Dirksen, 59
 Volentine, mr., 490
 Vose, James G., 225
 John G., 491
 Vowcher, mr., 247
 Vychan, Elsbet, 453
 Hopkin John, 453
 Vynninge, John, 137
- Wade, Edmund, 119
 George, 62, 67
 Margarett, 351
 Thomas, 119
 William, 119
 Wadham, { —, 204
 Wadman, { —, 204
 Wadsworth, commodore, 294
 Peleg, 456
 Waheb, Charles, 196
 Wahoope, Archiball, 193
 Wainwright, John, 160, 161, 315,
 316
 Waite, Morrison Remich, 232,
 474, 475
 Wakefield, { mrs., 114, 400
 Wackefeild, { Edward, 114
 { Jne, 522
 { Sarah, 522
 Wakelyn, Amy, 267
 Wakeman, John, 288
 Walcott, { Henry Pickering,
 Walcot, { 221, 222
 { Jonathan, 90
 { Mary, 90
 { Priscilla, 90
 { Richard, 292
 { Sarah, 90
 Waldo, mr., 411
 Richard, 210
 Waldron, { Anna, 469
 Walden, { Elizabeth, 469
 Waldren, { George, 215
 { J. C., 215
 { Joseph, 215
 { Martha, 215
 { Rachel, 215
 { Richard, 469
 Wales, princess of, 51
 Ruth, 80
 Walford, —, 96, 97
 miss, 273
 John, 193
 Walgrave, { —, 285, 287
 Walldgrave, { George, 286
 { Mary, 286
 Walkden, John, 183
 Walker, —, 285, 495
 mr., 247
 Benjamin, 101
 Cuthbert, 282
 Edward, 67, 69
 Elizabeth, 188
 Ellys, 44
 Esther, 188
 George, 284
 Hannah, 528
 Henry, 177
 Jabez, 188
 Jeremiah, 188

- Walker, } Joane, 286
 cont'd } Joanna, 188
 John, 183, 188
 Joseph, 82
 Joseph Burbeen,
 223, 224
 Mary, 188, 528, 529
 Mehitable, 188
 Mercy, 188
 Patience, 188
 Rejoice, 188
 Richard, 188, 194, 335
 Sarah, 65, 116, 187, 188
 Susanna, 188
 Thomas, 116, 528, 529
 William, 81, 187, 188
 Willistou, 224, 243,
 386
- Walkwood, Toby, 131
 Wall, Joane, 407
 William, 407
 Wallbridge, W. G., 93
 Wallen, Ralph, 82
 Waller, —, 397
 ensign, 210
 Walley, } master, 256
 Wally, } Abiel, 105
 Wallye, } Elizabeth, 104-106, 256
 Hannah, 105, 166, 256
 John, 104-106, 257
 Lydia, 106
 Mary, 256
 Robert, 106
 Samuel, 105
 Sarah, 105, 106
 Thomas, 104-106, 256
 William, 105
- Wallingson, Anne, 61
 Wallington, William, 67
 Wallis, John, 351
 Wallop, } —, 303
 Wallopp, } John, 304
 Margery, 304
 Oliver, 303
- Walnigte, James, 180
 Walsham, } —, 204
 Walshman, } —, 204
 Walter, Abigail, 286
 Bridget, 424
 Edmond, 285, 286
 Elizabeth, 285-287
 Henry, 285-287
 John, 286-288
 Nathaniel, 285-287
 Nehemiah, 346
 Richard, 285, 286
 Robert, 49, 424
 William, 285-287
- Waltham, Richard, 497, 498
 Rose, 408
 William, 407, 408
- Walton, mr., 110
 Shadrack, 160, 316
 Warbotton, Hamlet, 336
 Warburton, Hamlet, 185
 Ward, } air., 286
 Warde, } mrs., 112
 Abel, 290
 Alexander, 182
 Andrew H., 223
 Andry, 290
 Bartholomewe, 66
 Elizabeth, 271
 Ella Letitia, 103
 Ethel M., 175
 George G., 175
 Harold, 175
 Henry, 271
 Hester, 528
 Ida, 175
 Ida A., 175
 John, 211, 257, 528
 Mary, 367
 Stephen R., 175
- Ward, } Susannah, 254
 cont'd } Thomas, 64, 65, 112,
 140, 196
 William, 367
- Wardell, } Eliakim, 483
 Wardhall, } Lydia, 483
 Warden, Agnes, 269
 Ware, —, 495
 Emma F., 237
- Warfield, Roger, 282
 Warham, John, 168, 169
 Waringe, } Richard, 328
 Wareing, } William, 47
 Warman, Richard, 198
 Warner, captain, 68
 Anna B., 240
 Anne, 269
 Edward, 13
 Ellynor, 270
 George, 269
 H. Lee, 21
 James, 63
 John, 122, 269
 Judith, 281
 Susan, 281
- Warrecks, } Alexander, 394
 Warrecks, } Ellen, 394
 Warrocks, } James, 394
 John, 394
 Sarah, 394
- Warren, —, 492
 doctor, 345
 Abigail, 81, 398
 Anne, 252
 John, 431
 Joyce, 252
 Matthew, 252
 Mehetabell, 252
 William, 252
- Warrine, —, 307
 Warrington, Marmaduke, 197
 Thomas, 66
- Warters, Thomas, 63
 Warton, } Thomas, 43
 Wartin, } William, 43
 Wartin, } William, 43
 Wartin, } William, 43
- Warwick, earl of, 210
 Guy of, 210
 Richard, 290
- Wascote, Elizabeth, 198
 Wase, John, 64
- Washburne, } Anne, 289
 Washebourne, } Daniel, 289
 Dorcas, 289
 Dorothy, 289
 Elizabeth, 289
 Mary, 289
 Robert, 286, 289
- Washer, ensign, 211
 Washington, } general, 60, 143,
 144, 146-150
 Wasshington, } Alice, 268
 Amphillis, 272,
 273
 Anne, 292
 Augustine, 271
 Bartholomew,
 365
 Catherine, }
 Katherine, }
 268, 292
 Christopher, 267
 Daniel, 263
 Elizabeth, 269,
 273
 Francis, 424
 George, 239, 241,
 272, 314, 365,
 385, 474, 489,
 490
 Henry, 271
 Jane, 290
 John, 268, 271-
 273, 365
- Washington, } Lawrence, }
 cont'd } Laurence, }
 268, 271-273,
 290, 303, 304
 Margaret, 273,
 303, 304
 Martha, 273, 304
 Nathaniel, 271
 Robert, } 267,
 Robert, } 269,
 290-292, 324,
 325
 Thomas, 267
 Walter, 268, 269
 William, 267
- Water, —, 397
 Waterhowse, —, 292
 Eliza, 292
- Waterman, Thomas, 492
 Waters, —, 304
 Beatrice, 411
 Henry, 539
 Henry F., 82, 101, 104,
 110, 111, 121, 133, 136,
 209, 202, 204, 244-246,
 248, 249, 257, 259, 261,
 262, 267, 269, 272, 283,
 292, 348, 346, 363, 365,
 374, 389-391, 396-399,
 402, 404-406, 410, 414,
 415, 418, 419, 422, 423,
 497, 498, 501, 503, 513,
 515, 518, 522-526
 T. Frank, 385
 William, 39
- Watkins, } Anne, 193
 Watkins, } Elizabeth, 197
 John, 63, 350
 Morgan, 198
 Robert, 524
 Thomas, 352
 Walter K., 239, 242,
 385, 482, 499
- Watkyn, Abigail, 292
 Elizabeth, 292
 Gifford, 292
 John, 292
 Thomas, 291
 William, 292
- Watmough, Robert, 334
 Watrous, Mary J., 172
 Watson, —, 443, 530
 colonel, 310
 Arthur, 65, 195
 James, 473
 John, 230, 284, 503
 Judith, 193
 Phebe, 187
 Robert, 352
 Thomas, 230
- Watts, } Charles, 524
 Wattes, } Dorothy, 116
 Edward, 116
 Francis, 524
 James, 524
 Job, 524
 John, 498
 Mary, 131
 Richard, 524
 Samuel, 467
 William, 66, 524
- Waxham, —, 255-287
 Way, Albert, 217
 Wayman, } —, 204
 Waynam, } —, 204
 Waymouth, see Weymouth.
 Wayne, governor, 57
 Anthony, 147, 148, 151,
 237
- Weare, Margery, 419
 Mescheck, 297
 Susan, 419
 William, 419

- Weaver, —, 239-241, 349
 Abraham, 37, 53
 Amy, 58
 Ann, { 49-52, 55, 57,
 Anne, } 58
 Catharine, { 48, 55
 Katherine, }
 Catherine Goddard,
 238
 Catherine Singer, 56
 Charles A., 58
 Charles C., 58
 Daniel Keyte, 53
 Eliza Greenwood, 58
 Eliza L., 57
 Elizabeth, 49, 54, 56,
 58, 241
 Ferdinand V., 58
 Frederic William,
 217, 243
 George, 56
 George C., 58
 Hannah, 56
 Het., 55-58
 Henry L., 58
 Isaac Clark Green-
 wood, 58
 James, 52, 218
 James B., 58
 James William, 218
 Jane, 53-57, 218
 John, 52, 56, 218
 John C., 58
 John Greenwood, 57
 Joseph, 52, 58, 218
 Lucy, 57
 Marcy, 50, 52
 Margaret, 58
 Mary, 52, 56, 58, 218
 Mary Anne, 218
 Mary C., 58
 Mary Jane, 58
 Nancy, 58
 Nancy J., 58
 Nathaniel L., 57
 Ruth, 57
 Samuel, 49-52, 54-58,
 217, 218
 Sarah, 49, 218
 Sarah E., 58
 Susan, 57, 58
 Susan C., 58
 Susan R., 57
 Thomas, 48, 49
 William, 50-58
 —, 415, 421
 Webb, }
 Web, } captain, 211
 Webbe, } colonel, 142, 143
 Anne, 419
 Brice, 255
 Edward, 65
 George, 210
 Henry, 410
 John, 126
 Lucy Ware, 227
 Mary, 282
 S. H., 225
 Samuel, 119
 William, 351
 Webber, Samuel, 55
 Webbing, Nicholas, 280
 Webster, —, 89
 Daniel, 12
 John, 197, 393
 Richard, 113
 Sarah, 393
 Wedget, Abigail, 475
 Weeden, { George, 272
 Weedon, { James, 401
 William B., 225, 366
 Weekes, see Wickes.
 Welch, David, 34
 Thomas, 350
 Weld, mr., 379
 John, 458
 Margaret, 458
 Welding, { Peter, 65, 193
 Weldinge, }
 Weldon, —, 392
 Anthony, 275
 Well, Edward, 111
 Wellington, Roger, 239, 241
 Wellins, Jonas, 532
 Margaret, 532
 Mary, 532
 Wells, { —, 106, 383, 384
 Welles, { Anne, 529, 529
 Benjamin, 529
 Elizabeth, 102
 Francis, 291
 George, 529
 John, 65, 395, 442, 443,
 529
 Margaret, 519, 520
 Martha, 529
 Mary, 529
 Paul, { 519, 520
 Paule, }
 Richard, 529
 Robert, 529
 Thomas, 384, 482
 Timothy, 520
 William, 102
 Wenborne, Thomas, 513
 Wendover, Edward, 422
 Wenemouet, { —, 316, 323
 Wenamovet, }
 Wenoggonet, }
 Wenman, Ferdinando, 210
 Wentworth, —, 232
 governor, 157, 160,
 164, 214, 318, 452
 mrs., 52
 John, 297
 Thomas, 350, 422
 West, Elizabeth, 66
 Francis, 210, 364
 John, 64
 Judith, 424
 Lydia, 522
 Margery, 364
 Richard, 350
 Thomas, 210
 William, 210, 424
 Westberowe, Edward, 352
 Westbrook, John, 556
 Thomas, 31-37, 155-
 164, 314-323, 445-
 453
 Westerfield, Andrew, 473
 Westfield, Mary, 253
 Sarah Amanda, 176
 Westgate, Ellen, 196
 Henry, 196
 Weston, —, 96, 97
 Phillip, { 63, 64
 Phillipp, }
 Thomas, 153
 Westover, { Gabriel, 407
 Westouer, { Jane, 407
 Joane, } 407
 Johane, }
 John, 407
 Jonas, 407
 Judith, 407
 Richard, 407
 Wethered, —, 221
 Weyborne, Myle, 352
 Weyland, Jolin, 349
 Weymouth, { —, 386, 484
 Waymouth, }
 Whalley, —, 442
 Edward, 413
 Wharlocks, see Warrecks.
 Wharton, William, 406
 Wheatland, Henry, 495
 Wheatley, mr., 303
 Mary, 272
 Phillis, 482
 Wheaton, John Robert, 388
 Rebecca Eddy, 388
 Rebecca Miller, 388
 Wheeler, Anne, 391
 Charles D., 309
 Edward, 63
 Eunice, 361
 George A., 377
 Isack, 460
 John, 356
 Mary, 10
 Mary E., 369
 Mehitable, 81
 Richard, 353
 Samuel, 81
 Thomas, 254, 460
 William, 356
 Wheelwright, captain, 450
 colonel, 450
 mr., 98
 Elizabeth, 110
 Samuel, 317, 319
 William, 221
 Whilden, —, 302
 Elias, 434
 L. E., 434
 William R., 434
 Whissellwhite, William, 64
 Whittaker, see Whittaker.
 Whitbrookes, John, 501
 Whitby, { Elias, 352
 Whitby, } Thomas, 65
 Whitby, { William, 280
 Whitecher, Richard, 478
 White, Aaron, 364
 Amy, 193
 Andrew C., 239, 240
 Benjamin, 345
 Hanna, 351
 John, 193, 240, 249, 351
 Joseph, 352
 Joshua, 470
 Lucy, 239, 240
 Moses, 171
 Nathane, 113
 Peregrine, 482
 Peter, 193
 Resolved, 91
 Richard, 134
 Roderick, 239, 249
 Sarah, 171, 345, 352
 Solomon, 351
 Susan, 351
 Sylvanus, 482
 Thomas, 66, 71, 127, 200
 William, 193, 210
 Xpofer, 350
 Whitehead, George, 251, 252
 Whittell, mr., 358
 Whithurst, { James, 199
 Whitehurst, } Mary, 199
 Richard, 64, 66
 Whiting, { —, 282
 Whythuge, } Amye, 521
 John, 482
 Joseph, 482
 Nicholas, 262
 Richard, 354
 William, 185, 482
 Whitman, —, 72, 438
 Ann, 372
 B. L., 377
 Whitmore, —, 240, 257
 mr., 429
 William H., 106, 267,
 278, 385, 476, 515
 Whitney, —, 230, 232
 Abel W., 231
 Elinor, 231
 John, 231

- Whitney, } Jonathan, 231
 cont'd } Joshua, 231
 Whittaker, } Anna, 211
 Whitaker, } Anna Maria, 238
 Jeremiah, 265
 Whittall, Richard, 405
 Whitte, Benjamin, 35
 Whittell, } John, 340
 Whittells, } Robert, 340
 Whittimore, Bernard Bemis,
 239, 240
 Francis P., 239
 Whittier, John Greenleaf, 223,
 379-381, 489
 Whorrockes, John, 177
 Whytinge, see Whiting.
 Wicarte, Anna, 505
 Anne, 505
 Wice, Joan, 408, 409
 Wichard, James, 195
 Wickes, } Alice, 518
 Elizabeth, 520
 Weecke, } Florence, 518, 519
 Weeckes, } George, 518, 520
 Weekes, } Henry, 519, 521
 Wicks, } Joan, 518
 Johane, 519
 John, 518-522
 Josias, 518-520
 Judith, 518, 519
 Margaret, 520
 Mary, 521
 Obadiah, 519
 Paul, 520
 Poole, 518-520
 Richard, 518, 519
 Robert, 518, 519, 521
 Rose, 518
 Samuel, 520
 Sarah, } 519, 521
 Sara, }
 Susan, 518
 Thomas, 518-522
 William, 518-521
 Wickham, William, 210
 Widdowes, John, 179
 Widnoll, William, 137
 Widoson, Thomas, 277
 Wiggin, colonel, 20, 479
 Andrew, 20, 478, 479
 Bradstreet, 479
 Charles, 11
 Elizabeth, 478
 Henry, 20
 John, 20, 478
 Jonathan, 478
 Joseph, 20, 478
 Moody, 478
 Nicholas, 478
 Samuel, 480
 Wight, Rose, 403, 404
 William W., 385
 Wightman, mrs., 110
 Wijett, Nicholas, 66
 Wilcocks, } mrs., 398
 Wilcox, } Diadema, 360
 Elijah, 360
 Ephraim, 360
 John, 360
 Mary, 360, 361
 Robert, 527
 Wilder, Marshall P., 16, 18
 Wildon, George, 424
 Margaret, 424
 Wilkerson, William, 20
 Wilkeson, Anthony, 193
 Wilkines, Richard, 356
 Wilkinson, captain, 294
 Anthony, 196
 Geffrey, 185
 James, 152
 John, 64, 251, 252
 Willard, —, 32, 37, 157, 449,
 451
 Willard, } major, 495
 cont'd } Elizabeth, 105
 J., 318
 Justin, 461
 Mary, 176
 Richard, 231
 Simon, 105
 Willems, Lydia, 53
 Willett, Thomas, 353
 Willey, —, 231
 Isaac, 231
 Randolph, 499
 William the Conqueror, 239
 William III., 303
 Williams, } —, 238
 Wilyams, } doctor, 343
 ensign, 319
 mrs., 284
 Agnes, 220
 Ann, }
 Anne, } 140, 198, 351
 Bridget, 119
 David, 528
 Dawbeny, 274
 Ebenezer, 173
 Edward H., 363
 Elizabeth, 407
 Frederic W., 173
 George H., 88
 Henry, } 66, 222,
 Henery, } 372
 Hugh, 133
 J. M. S., 370
 James, 119, 120
 Jane, 407
 John, 66, 419
 Julia E., 176
 Margaret, 363
 Mary, 173, 528
 Nicholas, 198, 363
 Park, 173
 Phillip, 350
 Richard, 198
 Robert, 129, 173, 313,
 363, 455
 Roger, 243
 Samuel, 34, 173
 Shubael, 492
 Stephen, 363
 Thomas, 83
 Tost, 66
 William, 363, 407, 528
 Williamson, Ben, 29
 John, 338
 Joseph, 224, 365, 377
 Mathew, 28
 Thomas, 64
 William D., 377
 Willis, } —, 495
 Willys, } governor, 524
 Esther, 514
 John, 514
 Nicholas, 352
 Rebecca, 74
 Samuel, 74
 Willoughby, } —, 231
 Willoby, } Alice, } 196,
 Alicia, } 260
 Willoughby, } Anna, 200 [199
 Elizabeth, 196,
 Eunice, 200
 Francis, 418
 Fremling, 200
 Godley, 200
 Jill, 200
 Joanna, 200
 Job, 390
 Julian, 200
 Katrina, 200
 Margaret, 418
 Maria, 260
 Martha, 200
 Peter, } 200,
 Petrus, } 201
 Willoughby, } Sarah, 190, 350
 cont'd } Susanna, 418
 Thomas, 193, 195
 —200, 350, 353
 Will'mus, 200
 Wilmore, Andrew, 398
 Wilmot, } James, 532
 Wilmott, } John, 532
 Symon, 532
 Thomas, 195
 Wilson, } —, 179
 Wilsone, } m^r., 114
 Willson, } Abraham, 537
 Edmund B., 495
 Edward, 352
 Edward Chase, 372
 Elizabeth, 527
 Emmeline, 373
 Felix, 422
 James, 410
 James Grant, 381, 386
 John, 94, 236, 372, 493,
 527
 Michael, 372
 Miles, 372
 Nathaniel, 195
 Sarah, 372
 Tabitha, 527
 Thomas, 66
 William, 63, 69, 198
 William G., 373
 Wimbleton, Elizabeth, 196
 Winch, Daniel, 283, 284
 Rebecca, 283, 284
 Robert, 283, 284
 Thomazine, 283
 Winchester, Josiah, 13
 Winckford, Dorothy, 65
 Wincolde, Isaac, 286
 Mary, 286
 Wincoth, Dorothy, 195
 Windebauck, —, 289
 Windett, —, kler, 63
 Winglevor, m^r., 422
 Windle, John, 183
 Windus, James, 281
 Wing, Deborah, 513
 Elizabeth, 105
 John, 513
 Robert, 105
 Wingfield, —, 498, 519
 Edward Maria, 210
 Winkoll, Susan, 288
 Thomas, 288
 Winnington, John, 276
 Richard, 530
 Winslow, —, 232
 m^r., 314
 Josiah, 91
 Rebecca, 187
 Samuel, 468, 469
 William C., 223, 224,
 242, 266
 Winsor, Justin, 133, 243
 Winston, Samuel, 283, 284
 Winter, } Azuc, 357
 Wynter, } John 78, 357, 416
 Robert, 65, 78, 193
 Winterbothome, Geruice, 179
 Hy, 185
 Jervesse, 46
 John, 185
 Winterbottom, John, 332
 Winthrop, } —, 94, 97, 101,
 154, 404, 495,
 508
 Winthrop, } Adam, 283, 563
 Deane, 53 [504
 Elizabeth, 283, 563,
 John, 97, 213, 227,
 362, 440
 Sarah, 283, 563, 564
 Winton, David B., 173
 Frances, 173

Wintworth, see Wentworth.
 Winwood, —, 210
 Wirdnam, see Wyrdman.
 Wiscove, —, 129
 Wiskowe, } Thomas, 129
 Wiseman, } —, 204
 Wisnam, }
 Wistow, —, 130
 Wiswall, Henry, 326
 John, 410, 411
 Margaret, 410
 Witer, Josia, 460
 Witham, Clement, 515
 Witheman, mr., 308
 Withers, Anthony, 109
 Withington, mr., 411
 John, 80
 Thomas, 183
 Willam, 522
 Withurst, Richard, 196
 Witmell, William, 290
 Wittum, Andrew, 35
 Wodson, Richard, 126
 Wolcott, —, 231
 Rebecca, 90
 Wolfe, Richard, 292
 Thomas, 292
 Wollaston, } captain, 98
 Woollaston, } Lawrence, 259
 Woollston, } Richard, 262, 263
 Wolley, Matthew, 409
 Robert, 409
 Wolson, Andrew, 65, 195
 Wolworke, Dorothy, 336
 Woocock, mistress, 511
 Wood, } —, 131, 458, 429
 Woode, } captain, 211
 Mrs., 112
 Aaron, 88
 Alicia, 200
 Almay, 83
 Anasa, 88
 Amos, 88
 Anner, 214
 D. P., 88
 Daniel, 88
 Edward, 178
 Elizabeth, 64, 214
 Eunice, 88
 George, 48
 Gilbert, 473
 Hannah, 214
 Henry, 88, 398, 399
 Jane, 350
 John, 214, 350, 473
 Mary, 214
 Moses, 88
 Nathan, 88
 Raphe, 179
 Richard, 179, 324, 336
 Sally, 88
 Sarah, 88, 214
 Sophia, 88
 Sylvanus, 467
 Thomas, 67, 290
 William, 214, 324, 332
 Woodborne, Richard, 335
 Woodbridge, —, 435
 Woodbury, } Augustus, 367
 Woodberry, } Charles Levi, 294-296
 Hannah, 10
 Josiah, 471
 Levi, 293, 294
 Lydia, } 471
 Lidia, }
 Martha, 471
 Mary, 10, 471
 Sarah, 471
 William, 10
 Woodgreen, mr., 410
 Woodhall, —, 283, 531
 Woodhouse, Henry, 193

Woodman, —, 496
 Joseph Gurley, 382
 Sara, 356
 Woodrove, Alice, 247
 Woodruff, } Abner, 28, 29
 Woodruffe, }
 Woods, } mr., 220
 Woodes, } Albert, 220
 Henry E., 221, 223
 Isaac, 356
 Robert, 47
 Thomas, 183
 Woodward, } —, 496 [287
 Woodward, } Alice Elizabeth,
 Arthur, 46
 David, 46, 47
 Ebenezer, 79
 Edward, 47
 Frank E., 387
 Henry, 46
 James, 46, 47
 Joseph Gurley,
 382
 Margaret, 45, 46
 Nicholas, 270
 Richard, 47
 S. B., 368
 Susanna, 74
 Thurston, 46
 Woody, } Robert, 104
 Woode, }
 Woolhal, George, 192
 Woolcott, mr., 168
 Wooldredge, } Edward, 456, 457
 Wooldridge, }
 Woolkocks, Daniel, 29
 Woollaston, see Wollaston.
 Woolley, mr., 63
 Mrs., 431
 Ellen, 499
 Robert, 499
 Tecla, 499
 Woolmer, Thomas, 166 [405
 Woolworth, Charlotte R., 494,
 Hannah Huggins,
 494
 Richard, 404, 495
 Wooton, Thomas, 211
 Wootton, —, 397, 413, 515
 Worcester, } Anne, 214
 Wooster, } Hannah, 214
 Worster, } Moses, 508
 Rebecca, } 137-
 Rebecca, } 139
 Samuel, 214 [508
 William, 137, 139,
 Worland, John, 352
 Worme, mr., 116
 Wormer, Eddy, 198
 Wormewell, Mary, 350
 Worme, Richard, 497
 Worrail, Susan, 519
 Worsley, Jane, 183
 Worth, R. N., 77, 78
 Worthington, Robert, 44
 Wormnough, Robert, 331
 Wotton, mr., 398
 Wraxall, Abraham, 248
 Sarah, 140, 245, 248
 Wright, } —, 3-2, 377
 Wrighte, } Reut., 318
 Write, } Benjamin, 353
 Daniel, 461
 Edward, 240 [454
 Elizabeth, 73, 464,
 F. H., 461
 Francis, 290
 Jacob, 465
 John, 184
 Joseph, 464, 465
 Joshua, 464
 Mary, 66, 197
 Mou-ail, 465, 466
 Rachel, 465

Wright, } Robert, 287
 cont'd } Seth, 461
 Susanna, 466 [416
 Thomas, 65, 196, 351,
 Wrightm, Edmund, 42
 Wroe, Richard, 337
 Wrooe, France[is], 44
 Francke, 44
 Wroth, } mrs., 283
 Wrothe, } Robert, 353
 Wryeth, Christopher, 284
 John, 283, 284
 Marlion, } 283, 284
 Marlyon, }
 Mary, 283, 284
 Samuel, 283, 284
 Wye, Robert, 121
 Wyer, Joyce, 64
 Wyeth, Ebenezer, } 283, 284
 Ebenezer, }
 John, 283
 Martha, 283, 284, 497
 Mary, 283, 284
 Rebecca, 283, 284
 Samuel, 283
 Thomas, 497
 Thomasine, } 283, 497
 Thomazine, }
 Wyly, —, 288
 Wyman, —, 111, 390, 462, 510
 Eunice, 466
 Mary, 466, 467
 Rufus, 467
 Zebadiah, 466, 467
 Wynne, Peter, 210
 Thomas H., 219
 Wynter, see Winter.
 Wyrdman, —, 204,
 Wirdnam, } Francis, 294
 John, 294
 Yale, David, 340
 Elizabeth, 333
 Yanez, —, 377
 Yard, Dorothy, 532
 Yardley, Francis, 64, 65, 70, 71
 George, 70
 Sarah, 70
 Temperance, 70
 Yate, Elizabeth, 335
 James, 335
 Raudle, 41
 Richard, 335
 Yates, Joan, } 66, 199
 Joane, }
 Yea, David, 429
 Yeardley, Argoll, 201
 Yeates, } Henry, 357
 Yeates, } Richard, 201
 Yellow, } Elizabeth, 66
 Yellowe, } Margaret, 66
 Yeomans, } Anne, 251, 252
 Yeamans, } Edmund, 144
 Edward, 253
 Francis, 120, 252, 390
 John, 253
 Richard, 120
 Robert, 252
 Thomas, 253
 William, 252, 253
 399
 York, duke of, 49, 443
 Yorke, Bartholomew, 120
 Edmonde, 120
 Edward, 268
 James, 460
 Joseph, 121
 Katherine, } 120, 121
 Katharyne, }
 Nathaniel, 120
 Young, } —, 197, 153
 Younge, } mr., 246, 516
 Younge, } Alice, 65
 Alice, 350

Young, } Charles A., 12
cont'd } Henry, 342, 414
 Ira, 12
 Joseph, 35
 Parmelia, 327
 Robert, 392

Young, } Roger, 183
cont'd } Sarah, 189
 Symon, 422
 Thomas, 215
 William, 127

Younger, Mathew, 66
 Younges, William, 279
 Yule, colonel, 164
 Zenger, Peter, 49
 Zouch, Richard, 395

INDEX OF PLACES.

- Abbington, Co. Northampton, Eng., 121
 Abchurch Lane, London, Eng., 138
 Aberdeen, Scotland, 488
 Acadia, 220
 Acasto, Mo., 58
 Accomack County, Va., 201, 202
 Achurch, Northamptonshire, Eng., 525
 Acre, Syria, 295
 Acropolis, Athens, 295
 Acton, Mass., 466
 Adams, Mass., 435, 477
 Adderbury, Eng., 269
 Addington, Eng., 260
 Adlington, Lancashire, Eng., 43
 Adrian, Mich., 231
 Africa, 48
 Agamenticus, Me., 154
 Agawam, (Ipswich, Mass.), 372
 Agincourt, 493
 Alabama, State of, 102, 174
 Albany, N. Y., 55, 90, 145, 220, 221, 238, 306, 309, 353, 386, 451, 452, 488
 Albury, Eng., 521
 Aldarley, Gloucestershire, Eng., 530
 Aldgate, London, Eng., 395, 421
 Alexandria, Va., 226
 Alfred, Me., 496
 Algate, London, Eng., 286
 All Hallows the Less, London, Eng., 280
 the Wall, London, Eng., 526
 All Saints, Dorsetshire, Eng., 274
 Northampton, Eng., 121
 Allington Creeke, Va., 64
 Alloways Creek, N. J., 484
 Almesbury, Glouc., Eng., 252
 Alhampton, Co. Essex, Eng., 128
 Alresford, Co. Southampton, Eng., 412
 Althorp, { Northamptonshire, Eng., 290
 Althrop, {
 Alverstock, Eng., 356
 Amaraca-panna, 165
 Amarca, 164-167
 Amerescoggin, {
 Amnuscogin, { River, 31, 32, 36, 447, 449, 450
 Amuscoggin, {
 America, 22, 90, 93, 102, 119, 124, 164-167, 205, 207, 209, 216, 229, 235, 237, 239, 240, 242, 255, 274, 313, 340, 353, 378, 382-384, 388, 426, 428, 454, 474, 476, 488, 493-495, 513
 Amesbury, Wiltshire, Eng., 357
 Mass., 239, 241, 569
 Amestrey, { Herefordshire, Eng., 217, 218
 Aymestrey, {
 Amherst, Mass., 386
 College, 176, 386
 Ammauskeeg Falls, N. H., 243
 Amsterdam, 59, 292, 421, 422
 Amuscoggin, see Amerescoggin River.
 Anderton, Lancashire, Eng., 45
 Andover, Conn., 88
 Mass., 227, 371, 383, 384, 386, 420
 Andrew News, Eng., 121
 Andwerp, 505
 Ang-Amarca, 165
 Angouleme, 216
 Ann Arundell County, Md., 529
 Annapolis, Md., 213
 N. S., 37, 161, 323
 Anne Blackfriars, London, Eng., 500
 Apeley, { Guise, Bedfordshire, Eng., 399
 Aspeley, {
 Aperton, Eng., 404
 Aquednecke, New England, 522
 Aquitaine, 232
 Arburie, England., 42, 339
 Ardea, Ireland, 493, 494
 Arden, 210
 Arizona, 176
 Arlington, Gloucestershire, Eng., 258, 259
 Va., 201
 Arondall, Me., 319
 Arpley, Eng., 333
 Arrowsick, Me., 158, 452
 Asaupink Creek, 144
 Ash priors, Somersetshire, Eng., 349
 Asheborne, Derbyshire, Eng., 289
 Ashburton, Devonshire, Eng., 24, 25
 Ashby, Eng., 284
 Leegors, { Northamptonshire, Eng.,
 Ashbey Ledgers, { 282, 284
 Ashfield, Mass., 228
 Ashford, Co. Kent, Eng., 107, 521
 Ashton, Somersetshire, Eng., 126
 Clinton, Eng., 113
 Asia, 165
 Minor, 166
 Asley, Lancashire, Eng., 338
 Aspull, { Eng., 332
 Aspoule, {
 Assington, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 116
 Astley, Lancashire, Eng., 183
 Aston, Cheshire, Eng., 217
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 122
 Astoria, N. Y., 213, 326
 Atchison, Kansas, 53
 Athammonassock, 359
 Atherton, Lancashire, Eng., 181, 334, 338
 Atkinson, N. H., 297, 299
 Atlantic Ocean, 166
 Attercliffe, Yorkshire, Eng., 527
 Attleborough, Mass., 364
 Auburndale, Mass., 228, 372, 373, 458
 Augusta, Me., 240, 485
 Avalon, Newfoundland, 381
 Avon River, 300, 524, 526
 Avonley, { Cheshire, Eng., 41
 Avanley, {
 Axminster, Eng., 116
 Aylton, Huntingdonshire, Eng., 304
 Aymestrey, see Amestrey.
 Back River, 68
 Bagadoose (Castine), Me., 466
 Bahama Islands, 438
 Baldwin, Me., 220
 Baldwin's Gardens, London, Eng., 528
 Baltimore, Ireland, 201
 Md., 88, 213, 242, 367, 368, 372, 380, 383, 386, 496
 County, Md., 529
 Banbury, {
 Banbery, { Oxfordshire, Eng., 270, 303, 304
 Banburie, {
 Bangor, Me., 491
 Bankside, Co. Surrey, Eng., 393, 422
 Bantam, East Indies, 514

Barbadoes, } 48, 67, 82, 275, 365, 396
 Barbados, }
 Bardwell, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 491
 Barking, Co. Essex, Eng., 279, 280, 405
 Barn Island, 343
 Barnstable, Eng., 420
 Mass., 105, 187, 188, 364, 445
 County, Mass., 85, 189
 Barnstaple, Devonshire, Eng., 116
 Barrington, N. H., 235
 Barryhead, Wales, 453
 Barton, Eng., 334
 Basing, Hants, Eng., 420
 Bass Pond, 84
 River, 85
 Bath, Eng., 286, 349
 Me., 484
 Beaver Damms, 450
 Beccles, Eng., 286
 Becconsfield, London, Eng., 282
 Beckett, Eng., 501
 Beckington, Somersetshire, Eng., 131
 Beckley, Co. Sussex, Eng., 357
 Bedford, Lancashire, Eng., 184, 261
 N. Y., 149
 Pa., 29
 Bedfordshire, Eng., 266, 399, 495, 501
 Bedhampton, Eng., 356
 Belfast, Me., 224, 386, 491, 493
 Bellemys Banke, Dover, N. H., 469
 Bellingham, Mass., 89
 Belmont, Mass., 241
 Benfeld, Eng., 67
 Bengal, 161
 Benjamin's Choice, Md., 529
 Bennett's Creek, 125
 Bennington, Vt., 298
 Bentley, Co. York, Eng., 507, 509
 cum Arksey, 507
 Bergen, 59
 op Zoom, 60
 Berkshire, Eng., 204, 389, 401, 407, 413, 498, 518-
 520
 Mass., 88, 325, 461
 N. Y., 231
 Berlin, Germany, 228, 234
 Bermondsey, Eng., 250
 Bermudas, 107
 Berry, 415
 Berrymerbert, Devonshire, Eng., 453
 Berwick, Me., 157, 163, 317, 318, 448, 450, 451,
 474, 483, 493, 494, 496
 Bethlehem, Pa., 363
 Bethnal, } Green, Stepney, Co. Middlesex,
 Bednall, } Eng., 106, 257, 258
 Bethnoll, }
 Beverly, Mass., 139, 470, 471
 Bewcott, Berkshire, Eng., 498
 Bewdley, Worcestershire, Eng., 531
 Bicester, Eng., 116
 Biddeford, }
 Beddeford, } Me., 36, 37, 448
 Biddiford, }
 Billingsgate Island, 84
 Billiter Lane, London, Eng., 284, 497
 Birchen Lane, London, Eng., 516
 Birchhanger, Co. Essex, Eng., 414, 415
 Birchenhead, Eng., 38, 39, 177, 330
 Bishops' Stortford, Herts., Eng., 409
 Bishops-gate, London, Eng., 140, 244-246, 248
 Bishopton, Eng., 390, 391
 Bitterne, Eng., 511
 Black Point, } Me., 33, 35, 36, 158, 447, 449
 Poynet, }
 River, 93
 Blandford St. Mary, Eng., 514
 Blisland, Eng., 510
 Block Island, 168
 Bloomfield, Conn., 373, 374
 Iowa, 58
 Boavista, Island of, 49
 Bolton, Conn., 175
 Bordeaux, 210
 Boreham, Co. Essex, Eng., 508

Boston, Eng., 367
 Mass., 12, 15, 24, 25, 27, 33, 35-38, 40, 52,
 56, 69, 72, 73, 76, 78-81, 86, 87, 89,
 91, 94, 97-105, 107, 122-124, 133,
 134, 141, 142, 144, 146, 148, 149,
 152, 153, 155-157, 159-161, 164,
 187, 201, 202, 211, 213-215, 219-
 224, 226, 227, 230-234, 237, 239,
 241-243, 257, 267, 278, 294-296,
 306, 307, 313, 315-318, 320, 322,
 325, 327-329, 340-346, 352, 357,
 362, 364, 366-373, 375-379, 381-
 383, 385-387, 390, 396, 402, 406,
 414, 425-432, 437, 438, 440, 444-
 446, 449, 451, 453-459, 461, 462,
 468, 471, 473-476, 480, 482, 485-
 488, 490, 492-496, 503, 505, 507,
 508, 527, 528
 Bay, 94-97
 Borland's Wharf, 79
 Bunch of Grapes Tavern, 476
 Carlton Place, 91
 Castle, 318
 Central Wharf, 79, 80
 Common, 36
 Crane and Woodward's Wharf, 79, 80
 Custom House, 425, 438
 Devonshire Street, 14
 Essex Street, 79
 Exchange Coffee House, 313
 First Church, 362, 367, 438, 434, 456
 Golden Ball Tavern, 476
 Granary Burying Ground, 80
 Green Dragon, 79
 Griffin's Wharf, 80
 Hanover Street, 79, 373
 Harbor, 76, 97
 Hollis Street, 80
 Kilby Street, 14
 King's Chapel, 367, 475
 Liverpool Wharf, 80
 Long Acre, 80
 Nassau Street, 80
 Neck, 344
 New Old South Church, 91
 North End, 373, 476
 Old South Church, 134, 344, 481, 482
 Old State House, 243, 429, 476, 492
 Province House, 80
 Rawson's Lane, 105
 Sanford Street, 14
 School Street, 328
 State Street, 14, 438
 Town Dock, 278
 Tremont Street, 80
 Washington Street, 14
 Boughby, Eng., 292
 Boughton, Eng., 290
 Bound Brook, N. J., 60
 N. Y., 55
 Boveny Dorney, Bucks., Eng., 520
 Bow Lane, London, Eng., 119, 498, 499, 517
 Bowdoin College, 384
 Bowling Green, Ky., 327
 Bradderline, Eng., 258
 Bradford, Mass., 367
 Braintree, } Mass., 78-80, 80, 91, 95, 212, 213, 327
 Brantree, }
 Bramford, Eng., 256
 Brandon, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 249, 455
 Ferry, 249
 Brandywine Hundred, Del., 483
 Branford, Conn., 169, 221, 240
 Brasenose College, 272
 Braughlin, Herts., Eng., 409
 Braveboat Harbor, York, Me., 154
 Brecon, Wales, 453
 Bremeridge, Devonshire, Eng., 115
 Bretherton, Eng., 395
 Brewster, Mass., 187
 Brice's Plantation, Va., 125
 Bridewell, London, Eng., 285, 516, 517
 Bridgeport, Conn., 241, 495
 Bridgetown, Barbadoes, 365

- Bridgewater, Mass., 82, 91
 N. J., 59
 Bridgewater, Eng., 349
 Brighton, Mass., 79
 Brightwell Hall, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 284
 Brimfield, Mass., 74
 Brington, Northamptonshire, Eng., 290
 Bristol, Eng., 110, 119, 120, 127, 251, 252, 254,
 255, 354, 355, 389, 390, 453, 454,
 459, 527
 Mass., 105, 106
 N. H., 496
 R. I., 215
 County, Mass., 157, 315
 R. I., 235
 Britain, 453, 476
 British Guiana, 303
 Brockhurst, Lancashire, Eng., 331, 334
 Brook Farm, Mass., 228
 Brookfield, 364
 Mass., 508
 Brookline, Mass., 342-348, 372, 373, 396, 432, 433,
 488
 Brooklyn, N. Y., 52, 143, 215, 230, 272, 385, 472
 Broome County, N. Y., 228
 Brown University, 228, 267, 294, 368
 Brownfield, Me., 229
 Broxson, Co. Chester, Eng., 114
 Bruers Borough, Va., 273
 Brundish, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 279
 Brunswick, Germany, 124
 Me., 321, 372, 447, 486
 Brush Hill, Milton, Mass., 80
 Brussels, Belgium, 349, 432
 Bruton, { Co. Somerset, Eng., 277, 278
 Brewton, {
 Bruton, Va., 277
 Buck Roe, Va., 68, 69
 Buckingham, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 203
 Buckinghamshire, Eng., 111, 114, 125, 254, 281,
 282, 304, 519, 520
 Buclet College, 376
 Budporte, Eng., 420
 Budworth, Eng., 42
 Buffalo, N. Y., 93, 153, 310
 Bugbrooke, { Northamptonshire, Eng., 304
 Budbrooke, {
 Bulgaria, 177
 Bunbury, Eng., 47, 184
 Bunhill Fields, Eng., 116
 Bunker Hill, 81, 345
 Burley, Co. Southampton, Eng., 408
 Burlington, N. J., 436, 483, 484
 County, N. J., 484
 Burnham, Bucks., Eng., 520
 Abbey, Bucks, Eng., 111
 Burrows City, Va., 67
 Burry, Co. Glamorgan, Wales, 454
 Burston, Eng., 421
 Burtonwood, Eng., 42
 Chappell, Eng., 178
 Burway, Eng., 414
 Bury St. Edmund, Eng., 83
 Buryshade, Wales, 453
 Buswick, L. I., 53
 Busshopper Itchington, Co. Warwick, Eng., 267
 Butler County, Ohio, 57, 58
 Buxton, Me., 220
 Buybury, Gloucestershire, Eng., 258
 Byfield, Mass., 94
 Caenwood, { London, Eng., 441, 443
 Canewood, {
 Caldecott, Monmouth, Eng., 255
 Caldwell, Idaho, 383
 Caledonia, No. Dakota, 103
 California, State of, 58, 214, 366, 383, 487, 488
 Calne, Eng., 116
 Calvert County, Md., 120
 Cambridge, Eng., 227, 265, 273, 287, 289, 397, 398,
 415, 421, 488, 516, 523, 530
 Emmanuel College, 266, 287
 Katharine Hall, 397
 Queen's College, 265, 266
 Cambridge, Eng.—
 St. Catherine's Hall, 266
 Trinity College, 397
 University, 108
 Mass., 12, 56, 94, 97, 107, 113, 115,
 142, 160, 215, 224, 234-236, 242, 243,
 341, 343, 344, 347, 364, 370, 378, 379,
 385, 387, 388, 414, 433, 496
 Cambridgeshire, Eng., 500
 Camden, Me., 471
 N. J., 212
 S. C., 434
 Canada, 92, 93, 305-308, 310-312, 343, 385, 451
 River, 343
 Canary Islands, 166
 Canney's Creek, 235
 Cannon Street, London, Eng., 110, 249, 412
 Canterbury, Conn., 187
 Eng., 209, 260, 349, 353
 Canton, Mass., 78, 236
 N. Y., 376
 Cape Ann, { 34, 422
 Capean, {
 Cape Breton, 96, 216, 476
 Cod, 86, 106, 134, 157, 216, 223, 475, 476
 Porpoise, 33
 Sable, 161
 Verde, 167
 Cardigan, Wales, 455
 Carew, Co. Pembroke, Wales, 455
 Carlisle, { Co. Cumberland, Eng., 107, 407
 Carlyle, {
 Carmathen, Wales, 455
 Carolina, 275
 Caribbean Sea, 166
 Carroll County, Ind., 57
 Carthage, 347
 Casco, Me., 32, 33, 447
 Bay, 32, 135, 160, 357, 448, 449
 River, 86
 Castile, 166
 Castine, Me., 377, 466
 Castle Hedingham, Co. Essex, Eng., 402
 Northwich, Cheshire, Eng., 337
 Cathay, 164, 166-168
 Cathays, Cornwall, Eng., 192
 Cavendish, Eng., 408
 Cay-Amarca, 165
 Cedarhurst, Fairhaven, Mass., 60, 192, 350
 Chadshunte, Eng., 267
 Chalfont St. Peters, Buckinghamshire, Eng., 125
 Champlain, N. Y., 312
 Charlange, Co. Kent, Eng., 357
 Charles Hundred, Va., 403
 Charleston, S. C., 434, 435
 Charlestown, Mass., 74, 96, 111, 294, 296, 357,
 366, 371, 388, 390, 396, 438,
 462, 504, 510, 523
 Charlton, Berkshire, Eng., 204
 Chart, Co. Kent, Eng., 416, 417
 Chatterton's Hill, 141
 Cheapside, London, Eng., 284, 443
 Chelmsford, Co. Essex, Eng., 409, 414, 508
 Mass., 101, 363, 369
 Chelsea, Mass., 97, 387
 Cheltenham, Eng., 488
 Chertsey, Co. Surrey, Eng., 121, 122
 Eastmead, Co. Surrey, Eng., 121
 Chesapeake Bay, 149
 Chesham, Eng., 112
 Cheshire, Eng., 38-41, 48, 51, 102, 114, 115, 141,
 177, 217, 330, 332, 353, 357, 394,
 395
 Cheshunt, Hertfordshire, Eng., 115, 523
 Leyes, Hertfordshire, 523
 Chesopeak River, 67
 Chester, Eng., 349, 394, 395
 River, 529
 Chicago, Ill., 215, 228, 242, 243, 307, 365, 388
 Chiddington, Buckinghamshire, Eng., 254
 Chiddingfold, { Co. Kent, Eng., 200
 Chidingstone, {
 Chilworth, Co. Oxford, Eng., 413
 China, 165, 167

- Chippinge Sodbury, Gloucestershire, Eng., 419
 Chipping Warden, Northamptonshire, Eng., 289
 Chipstead, Co. Surrey, Eng., 281
 Chirton, Eng., 249
 Chiselmhampton, Oxfordshire, Eng., 304
 Chobham, Co. Surrey, Eng., 121, 521
 Christ Church, London, Eng., 289, 497
 Co. Southampton, Eng., 135
 parish of, Md., 120
 S. C., 434
 Christ's Hospital, London, Eng., 108, 140, 248,
 285, 289
 Church Point, Md., 70
 Yard Alley, London, Eng., 246
 Cincinnati, Ohio, 55, 57, 58, 214, 227, 243, 386
 Cirencester, Eng., 259
 Clapham, Eng., 520
 Clark County, Mo., 58
 Clarksenwell, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 258
 Clark's Island, 368
 Clements East Cheap, London, Eng., 412
 Inn, London, Eng., 254
 Clevedon, Somersetshire, Eng., 133
 Cleveland, Ohio, 90, 216, 239
 Clifford, Eng., 524
 Clifford's Inn, Eng., 510
 Cliftondale, Mass., 496
 Clinton, Conn., 175
 La., 14
 Clopton, Eng., 524
 Coggeshall, Eng., 523
 Colby University, 377
 Colchester, Conn., 27, 168, 169, 171, 173, 175, 176
 Co. Essex, Eng., 278
 Coleman } Street, London, Eng., 138, 283, 439-
 Colman } 443, 501
 Colgate, Eng., 421
 Colne Rogers, Eng., 258
 Colorado, State of, 94
 Colthorpe, Oxfordshire, Eng., 304
 Columbia, Northwest Terr., (Ohio), 57
 Columbia College, 54, 294, 329
 Columbian University, 372
 Columbus, Ohio, 386
 Combe St. Nicholas, Somersetshire, Eng., 420
 Compter-gate, London, Eng., 443
 Concord, Mass., 74, 215, 238, 384
 N. H., 100, 224, 368, 386
 Condin Amarea, 167
 Congleton, Cheshire, Eng., 51
 Connecticut, } State of, 27, 88-90, 93, 102, 141-
 Connecticut, } 144, 149, 164, 168-170, 173-175,
 187, 190, 191, 213-216, 221, 234,
 225, 227, 229-232, 239-241, 243,
 253, 298, 302, 313, 323, 329, 342,
 346-348, 357-361, 364, 365, 368,
 371, 373-375, 382-384, 404, 407,
 414, 432, 443, 459, 460, 466, 482,
 492, 494, 495, 515, 524
 River, 374, 508
 Connersville, Ind., 58
 Connisbury, } Somersetshire, Eng., 127
 Congressbury, }
 Cookeham, Berk-hire, Eng., 519
 Coolme, Co. Glamorgan, Wales, 454
 Coratock, N. C., 71
 Corlaier's Hook, 81
 Cornell University, 228, 240
 Cornhill, } London, Eng., 141, 249, 284
 Cornhulle, }
 Cornwall, Conn., 243
 Eng., 192, 419, 510
 Cortland County, N. Y., 231
 Cosgrave, Eng., 290
 Coton, Eng., 21, 23
 Cotton End, Northamptonshire, Eng., 120
 Covent Garden, Eng., 521
 Coventry, Eng., 263, 371, 393, 419, 510
 N. Y., 176
 Crane's Brook, 327
 Crayne Point, } Va., 67
 Crayne Island, }
 Cratfield, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 279
 Crediton, Eng., 116
 Creechurch, London, Eng., 284
 Crewkerne, Somersetshire, Eng., 220
 Crocombe, Eng., 349
 Cromholde, Eng., 126
 Cross Keys, London, Eng., 284
 Croston, Lancashire, Eng., 338
 Croton River, 148
 Croulton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 399
 Crown Point, N. Y., 170, 474
 Crutched Fryers, London, Eng., 510
 Cubie, } Eng., 419
 Cuby, }
 Culcheth, Eng., 39
 Cumberland, R. I., 238
 County, Eng., 107, 116
 Cumings, No. Dakota, 103
 Cundin-Amarea, 165
 Cypress Hills Cem., N. J., 55
 Daintre, Eng., 292
 Dallington, Northamptonshire, Eng., 259
 Moor, 259
 Dallinson, Staffordshire, Eng., 106
 Dalton, Mass., 325, 327
 Danvers, Mass., 470
 Darnth, } Co. Kent, Eng., 423, 424
 Darenthe, }
 Dartford, Co. Kent, Eng., 111, 423
 Dartmouth, Mass., 91, 213
 College, 12-14, 93, 293, 299, 496
 Davenport, Iowa, 382, 385
 Davenport, Eng., 290
 Davis County, Iowa, 58
 Dayton, Ohio, 57, 58
 Deane, Lancashire, Eng., 43, 45, 46, 330
 the, Eng., 177
 Dedham, Mass., 35, 102, 224, 279, 343, 347, 348
 Deerfield, Mass., 93, 485
 Deippe, 168
 Delaware, State of, 57, 483
 Ohio, 227
 River, 81, 143, 483
 Demerara, British Guiana, 303, 365
 Denmark, 51
 Maine, 220
 Dennington, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 278
 Dennis, Mass., 494
 Denton, Lancashire, Eng., 331
 Deptford, Eng., 404
 Derby, Conn., 141, 142, 214, 313
 Lancashire, Eng., 394
 County, Eng., 289, 530
 Derry, N. H., 93, 94
 Des Moines, Iowa, 59
 River, 58 [314, 494
 Detroit, Mich., 150, 153, 305, 306, 308-310, 312,
 River, 307
 Devonshire, Eng., 25, 115, 116, 125, 168, 192, 204,
 284, 465, 420, 453
 District of Columbia, 71, 219, 324, 364, 372, 382,
 383, 434, 435
 Ditton, } Eng., 200
 Dyttton, }
 Dividing Creeks, Va., 23
 Dobbs Ferry, N. Y., 147
 Dog Row, Stepney, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 106
 Doncaster, Eng., 507, 509
 Dorchester, Conn., 374
 Co. Dorset, Eng., 106, 107, 274
 Iowa, 103
 Mass., 10, 14-16, 18, 26, 27, 31, 75,
 78-80, 98, 99, 102, 103, 141, 142,
 155, 168, 169, 211, 234, 239, 254,
 314, 325-329, 340, 342, 343, 365,
 366, 374, 375, 383, 396, 432, 445,
 449, 459, 493, 509
 Heights, Mass., 98
 Dorking, Eng., 90
 Dorsetshire, Eng., 72, 106, 168, 213, 274, 513
 Dover, Co. Kent, Eng., 107, 279, 280
 N. H., 87, 100, 111, 235, 293, 294, 372, 468,
 469, 496
 Dowgate, London, Eng., 284
 Downnolland, Eng., 42

- Dracut, Mass., 297
 Dragon's Mouth, Venezuela, 165
 Draw Rochester, Eng., 199
 Drury Lane, London, Eng., 500
 Dublin, Ireland, 87, 488
 Ducktrap, 492
 Dudley, Mass., 368
 Dunstable, Mass., 157, 363
 Dunstan in the West, London, Eng., 283
 Durham, Conn., 89
 N. H., 235, 475
 County, Eng., 401
 Duston, Northamptonshire, Eng., 259, 261, 262
 Duxbury, Mass., 84, 91, 107

 Easington, { Oxfordshire, Eng., 303, 304
 Easington, {
 East Boston, Mass., 19
 Camell, Somersetshire, Eng., 249
 Chester, N. Y., 56
 Cotton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 121
 Guilford, Conn., 360
 Haddam, Conn., 89, 230, 231
 Hadden, { Eng., 292
 Haddon, {
 Haven, 165
 Conn., 515
 India, 391, 392, 403
 Indies, 511
 Palermo, N. Y., 88
 River, 49, 142, 147, 253, 254, 361
 Windsor, Conn., 373, 374
 Eastham, Mass., 82-85, 89, 186-188, 214, 341, 364,
 475-477
 Eastsmithfield, London, Eng., 355
 Eaton, Eng., 519
 Eccles, { Lancashire, Eng., 47, 334, 338, 394
 Eccleston, {
 Eden, Me., 476
 Edgecombe, Me., 163
 Edinburgh, Scotland, 488
 Edmonton, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 125, 526
 Eel Creek, 83, 84
 Eele River, 82
 Egerton, Eng., 357
 Egham, Co. Surrey, Eng., 518, 521
 Egypt, 228
 Eldorado, 167
 Eliot, Me., 473, 485
 Elizabeth City, Va., 67-71, 250, 353, 354
 County, Va., 70, 354
 River, 64, 67, 69, 199, 202, 250, 352, 355
 Town, N. J., 54, 57, 60
 Elk Creek (Madison), Ohio, 57
 Ellington, Conn., 373, 374
 Elsam, Lincolnshire, Eng., 284
 El-steed, Eng., 511
 Elstree, Herts, Eng., 303
 Enfield, { Co. Middlesex, Eng., 247, 523
 Enfield, {
 Endfield, {
 England, 9, 10, 21, 23, 24, 27, 38, 45, 48, 49, 52, 56,
 67-70, 72, 73, 76, 82, 84, 88, 90-92, 96, 97,
 100, 102-140, 167, 168, 173, 177, 182, 185,
 187, 189-192, 201-203, 205, 207-209, 211,
 213, 217, 221, 227, 228, 231, 234, 239, 244-
 292, 303-305, 330, 333, 339, 342, 353, 354,
 365, 367, 371, 374, 383, 384, 389-424, 429,
 430, 441, 442, 454-456, 458, 462, 473, 487,
 488, 490, 495, 497-532
 Epsham, Eng., 281
 Essex County, Eng., 110, 111, 115, 128, 129, 245,
 248, 256, 266, 275, 278, 279,
 286, 390, 402, 405, 409, 412,
 414, 422, 506-509, 515, 522
 Mass., 14, 93, 157, 220, 470, 476,
 496
 Europe, 164-167, 207, 228, 234, 243, 324, 325, 340,
 368, 372, 447, 474
 Everdon, Northamptonshire, Eng., 283, 284
 Everton, Eng., 394
 Exeter, { Eng., 25, 116, 275, 284
 Exon, {
 Exeter, N. H., 13, 227, 235, 299, 463, 469, 496
 Academy, 293

 Exon County, Eng., 275

 Faier Water, Eng., 349
 Fairfield, Conn., 214, 404
 County, Conn., 239, 241, 329
 Fairhaven, Mass., 60, 192, 350
 Faith's, London, Eng., 284
 Fall River, Mass., 236
 Falmouth, Me., 32-36, 86, 87, 155, 158-163, 317-
 321, 447-449
 Farmington, Conn., 89, 214, 347
 Me., 486
 Farthingoe, Northamptonshire, Eng., 303
 Fenchurch Street, London, Eng., 532
 Fetter Lane, London, Eng., 246, 528
 Feversham, Co. Kent, Eng., 280
 Fishkill-on-Hudson, N. Y., 329
 Fisk University, 177
 Fitchburg, Mass., 369, 496
 Flanders, 303
 Flatbush, N. Y., 60
 Flatlands, L. I., 60
 Fleet Street, London, Eng., 248, 284
 Florida, State of, 300-302, 433-436
 Folkestone, Co. Kent, Eng., 491
 Fore River, 327
 Fort Delaware, 57
 Edward, N. Y., 144
 George, Me., 31
 N. Y., 50
 Hamilton, Ohio, 57
 Independence, 149
 James, Africa, 48, 49
 Mary, Biddeford, Me., 36
 Massachusetts, 92
 Orange (Albany), N. Y., 238
 Pentagoet, 377
 St. Andrew, Africa, 49
 Segawic, 30
 Stanwix, N. Y., 145, 146
 Warren, Boston, Mass., 327
 Washington, N. Y., 142, 149
 (Cincinnati), Ohio, 57
 William and Mary, 222, 297
 Fortress Munroe, 369
 Foster Lane, London, Eng., 398
 Fox Island Bay, 37
 Islands, 492
 Framingham, Mass., 74, 75, 529
 Frampton Cotterill, Gloucestershire, Eng., 251
 France, { 45, 56, 167, 231, 234, 275, 295, 333, 339,
 Franca, { 347, 441, 490
 Francesca, 168
 Franklin County, Mass., 461
 Frederick, Md., 379
 Freeport, Me., 220
 Freetown, Mass., 226
 Fremington, Devonshire, Eng., 116
 Fremont, Ohio, 227
 French Church, London, Eng., 505
 Land, 168
 Fresh Brook, Eastham, Mass., 189
 Fressingfield, Eng., 493, 495
 Froome, Somersetshire, Eng., 131
 Fryday Street, London, Eng., 284

 Gabriel Fenchurch, London, Eng., 532
 Galena, Ill., 103
 Gambia River, 48, 49
 Gambier, Ohio, 227
 Gambou, Africa, 48
 Garden City, L. I., 215
 Gaslick Hill, London, Eng., 104
 Gaunte, { 420
 Ghaunt, {
 Gautes Hospital, Bristol, Eng., 389
 Geneva, 376
 Genoa, Nevada, 372
 Georges, Me., 448
 Island, Boston Harbor, 327
 River, 484
 Georgia, State of, 141, 150, 238, 301, 302, 305,
 382, 486, 522

- Germany, 228, 234, 303, 434, 473
 Gestingthorpe, Co. Essex, Eng., 129, 130
 Ghaunt, 429
 Gilead, Conn., 173, 174
 Gill, Mass., 329
 Glamorgan County, Wales, 453-455, 458
 Glasgow, Scotland, 371
 Glastonbury, Conn., 215
 Eng., 348
 Gloucester, Eng., 362, 531
 Mass., 293, 483
 County, Va., 88
 Gloucestershire, Eng., 126, 127, 251, 258, 399,
 419, 506, 530
 Godmanston, Dorsetshire, Eng., 513 [517
 Godstone *als* Walcombstead, Co. Surrey, Eng.,
 Golborne, { Lancashire, Eng., 178, 185, 331,
 { 332
 Golden City, 167
 Goodylake, { Co. Pembroke, Wales, 455, 457
 Good Lake, {
 Gorgeana (York), Me., 154
 Governor's Island, N. Y., 494
 Gower, Co. Glamorgan, Wales, 453-455
 Wallicana, 455
 Grace Church, { Street, London, Eng., 259, 422
 Gracious, {
 Grand Menan, 158
 Gravesend, Eng., 67, 129, 245, 506
 Gray's Inn, London, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 117,
 304, 422, 500, 506
 Great Barrington, Mass., 90
 Boulton, Eng., 43
 Britain, 118, 119, 124, 207, 232, 305, 322, 459
 Falls, N. H., 293-295
 Lever, Eng., 43
 Totham, Eng., 508
 Yarmouth, Eng., 363
 Greece, 295, 426
 Green Bay, Wis., 90
 Greenfield, Mass., 329, 485
 Greenford, Eng., 404
 Greenland, 166, 167
 N. H., 103, 235, 493
 Greensburgh, N. J., 31
 Greenwich, Conn., 213, 231
 Eng., 110
 Village, N. Y., 56
 Gretworth, Northamptonshire, Eng., 291
 Grimston, Leicestershire, Eng., 276
 Gritworth, Northamptonshire, Eng., 271
 Groton, Conn., 214
 Eng., 362
 Mass., 363, 425, 431, 487, 495
 Guernsey, Isle of, 510
 Guilford, Conn., 337-361
 Gunpowder Alley, London, Eng., 528
 Hackensack, N. J., 56
 Hackney, London, Eng., 509, 513
 Haddam, Conn., 89, 231
 Haddonfield, N. J., 88
 Hadley, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 200, 286
 Mass., 75, 367, 413
 Hadstock, Eng., 397
 Haerlem, 420
 Haggerston, Eng., 114
 Hague, the, 71, 141, 303
 Halden, Eng., 200
 Halifax, N. S., 471
 Hallett Point, L. I., 213
 Hallowell, Me., 377
 Hallyport, Eng., 277
 Ham, Co. Essex, Eng., 115
 Hambleden, Hampshire, Eng., 371
 Hamilton, Mass., 10
 Ohio, 57
 College, 175
 County, Ohio, 55, 57, 58
 Territory, 55
 Hampden County, Mass., 461
 Fall, N. H., 214
 Hampshire, Eng., 204, 356, 357, 371, 522
 County, Mass., 461
 Hampstead, London, Eng., 441
 Hampton, Eng., 249, 390, 391
 Hampton, { N. H., 34, 238, 384, 483, 484, 509, 513
 Hamton, {
 Hanksworth, Eng., 356
 Hanover, Mass., 224
 N. H., 496
 Square, London, Eng., 491
 Hants County, see also Hampshire, Eng., 420
 Hanwell, Oxfordshire, Eng., 363
 Haraden, Co. Glamorgan, Wales, 454
 Hardington, Northamptonshire, Eng., 120, 259
 Hardwick Common, Eng., 411
 Harfeur, 493
 Hargrave, Eng., 114
 Harlem, N. Y., 56, 59, 175
 Harleston, Eng., 261
 Harrow on the Hill, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 114,
 117, 403
 Hart Street, London, Eng., 404
 Hartford, Conn., 27, 89, 134, 174-176, 214, 224,
 230, 240, 243, 347, 373, 374, 384,
 389, 467, 482
 County, Conn., 407
 Eng., 285
 Hartlebury, Worcestershire, Eng., 217, 218
 Hartley Row, Wiltshire, Eng., 518
 Harvard College, 79, 107, 115-117, 139, 187, 226-
 228, 234, 243, 267, 363, 378-380,
 481, 482, 487, 489, 495, 496, 510
 Harwich, Mass., 84, 86, 186-188, 342, 475
 Haseley, Co. Essex, Eng., 422
 Hatfield, Mass., 363
 Hatton, Eng., 131
 Haverford College, 386
 Haverhill, Mass., 211
 Hawaii, 366
 Hebron, Conn., 171, 173, 174
 Heddington, Eng., 415
 Hemm Magna, Eng., 407
 Hempsted, Herts., Eng., 111
 Henley, Eng., 519
 Hensley, Oxfordshire, Eng., 413
 Hereford, Eng., 495
 Herefordshire, Eng., 48, 217, 218, 362, 411
 Herring Creek, 529
 Bay, 529
 Pond, 84
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 110, 111, 115, 122, 123, 139,
 229, 245, 303, 308, 401, 469,
 498, 499, 508, 509, 520, 523
 Hesryn, Eng., 338
 Heybridge, Eng., 508, 509
 Higgle, Eng., 531
 Higate, Eng., 501
 London, Eng., 441
 Highlands, N. Y., 144, 149, 385
 Hindley, Eng., 183
 Hingham, Eng., 421
 Mass., 141, 187, 216, 420
 Hinsdale, Mass., 326
 Hitchin, Hertfordshire, Eng., 239
 Hoboken, 217
 Hodgoston, {
 Hodgston, { Co. Pembroke, Wales, 455
 Hogston, {
 Hogelau, Zealand, 59
 Hogsty { Cove, 235, 463
 Hogstie {
 Holborne, London, Eng., 523, 528
 Holding, Mass., 75
 Holland, 59, 123, 124, 202, 303, 473, 487, 490
 Hollingborne, Co. Kent, Eng., 416
 Hollis, 466
 Me., 220
 N. H., 496
 Holme, Eng., 333
 Holstein, 59
 Holywoods, Eng., 512
 Honolulu, 366
 Hoosac Mountains, 325
 Horley, Oxfordshire, Eng., 269-271
 Hornechurch, Co. Essex, Eng., 256

- Horne, Co. Surrey, Eng., 517
 Horton, Eng., 269, 270
 Horsham, Co. Sussex, Eng., 246
 Horton, Co. Kent, Eng., 245
 Kyrby, Eng., 424
 Hough's Neck, Quincy, Mass., 98
 Houghwout, North Holland, 60
 Houndsditch, London, Eng., 421
 Housatonic River, 325
 Hudson River, 49, 144, 146, 217
 Hulcott, Eng., 21
 Hull, Yorkshire, Eng., 367, 508
 Mass., 187, 364
 Hulton, Lancashire, Eng., 43, 45, 47, 330
 Humboldt River, 372
 Hungerford, Eng., 116
 Huntingdon County, Eng., 304, 500
 Huntington-shire, Eng., 353
 Huxley, Eng., 114
 Hylsea, }
 Hilsea, }
 Hulse, } Eng., 356, 357
 Hylsey, }
 Hylsye, }
 Iceland, 166, 167
 Ickworth, Eng., 51
 Idaho, State of, 383
 Idel-tree, { Herts, Eng., 303
 Elstree, {
 Ilesborough, Me., 491, 492
 Ilfarcombe, Devonshire, Eng., 116
 Ilford, Eng., 405
 Ilington, Eng., 500
 Illinois, State of, 103, 215, 365, 388
 Imlaystown, N. J., 58
 Ince, Lancashire, Eng., 40
 India, 164
 Indiana, State of, 57, 58, 364
 Indianapolis, Ind., 364
 Indies, 217, 457
 Inner Temple, London, Eng., 398
 Inverness, Scotland, 434
 Iowa, State of, 58, 59, 103, 176, 382, 385
 Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 286-288, 416
 Mass., 9, 10, 34, 55, 134, 137, 157, 159,
 362, 372, 383, 384, 462, 470, 504,
 508
 Ireland, { 45, 69, 87, 92, 112, 201, 282, 333, 339,
 Ireland, { 395, 401, 434, 455, 488, 493, 494
 Ironstone, Mass., 434
 Iseham, Eng., 88
 Isle Haute, 216
 Isles Basses, 216
 Islington, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 117, 138, 139, 245,
 246, 249, 395, 396, 411, 507-509
 Istleworth, Eng., 498, 500
 Italy, 234, 258
 Ithaca, N. Y., 239, 240
 Ivingho, Bucks., Eng., 254
 Jabaceo, 35
 Jamaica, Island of, 25, 27, 347
 James City, Va., 67, 201, 211, 355
 River, 208, 354, 526
 Jamestown, Va., 61, 209, 354
 Japan, 164, 167
 Jarnac, 487
 Jericho, Vt., 361
 Jewry, London, Eng., 394, 395
 Johns Hopkins University, 88, 227
 Jones' Hill, 93
 Kansas, State of, 58, 242
 Katharine Creechchurch, London, Eng., 283
 Kearsley, { Lancashire, Eng., 47
 Kersley, {
 Kellingworth, Conn., 407
 Kempton, Bedfordshire, Eng., 495
 Kenion, { Eng., 178, 185
 Kenyon, {
 Kennebeck River, 31, 320, 322, 449
 Kensington, Eng., 284
 Kent County, Eng., 23, 107, 111, 186, 199, 209,
 264, 231, 245, 279, 280, 364,
 357, 416-418, 423, 491
 Md., 483, 484
 R. I., 236
 Kentucky, 57, 102, 327
 Kettlebarton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 355
 Ketton, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 397
 Kew Green, Eng., 400
 Keybulston, Eng., 529
 Kezar Falls, Me., 214, 220
 Kilkeny, { Ireland, 69
 Kilkeney, {
 Killingly, Conn., 346, 348
 Kilvay, { Wales, 453, 455
 Kilvey, {
 Kings Linne, { Co. Norfolk, Eng., 411, 412
 Lynne, {
 Kingsbridge, N. Y., 147
 Kingston, Eng., 349, 356
 Jamaica, 25, 27
 Kingswinford, Staffordshire, Eng., 218
 Kip's Bay, N. Y., 488
 Kiquotan, 67, 70
 Kittery, { Me., 35, 469, 470, 473, 474, 485, 486
 Kittrey, {
 Knight, Hardwick, Eng., 270
 Knox County, Me., 492
 Kyncton, { Warwickshire, Eng., 267, 271
 Kynton, {
 La Noovo Francia, 168
 Lachlade, Gloucestershire, Eng., 399
 Lake Champlain, 386
 Erie, 307
 Ontario, 153
 Lakenham, Mass., 234
 Laleham, Eng., 521
 Lamarshe, Co. Essex, Eng., 123, 129
 Lamb Alley, London, Eng., 140, 244, 246
 Lambath Hill, London, Eng., 292
 Lambeth, Co. Surrey, Eng., 417, 519, 520, 528
 Lamcott, Warwickshire, Eng., 271
 Lamperill River, 468, 469
 Lancashire, Eng., 38-45, 47, 116, 179, 180, 182,
 184, 245, 330-341, 392-395, 410
 Lancaster, Mass., 74, 214
 Lanesboro', Mass., 216
 Langedith, Co. Glamorgan, Wales, 454
 Langford, Co. Essex, Eng., 507-509
 Langford's Neck, Md., 529
 Lansing, Iowa, 103
 Mich., 385, 386
 Laverstocke, Wiltshire, Eng., 136
 Lawrence, Mass., 93, 94, 470, 487
 Lawrenceville, Pa., 221
 Le Mars, Iowa, 176
 Leaver, Eng., 48
 Lebanon, Conn., 175, 215
 Ledgers Ashby, Northamptonshire, Eng., 283
 Lee, Mass., 325
 N. H., 235
 Leeward Islands, 48
 Leicester, Mass., 368
 Leicestershire, Eng., 189, 192, 276, 484, 530
 Leigh, Lancashire, Eng., 42, 181, 183, 184, 331,
 334, 335, 338
 Leneham, Co. Kent, Eng., 279, 280
 Lenton, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 276
 Leominster, Mass., 9, 242, 370, 384, 425
 Letterkenney, Ireland, 87
 Lewes, { Co. Sussex, Eng., 107
 Lewis, {
 Lewisham, Co. Kent, Eng., 199
 Lexington, Ky., 102
 Mass., 378, 493, 494
 Ley, Oxfordshire, Eng., 304
 Leyden, Holland, 99, 133
 Liberty Centre, Ohio, 171
 County, Ga., 301
 Lidiard St. Lawrence, Eng., 343
 Lieut. { Island, Eastham, Mass., 158, 189
 Left, {
 Ligne, Co. Essex, Eng., 286

Lillford, Northamptonshire, Eng., 524, 525
 Limehouse, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 217, 391
 Limerick, Ireland, 494
 Limington, Me., 230
 Lincoln, Eng., 304, 497
 Lincoln's Inn, { Co. Middlesex, Eng., 200, 418,
 June, { 498, 506, 502
 Lincolnshire, Eng., 200, 269, 284, 367
 Linhaven, Eng., 201
 Lisle, N. Y., 230
 Litchfield, Conn., 93, 142
 Eng., 267
 Little Bradley, Eng., 397
 Cambridge, 347
 Chart, Eng., 357
 Compton, R. L., 156, 157
 Hulton, Lancashire, Eng., 410
 Ilford, Co. Essex, Eng., 403
 Island, 492
 Maplested, Co. Essex, Eng., 125
 Morefields, Eng., 116
 River, 319
 Sodbury, Gloucestershire, Eng., 419
 Totham, Eng., 508
 Waldingfield, Eng., 256
 Littleworth, Me., 448
 Liverpool, { Eng., 182, 183, 342, 426
 Liupoole, {
 Llanmadoc, { Co. Glamorgan, Wales, 453, 455
 Llanmadoc, {
 Lougher, Co. Glamorgan, Wales, 454
 Lombard { Street, London, Eng., 106, 138, 140,
 216, 509, 516-518
 London, Eng., 26, 67, 69-71, 73, 82, 92, 94, 96, 100,
 101, 104-110, 112-117, 119-121, 125,
 126, 129, 135, 138-140, 141, 152, 193,
 199, 201, 203-206, 208, 212, 217, 232,
 244-249, 253, 256, 258, 260, 263, 269-
 271, 273-275, 277, 279-287, 289, 292,
 304, 349, 353, 355-357, 362, 379, 385,
 386, 389, 391-394, 396-399, 401, 403,
 404, 406-410, 412, 413, 415, 419-423,
 437, 439, 441-444, 451-458, 462, 484,
 491, 497-501, 503-506, 508-511, 513-
 520, 523-532
 Abchurch Lane, 138
 Aldgate, 395, 421
 Algate, 286
 All Hallows the Less, 280
 Wall, 526
 Anne Blackfriars, 500
 Baldwin's Gardens, 523
 Beconsfield, 282
 Billiter Lane, 284, 497
 Birchen Lane, 516
 Bishopsgate, 140, 244-246, 248
 Bow Lane, 119, 498, 499, 517
 Bridewell, 285, 516, 517
 Bridge, 285, 287, 443, 444
 Caeu wood, { 441, 443
 Cane-wood, {
 Canninge { Street, 110, 249, 412
 Cannon {
 Cheap-side, 284, 443
 Christ Church, 286, 497
 Christ's Hospital, 108, 140, 243, 255,
 Church Yard Alley, 246
 Clements East Cheap, 412
 Inn, 284 [289
 Coleman { Street, 138, 283, 439-443,
 501
 Colman {
 Computer-gate, 443
 Cornhill, 141, 249, 284
 Creechurch, 284
 Cross Keys, 284
 Crutched Fryers, 510
 Dowgate, 284
 Drury Lane, 500
 Dunstan in the West, 283
 East-smithfield, 355
 Faith's, 284
 Fenchurch Street, 532
 Fetter Lane, 246, 528
 Fleet Street, 243, 284

London, Eng.—

Foster Lane, 398
 French Church, 505
 Fryday Street, 284
 Gabriel Fenchurch, 532
 Gaslick Hill, 104
 Grace Church { Street, 289, 422
 Gracious {
 Gray's Inn, 304, 422
 Gunpowder Alley, 523
 Hackney, 509, 513
 Hampstead, 441
 Hanover Square, 491
 Hart Street, 404
 Highgate, 441
 Holborne, 523, 528
 Housditch, 421
 Inner Temple, 398
 Jewry, 394, 395
 Katherine Creechurch, 283
 Lamb Alley, 140, 244, 246
 Lambeth Hill, 292
 Lombard { Street, 106, 138, 140, 246,
 509, 516-518
 Marke Lane, 201
 Milk Street, 422
 New Street, 528
 Newgate, 283, 443
 Market, 248
 Street, 355
 Old Bailey, 442
 Fish Street, 292
 Paternoster Row, 100
 Paul's Church, 284
 Philipot Lane, 298
 Powles Cross, 422
 Rederiffe, 408
 Royal Exchange, 248
 St. Andrew, Holborne, 523, 528
 Undershaft, 104
 Antholin, 112, 113, 265
 Bartholomew's Hospital, 140,
 285, 289
 the Little, 248
 Bennett Fincke, 282
 Brides als Bridget, 422
 Buttolph Bishopsgate, 140, 244,
 without Bishopsgate,
 246
 Battolph's without Aldgate, 421
 Catharine Cree Church, 289
 Christopher, 114
 Clement's, Eastcheap, 139, 140
 Lane, 140, 284, 509
 Dionis Backchurch, 441, 532
 Dunstan's in the East, 125
 West, 285
 Edmund the King., 516, 517
 George, 491
 Giles Cripplegate, 256
 Gregories, 282
 Helen's, Bishopsgate Street, 248
 John, H. Knevy, 509
 the Evangelist, 248
 Zachary, 515
 John's wood, 443
 Katherine Cree Church, 497
 Katherine's, 56
 Hospital, 509
 Lawrence, 284, 287, 394, 395
 Leonard, 398
 Margaret Moses, 250, 282
 Martin le Grand, 397
 Orgars, 139, 140
 Mary Abchurch, 138, 249
 le Bow, 498, 499
 Mary's, Whitechapel, 105, 278
 Michael Basing-shawe, 109
 Cornhill, 113, 249 [397
 in the Querne, 107-110,
 Queenhithe, 419
 Nicholas Acons, 106, 138, 140,
 247, 249
 Lane, 138-140, 246

London, Eng.—

- St. Olaves, Southwark, 246, 404, 510,
 Paul's, 443, 505 [511]
 Peters, 247
 Sepulchres Church, 283
 Stephen's, 133, 501
 Swithins }
 Swythens } Lane, 517
 Thomas the Apostle, South-
 wark, 246
 Hospital, Southwark,
 285, 289
 Salter's Hall, 498
 Seething Lane, 404
 Soperlane, 110
 Strand, 260, 501
 Swan-alley, 442, 443
 Temple Bar, 284
 Church, 523
 Thames Street, 284
 Tindell's ground, 444
 Tooley Street, 246
 Tower of, 506, 507, 509
 ditch, 507
 Watling Street, 115, 410
 White Friars, 422
 Whitechapel, 105, 106
 Wood Street, 248, 443
 Long Boughby, Eng., 292
 Island, 49, 52, 53, 59, 60, 213, 215, 221, 326
 (Hesborough), Me., 491, 492
 Sound, 167, 168
 Southwark, Eng., 509
 Wharton, Eng., 510
 Longmeadow, Mass., 213, 327
 Los Angeles, Cal., 214, 242
 Lostock, Eng., 43, 337
 Loudon, N. H., 103
 Louisburg, C. B., 476
 Louisiana, State of, 14, 94, 103
 Louisville, Ky., 102
 Lowell, Mass., 191
 Lower Norfolk County, Va., 60, 67-71, 192, 199,
 201, 250, 350, 355
 Lowest Hulton, Lancashire, Eng., 43, 45, 46
 Lowton, Lancashire, Eng., 38-43, 46, 177, 179,
 185, 331, 332, 335,
 336, 340, 341
 Lucas End, Herts., Eng., 523
 Ludlow, Salop, Eng., 531
 Luisa, 168
 Lombard Street, London, Eng., 106, 138, 140,
 246, 509, 516-518
 Lamer Road Meadow, Co. Essex, Eng., 136
 Lundy's Lane, Canada, 312
 Lunenburg, Mass., 94
 Lurston, Berkshire, Eng., 407
 Luxemburg, duchy of, 473
 Lyme, Conn., 170, 171, 231, 232
 Co. Chester, Eng., 333
 Lyneham, }
 Lynham, } Eng., 203
 Lynham, Va., 68
 Lynhaven, }
 Lynn Haven, } Va., 67, 70, 352, 355
 Co. Norfolk, Eng., 411, 412
 Mass., 34, 35, 103, 243, 261, 434, 494, 513
 Machias, Me., 37
 Macinac, 150, 307
 Mackish Mountain, 87
 Madara, Isle of, 166
 Madbury, N. H., 235
 Madison, N. Y., 383
 Ohio, 57
 Wis., 220, 242, 386
 University, 228
 Maidenhead, Eng., 277
 Maidstone, Eng., 290
 Maine, State of, 10, 31, 76, 79, 81, 86, 97, 150,
 153-155, 163, 214, 220, 224, 238-240, 293,
 294, 314, 365, 367, 370-372, 377, 382, 384-
 387, 390, 420, 443, 461, 466, 469-471, 473,
 474, 476, 477, 481-486, 491-494, 496

- Makerfield, Lancashire, Eng., 185, 331
 Malden, Canada, 306, 307, 310, 312
 Malden, } Co. Essex, Eng., 397, 508
 Maldon, } Mass., 234, 383, 388
 Maldon, Eng., 273, 509
 Mallendyne, Co. Essex, Eng., 110
 Malsbury, Eng., 116
 Malverne, Eng., 141
 Manahatta, 217
 Manchester, Lancashire, Eng., 245, 336, 337
 Mass., 379
 N. H., 243, 355
 Mandeville, Wiltshire, Eng., 72
 Mannadus, 354
 Mansfield, Conn., 170
 Manumet Ponds, 234
 Maraca-Panna, 165
 Marathon, 295
 Marblehead, Mass., 27, 143, 163, 220, 317, 447
 Marfield, Leicestershire, Eng., 189, 190
 Margarets in Lynne, Eng., 411
 Marietta, Ga., 141, 305
 College, 242
 Marke Lane, London, Eng., 201
 Marks, Co. Essex, Eng., 115
 Marlboro, Mass., 73, 74, 214
 Marshfield, Mass., 81, 304
 Martineco, 48
 Martins Brandon, Va., 526
 Maryland, State of, 69, 70, 88, 120, 125, 213, 221,
 242, 367, 379, 380, 483, 484,
 496, 529
 Masonville, Iowa, 163
 Massachusetts, State of, 9, 10, 31, 34-38, 49, 56,
 60, 71, 74, 76, 78, 79, 81, 82, 86,
 88, 90-97, 101-103, 111, 115, 121,
 124, 125, 129, 133, 135, 137, 139,
 141, 142-147, 150-164, 168, 173,
 176, 187, 192, 202, 211-213, 215,
 216, 220-228, 231, 234, 236, 237,
 239, 241-243, 257, 261, 293-295,
 297, 298, 312, 314-323, 325-329,
 340, 342-348, 350, 357, 362, 363,
 365-375, 377-379, 381-384, 386-
 388, 402, 410, 413, 420, 425, 428,
 432, 434, 435, 438-440, 444-454,
 456, 458, 459, 461, 462, 468, 470,
 473-477, 480, 483, 485-488, 491-
 496, 508, 509, 518, 523
 Massachusetts } Bay, 34, 77, 157, 158, 242, 293,
 Massachusetts } 316, 321, 459, 454
 Masworth, Bucks., Eng., 254
 Martinicus, 216
 Mataponi, Va., 527
 Maulden, Eng., see Malden.
 Maumee City, Ohio, 388
 Medford, Mass., 73, 224, 242, 328, 329
 Medway, Mass., 89, 39
 Melcheborne, Bedfordshire, Eng., 266
 Melksham, Wiltshire, Eng., 21
 Mendon, Mass., 89, 90
 Merchant's Creek, 69
 Hope, Va., 526
 Mergate, Co. Kent, Eng., 23
 Merley, } Lancashire, Eng., 392
 Merlie, }
 Merrimack, Mass., 101
 County, N. H., 103
 River, 101
 Merry Mount, Quincy, Mass., 154
 Merston Bigot, Somersetshire, Eng., 131
 Metuchen, N. J., 56
 Mevis, Isle of, 266
 Meyford, Staffordshire, Eng., 529
 Miami River, 306
 Michigan, State of, 58, 152, 231, 305, 308, 314, 335,
 380, 494
 Middelboreh, Zealand, 59
 Middle Claydon, Eng., 273
 Hnlton, Lancashire, Eng., 47, 330
 Temple, Eng., 560
 Middlebrook (Bound Brook), N. J., 60
 Middlebrough, } Zealand, 512, 513
 Middleburgh, }

Middlesex County, Eng., 67, 100, 101, 106, 111,
114, 116, 117, 125, 138,
200, 201, 204, 246, 247,
256-258, 274, 278, 333,
390-393, 398, 400, 401,
403, 405, 415, 418, 498,
500, 502, 506, 507, 518-
523, 526
Mass., 152, 463, 465, 504
N. J., 54
Middleton, }
Midleton, } Eng., 44, 180, 330
Mydleton, }
Middleton Malsor, Northamptonshire, Eng., 259
Middletown, Conn., 237, 347, 360, 361
Ohio, 57, 58
Middlewick, Cheshire, Eng., 48
Milford, Conn., 214, 231, 253, 254
Mass., 90
Milk Street, London, Eng., 422
Millbury, Mass., 223
Milton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 259
Milton, Oxfordshire, Eng., 114, 413
Mass., 9, 10, 15, 17, 19, 79, 80, 237, 239,
241, 365
Co. Pembroke, Wales, 455-457
Clevedon, Somersetshire, Eng., 133, 217
Hervy, Bedfordshire, Eng., 501
Hill, Mass., 14
Lower Mills, Mass., 14
Miltonville, Ohio, 58
Milwaukee, Wis., 385
Minneapolis, Minn., 89, 242, 243
Minnesota, State of, 89, 103, 242, 243, 365, 386
Mississippi, State of, 133
River, 58, 243
Valley, 102
Missouri, State of, 58
Mitton, Worcestershire, Eng., 217
Mobile, Ala., 174
Mohawk River, 146, 153
Molington, Eng., 270
Monasco Plantation, Va., 125
Monastir, Bulgaria, 177
Monhegan, Me., 184
Monmouth, Eng., 255
N. J., 152, 310
County, N. J., 58, 483
Court House, N. J., 147
Montague, Mass., 176
Montgomery County, Pa., 237
Montreal, 308, 385
Morrissania, N. Y., 148, 149
Morristown, N. J., 141, 298, 488
Morroccus, } 288
Morroccus, }
Moulsham, Eng., 414
Mount Desert, 161, 216, 476
Bay, 37
Holyoke Seminary, 177
Pleasant, Ohio, 58
Wollaston, Quincy, Mass., 95-98
y brough, Wales, 453
Mowsom, Me., 450
Much Crosby, Eng., 393
Dunmow, Co. Essex, Eng., 110
Waldingfield, Eng., 286
Muddy (River (Brookline), Mass., 342-344, 346-
Mudye } 348, 396, 451, 459
Mydleton, see Middleton, Eng.
Nahant, Mass., 457
Nailsey, Somersetshire, Eng., 127
Namskakot, 83, 85
Nansemond County, Va., 325
River, 125
Nantasket, Mass., 168
Nantucket, Mass., 87
Narragansett Bay, 167, 168
Nashua, N. H., 221, 239, 240
Nashville, Tenn., 102
Natchez, Miss., 133
Natick, Mass., 35, 236, 486
Nauset (Eastham), Mass., 82, 341

Nebscussett, Yarmouth, Mass., 495
Nechewanick River, 468
Needham, Mass., 188, 224
Nelson County, Va., 211
Neponset River, 78, 96
Nerridgwock, Me., 453
Nesket, 417
Netherlands, 208
Nevada, 372
New Albin, Iowa, 103
Alresford, Co. Southampton, Eng., 412
Amsterdam, 60, 240, 353
Bedford, Mass., 213, 226, 243, 294-296
Britain, Conn., 89
Brunswick, 220, 243
N. J., 56
Canaan, Conn., 231
Castle, Del., 483
N. H., 160, 161
County, Del., 483
England, 16, 18, 19, 23-25, 27, 39, 67, 69,
72, 77, 78, 86, 87, 91-96, 100,
101, 104-107, 111, 113, 116, 117,
122, 123, 127, 130, 132, 134-157,
141, 151, 160, 192, 201-203, 205-
207, 209, 210, 212-214, 218, 221,
223-227, 244, 255, 258-249, 242,
245, 249, 254, 254, 257, 258, 261,
262, 266, 274, 276, 278, 279, 281,
283, 296, 327, 329, 340, 342, 345,
348, 352-354, 362, 366-368, 370,
371, 374, 376, 381, 382, 384-386,
388, 391, 391, 393, 394, 396, 399,
400, 402, 404-407, 410, 413, 414,
419-421, 425, 428, 429, 432, 437,
442, 450, 454, 456, 458, 461, 462,
467, 476, 483-487, 487, 493-495,
504, 506-510, 515, 518, 521, 522,
525, 527, 528
New Foundland, }
Newfoundland, } 208, 381
New Hampshire, State of, 13, 14, 19, 76, 87, 93,
94, 96, 100, 163, 214, 221, 224,
235, 238-240, 243, 293, 294, 297-
299, 316, 323, 329, 356, 361, 363,
368-370, 372, 379, 384-385, 429,
436, 468, 469, 474, 475, 477-479,
483, 493, 494, 496, 513
Haven, Conn., 141, 164, 175, 224, 232, 242,
243, 253, 254, 298, 302, 347,
348, 358, 386, 390, 494, 495,
515
County, Conn., 169
Ipswich, N. H., 369, 370
Jersey, State of, 27-30, 53-59, 88, 123, 124,
144, 147, 148, 212, 237, 239, 381, 382,
385, 386, 436, 483, 484, 488
London, Conn., 90, 167, 170, 214, 414, 466
County, Conn., 215
Market, N. H., 370
Milford, Conn., 192
Netherlands, 53, 59, 353
Orleans, La., 102
Plimmouth, Mass., 353
Sarum, Wiltshire, Eng., 132, 135-137, 253
Street, London, Eng., 528
Town, L. I., 50
Windor, Berkshire, Eng., 518-520
York City, 24, 48-60, 89, 92, 101, 162, 123,
142, 149, 150, 152, 153, 168, 175,
176, 213, 252, 217, 228, 230, 232,
237, 239, 242, 243, 255, 267, 272,
328, 329, 343, 347, 348, 394-396,
368, 371-373, 375, 378, 379, 381-
383, 385, 386, 388, 427, 430, 433,
435, 482, 487-490, 494
Beekman Street, 50, 51, 53, 55, 56
Broadway, 56, 59
Chatham Street, 59
Cliff Street, 50, 53, 56
Hudson Street, 56
Marble Cemetery, 55, 56
Nassau Street, 55
Pearl Street, 49, 55

New York City—

Queen Street, 49
 St. George's Chapel, 50
 Smith's Fly, 49
 Spring Street, 56
 Trinity Church, 348
 Vestry Street, 56
 Wall Street, 50
 State of, 55, 56, 81, 86, 88, 90, 91, 93,
 123, 124, 170, 175, 176, 186, 213, 215,
 220, 221, 228-231, 238-241, 272, 298,
 307, 314, 329, 341, 361, 364, 371, 376,
 382-385, 461, 472, 488

Newark, N. J., 239, 385

Valley, N. Y., 228, 229, 231

Newburgh, N. Y., 231

Newbury, { Mass., 34, 90, 127, 157, 160, 230, 241,
 Newbury, } 315, 420, 483, 494, 495, 509

Newburyport, Mass., 14, 93, 94, 223

Newcastle, Me., 370, 371

N. H., 160, 161, 493

Newenham, Eng., 204

Newfoundland, 208, 381

Newgate, London, Eng., 248, 283, 443

Street, London, Eng., 355

Newichiwanack, { (Kittery), Me., 485, 508

Newichwannock, { see Nechowanick.

Newington, N. H., 235, 493

Green, Eng., 116, 510

Newmarket, N. H., 275

Newport, R. I., 11, 102, 212, 238, 239, 366, 403, [494

County, R. I., 235 [332

Newton, Lancashire, Eng., 41, 42, 179, 185, 331,

Mass., 75, 149-151, 224-226, 312, 313, 325,

367, 487

Centre, Mass., 373

Lower Falls, Mass., 79

Sowney, Derbyshire, Eng., 530

Newtown, Conn., 216

Niagara, 150, 307, 308, 312

Nicholaston, Wales, 453

Nile River, 225

Nordley, Eng., 23

Regis, Eng., 22

Norembaga, Bay of, 167

Islands of, 216

Norfolk, Va., 67

County, Eng., 203, 411, 421, 495, 516, 517

Mass., 15, 139, 236

Va., 68, 201

Normandy, 168

Norridgewock, { Me., 445, 483

Norwichwak, {

Norristown, Pa., 237

North America, 168, 205, 207, 209, 371, 488

Bristol, Conn., 360, 361

Carolina, State of, 71, 167, 353, 496

Dakota, State of, 103

Easton, Mass., 226

Greenfield, Wis., 383

Haven, 165

Me., 492

Holland, 60

Reading, Mass., 111

River, 147, 216

Virginia, 206, 209, 210

West Territory, 57

Yarmouth, Me., 10, 447, 450

Northam, Devonshire, Eng., 420

(Dover), N. H., 468

Northampton, Eng., 121, 259-266, 303, 424

Mass., 89, 213, 344

County, Va., 201, 202

Northamptonshire, Eng., 129, 204, 259, 261, 262,

263, 271, 282, 283, 285,

289-292, 303, 304, 399,

524, 525

Northlitch, Eng., 259

Northumberland, Eng., 248

Northwick, Cheshire, Eng., 337

Norton, Eng., 292

Regis, Eng., 22

Norwalk,

Norawake, { Conn., 214, 230, 231, 254

Norwalk, Ohio, 227

Norwich, Eng., 173, 249, 363, 421, 493

Norwichwak, see Norridgewock, Me.

Norwood, Va., 211

Nottells Island, Mass. Bay, 77

Nottingham, Eng., 539

N. H., 235

County, Eng., 276

Nova Scotia, 155, 167, 322, 323

Oakdale, Mass., 103

Oakland, Cal., 383

Oberlin, La., 103

College, 176

Ohio, State of, 55, 57, 58, 90, 171, 214, 216, 227,

239, 243, 305, 307-310, 312, 356,

388

River, 55, 57

Old Bailey, London, Eng., 442

Fish Street, London, Eng., 292

Mill Prison, Eng., 56

Oldham, Lancashire, Eng., 334

Olympus, 295

Orange County, N. Y., 59

Orford, { Lancashire, Eng., 41

Orforth, {

Orinoco River, 164, 165

Orkney Islands, 92

Orleans, Mass., 187

Ormesby, Eng., 363

Ormeskirke, { Eng., 393-396

Ormskirke, {

Orrell, Eng., 393

Orsett, Eng., 395

Osaby River, 153

Ossiby, 158

Ostham, { Co. Kent, Eng., 200

Otham, {

Oswego, N. Y., 153

County, N. Y., 88

Over Winchinton, Bucks, Eng., 304

Overson, Eng., 290

Owego, N. Y., 230

Oxenburj, Huntingtongshire, Eng., 353

Oxford, Conn., 214

Eng., 21, 50, 210, 255, 266, 273, 277-279,

303, 348, 415, 418

Balliol College, 210

Christ Church, 265

Magdalen College, 418

Trinity College, 303

University, 353, 455, 510

Wadham College, 277

Mass., 74, 369

Oxfordshire, Eng., 269, 271, 273, 282, 303, 304, 413

Oxwich, Co. Glamorgan, Wales, 453

Oyster River, 35, 418

Pacific Ocean, 217

Pagasick, Conn., 253

Painter's Rent, Eng., 393

Palatka, Fla., 301

Palestine, 295

Palmer, Mass., 86, 494

Pangbourn, Berkshire, Eng., 401, 402

Paromet, Mass., 83, 84

Para Bay, 165

Paris, France, 152, 210, 234

Hill, N. Y., 239

Pascataqua, see Piscataqua.

Pasman, Eng., 290

Pasphegh (Jamestown), Va., 210

Passaic Valley, 57

Passamaquoddy, {

Passamaquoddy, { Me., 37, 155, 162, 313

Passamaquoddy, {

Passamaquoddy Bay, 81

Passenham, Eng., 290

Paternoster Row, London, Eng., 100

Pater-on, { N. J., 217, 386

Patterson, {

Patney, Wiltshire, Eng., 249

Paul's Church, London, Eng., 284

Pavia, 168

Pawcatuck } River, 460
 Poquatuck }
 Peabmershe, Co. Essex, Eng., 128-130
 Peckham, Co. Surrey, Eng., 412
 Peek-kill, N. Y., 149
 Pelham, Herts., Eng., 111
 N. Y., 151
 Pemaquid, Me., 79, 323, 390
 Bay, 37
 Pembroke, Wales, 453, 455, 457, 458
 County, Wales, 455-458
 Pendevie, } Eng., 510
 Pendevy, }
 Pendleton, Lancashire, Eng., 116
 Pennington, } Lancashire, Eng., 178, 331, 334
 Pinington, }
 Pennsylvania, State of, 27, 87-90, 99, 118, 119,
 146, 213, 221, 237-239, 241, 255,
 363, 364, 382, 429, 483, 484, 499
 Penobscot, Me., 37, 153, 158, 161, 162, 164, 314-
 316, 320, 322, 323, 448, 451
 Bay, 37, 216, 318, 491
 Penrice, Wales, 453, 454
 Pentagouet, Me., 163, 417
 Penton, Co. Southampton, Eng., 72
 Pepperell, Mass., 373
 Pesomscott } River, 36, 450
 Pesumpscot }
 Petit River, 37
 Philadelphia, Pa., 49, 87, 92, 99, 118, 146, 147,
 151, 212, 215, 227, 230, 237, 238,
 240, 243, 298, 309, 364, 386, 426,
 428, 430, 483, 490, 495
 Philpot Lane, London, Eng., 298
 Pigotts, Hertfordshire, Eng., 409
 Pigwocket, 158
 Pillerton, Warwickshire, Eng., 271
 Pinington, see Pennington, Eng.
 Piscataqua, } New England, 483, 485
 Pascataqua, }
 Pocatoway, } River, 76, 154
 Piscatoway, New England, 483
 Pitminster, Eng., 349
 Pittsburgh, Pa., 29, 31
 Pittsfield, Mass., 325
 Plainfield, Mass., 388
 Plaistow, N. H., 297
 Planters Delight, Md., 529
 Plastowe, Co. Essex, Eng., 515
 Plendevie, Cornwall, Eng., 510
 Plum Meadow, Milford, Conn., 253
 Plymouth, Devonshire, Eng., 25, 76-78, 96
 Mass., 10, 73, 81-84, 86, 90, 96, 97, 99,
 104, 111, 142, 153, 186-188, 234,
 341, 364, 368, 374, 384, 522
 Colony, 495
 County, Mass., 105
 Pocason River, 70
 Point Allerton, 99
 Pomfret, Conn., 368
 Pompey, N. Y., 88, 361
 Hill, N. Y., 88
 Poole, Eng., 408, 409
 County, Eng., 408
 Poplar, Eng., 393, 404, 405
 Poquatuck River, 460
 Poquonnoc, Conn., 168
 Porbury, Co. Somerset, Eng., 116
 Porchester, Eng., 356
 Porchett, Mass., 83, 84
 Port Royal, N. S., 344, 347
 Portland, Me., 86, 153, 214, 220, 238, 240, 365, 367,
 377, 382, 385, 387, 461, 470, 477,
 486, 496
 Porto Bello, 347
 Portsea, Eng., 356
 Portsmouth, Eng., 356, 441
 N. H., 34, 38, 76, 96, 97, 103, 160,
 235, 293, 294, 296, 356, 493,
 R. I., 69 [513
 Potomac River, 96
 Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 215
 Poytan, Va., 354
 Powles Crosse, London, Eng., 422

Preble County, Ohio, 57
 Prescott, Arizona, 176
 Presteign, Co. Radnor, Eng., 217
 Prestwich, Lancashire, Eng., 177, 334
 Priaman, Eng., 391
 Prince Edward's Island, 488
 Princess Ann, Va., 199
 Anne County, Md., 70
 Princeton, N. J., 144
 College, 12
 Prittlewell, Co. Essex, Eng., 412
 Providence, Bahama Islands, 438
 R. I., 81, 82, 91, 187, 224, 225, 228,
 235, 242, 243, 267, 366, 380,
 385, 386, 486, 490, 491
 County, R. I., 236
 Provincetown, Mass., 188, 223
 Puckeridge, Herts., Eng., 409
 Fulbrow, Eng., 240
 Pult-Amara, 165
 Punkapoag Brook, 78
 Purbeck, Island of, 72
 Purleigh, Co. Essex, Eng., 272, 273, 422
 Pyle dytch, Eng., 179
 Quarrendon, Eng., 21
 Quebec, 150, 151, 215, 307
 Quiberon Bay, 474
 Quie, } Cambridge, Eng., 415
 Quay, }
 Quincy, Mass., 92, 94, 95, 97, 99, 152, 327-329
 Point, Mass., 327
 R. de la buelta, 163
 Radcliffe, Lancashire, Eng., 44, 177, 179, 180,
 330, 335
 Bridge, 177, 185
 Radford, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 276
 Radnor County, Eng., 217
 Radway, Warwickshire, Eng., 267
 Rahway, N. J., 54-57
 Raisin River, 307
 Rapahanock, Va., 355
 Rappahannock River, 125
 Ratcliffe, } Co. Middlesex, Eng., 125, 353, 501,
 Rattcliffe, } 502
 Ratley, Warwickshire, Eng., 268
 Ravenswood, N. Y., 213
 Rayleigh, Co. Essex, Eng., 414
 Raynham, New Haven, Conn., 164
 Reading, } Mass., 343, 493, 494
 Redding, }
 Reading, Pa., 31
 Red Hook, 81
 Rederiffe, London, Eng., 408
 Rehoboth, Mass., 216, 365
 Remich, Luxemburg, 474
 Rendlesham, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 51
 Rensselaer County, N. Y., 371
 Rhode Island, } State of, 11, 69, 81, 97, 102, 103,
 Rhoad Island, } 187, 212, 215, 221, 224, 225,
 228, 234, 235, 238, 239, 243, 278,
 Rode Jland, } 295, 298, 323, 366, 380, 383, 388,
 396, 403, 486, 490, 491, 494, 522
 Rhodes, Island of, 295
 Ribesford, Worcestershire, Eng., 531
 Richford, N. Y., 231
 Richmond, Me., 31, 318, 445, 452
 Mass., 225
 R. I., 103
 Va., 61, 67, 219, 236, 485, 496
 County, N. Y., 228
 Rickmersworth, Herts., Eng., 401
 Ridgefield, Conn., 231
 Ringwood, Co. Southampton, Eng., 135, 408
 Roade, Northamptonshire, Eng., 259
 Roanoke, 381
 Robae, } Eng., 41
 Roby, }
 Robinhood Lane, Poplar, Eng., 404, 405
 Rochester, Eng., 199, 200
 Mass., 215
 N. H., 245, 379, 385
 N. Y., 229

Rock Acre, Conn., 329
 Rockamagook, Me., 450
 Rockingham Co., N. H., 298
 Rockland, Me., 383
 Rocky Mountains, 92
 Rodway, Eng., 269
 Rollinsford, N. H., 235, 293
 Rome, Italy, 166, 208, 209, 325, 426, 488
 Ross-gull, 87
 Rotley, Eng., 269
 Rotterdam, 71, 201, 353
 Roumton, Eng., 411
 Rowbarton, Eng., 349
 Rowley, Mass., 159, 293, 367, 368
 Roxbury, Mass., 75, 81, 98, 111, 121, 173, 215, 341-347, 363, 368, 419, 458, 459
 Roxly Wood, Eng., 433
 Royal Exchange, London, Eng., 248
 Rumford, Co. Essex, Eng., 275
 Runcorn, {
 Runckhorne, { Cheshire, Eng., 337
 Rutland, Mass., 73, 75
 Vt., 224
 County, Eng., 530
 Rye, N. H., 477, 493
 Sabridgeworth, Herts., Eng., 110, 111
 Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., 312
 Saco, Me., 240, 496
 River, 36, 38, 162
 Falls, 79
 Salmon Falls, 36, 450, 451
 Valley, Me., 214
 St. Albans, Hertfordshire, Eng., 113, 498, 499, 520
 Andrew, Holborne, London, Eng., 523, 528
 Undershaft, London, Eng., 104
 Antholin, London, Eng., 112, 113, 265
 Augustine, Fla., 360-392, 433-436
 Bartholomew's Hospital, London, Eng., 140, 285, 239
 the Little, London, Eng., 248
 Bennett Fineke, London, Eng., 282
 Brides, *of* Bridget, London, Eng., 422
 Buttolph Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 140, 244
 without Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 246
 Buttolph's without Aldgate, London, Eng., 421
 Catherine Creechurch, London, Eng., 289
 Christopher, London, Eng., 114
 Clement Dunes, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 111
 Clement's Eastcheap, London, Eng., 139, 140
 Lane, London, Eng., 140, 284, 509
 Croix River, 37
 Dee, 166
 Dionis Backchurch, London, Eng., 444, 532
 Dunstan's in the East, London, Eng., 125
 West, London, Eng., 285
 Edmondsbury, Eng., 85
 Edmund the King, London, Eng., 516, 517
 Edmunds, Salisbury, Eng., 133
 Sarum, Eng., 134-137, 249
 George, Colgate, Eng., 421
 London, Eng., 491
 Georges, Me., 158, 161, 163, 316, 321, 322, 449, 450
 River, 320, 448
 Giles Cripplegate, London, Eng., 256
 in the Fields, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 201, 502
 Gregories, London, Eng., 282
 Helen's, Bishopsgate Street, London, Eng., 248
 Ives, Eng., 510
 James, Bristol, Eng., 389
 Co. Middlesex, Eng., 274
 End, Northamptonshire, Eng., 259
 John, N. B., 220, 243
 Hackney, London, Eng., 509
 the Evangelist, London, Eng., 248
 Zachary, London, Eng., 515

St. Johns, 161, 318
 River, 37, 158
 wood, London, Eng., 443
 Johnsbury, Vt., 239
 Katherine Cree Church, London, Eng., 497
 Katherine's, London, Eng., 506
 Hospital, London, Eng., 509
 Lawrence, Co. Essex, Eng., 409
 London, Eng., 284, 287, 394, 395
 Marston, Eng., 269
 Leonard, London, Eng., 338
 Margaret Moses, London, Eng., 280, 282
 Margaret's, Westminster, Eng., 82
 Maries Hill, Pembroke, 455
 Martin-in-the-fields, Co. Middlesex., Eng., 67, 400, 401, 521
 le Grand, London, Eng., 397
 Orgars, London, Eng., 139, 140
 Martin's, Wiltshire, Eng., 136
 Mary Abchurch, London, Eng., 138, 249
 Extra, Co. Southampton, Eng., 522
 le Bow, London, Eng., 498, 499
 Matfelon, Eng., 106
 Spittle, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 390
 Mary's, Whitechapel, London, Eng., 105, 278
 Ga., 302
 Michael Basingshawe, London, Eng., 109
 Cornhill, London, Eng., 113, 249
 Michael's, Cathays, Cornwall, Eng., 192
 Coventry, Eng., 393
 in the Querne, London, Eng., 107-110, 397
 Queenhithe, London, Eng., 419
 Scutthorn, Eng., 353
 Nicholas, Yarmouth, Eng., 363
 Acons, London, Eng., 106, 138, 140, 247, 249
 Lane, London, Eng., 138-140, 246
 Olave, Jewry, Eng., 101
 Olaves, Southwark, London, Eng., 246, 404, 510, 511
 Paul, Shadwell, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 278
 Minn., 365, 386
 Pauls, Covent Garden, Eng., 521
 London, Eng., 443, 505
 Peter, C. B., 216
 Bristol, Eng., 389
 ad Vincula, Eng., 113
 Port, Guernsey, 510
 Peters, Dorsetshire, Eng., 274
 London, Eng., 247
 Philip, Bristol, Eng., 389
 Saviour's, Southwark, Co. Surrey, Eng., 275, 281, 417, 456, 509
 Sepulchres, London, Eng., 283
 Stephen's, London, Eng., 138, 501
 Swithins, {
 Swythens, { Lane, London, Eng., 517
 Thomas, Sarum, Eng., 134
 the Apostle, London, Eng., 246
 Hospital, Southwark, London, Eng., 285, 289, 416
 Trinity, Dorsetshire, Eng., 274
 Salem, Mass., 9-14, 102, 103, 110, 125, 136, 139, 160, 163, 211, 237, 239, 261, 267, 343, 383, 385, 391, 398, 423, 437, 438, 444, 447, 466, 495, 496
 Gallows Hill, 341
 Village, Mass., 90
 County, N. J., 484
 Salisbury, Eng., 124, 133, 134
 Salisbury, { Mass., 34, 139, 508
 Salisbury, {
 Salop (Shropshire), Eng., 23, 531
 Salt Lake City, 86, 372
 Salters' Hall, London, Eng., 498
 San Francisco, Cal., 243, 306, 370, 487, 488
 Sandigo, 35
 Sandusky, Ohio, 307
 Sandwich, Canada, 306, 307
 Sandy Hook, 149, 167
 Sanford, Me., 496
 Saphia, Morocco, 248
 Saratoga, N. Y., 81, 146, 310

- Sarum, Wiltshire, Eng., 116, 133-135, 249, 514
 Satucket, Mass., 83, 85, 342
 Savannah, Ga., 238, 382
 Savin Hill, 98
 Saybrook, { Conn., 216, 347
 Seabrook, {
 Schuylersville, N. Y., 238
 Schuylkill River, 146
 Scituate, Mass., 466
 Scotland, 45, 177, 333, 339, 434, 455, 488, 504
 Seend, Melksham, Wiltshire, Eng., 21
 Seething Lane, London, Eng., 404
 Selby, Leicestershire, Eng., 484
 Semley, Wiltshire, Eng., 72
 Senegal, 167
 Seymour, Conn., 494, 495
 Shadoxhurst, Co. Kent, Eng., 107
 Shadwell, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 278
 Shaston, Dorsetshire, Eng., 72
 Shawmut (Boston), Mass., 96
 Sheepscot River, 476
 Sheere, Co. Surrey, Eng., 521
 Shenandoah River, 483
 Shenley, Hertfordshire, Eng., 498, 499
 Shimpling, Eng., 408
 Shirley, Mass., 369, 370
 { Hundred, Va., 403
 Shotton, Warwickshire, Eng., 390, 391, 523, 524
 Shrawley, Eng., 218
 Shrewsbury, N. J., 53
 Shropshire, Eng., 21-23, 48
 Shuttlehurst, Co. Sussex, Eng., 412
 Sibble, { Hedingham, Co. Essex, Eng., 402, 405
 Sibell, {
 Sibellinegame, Eng., 405
 Silver Spring, Eastham, Mass., 189
 { Springs, 84
 Simancas, 216, 217
 Simsbury, Conn., 169, 231, 364
 Slade, Oxwich, Co. Glamorgan, Wales, 453
 Smithfould, Lancashire, Eng., 410
 Smyrna, 125
 Snailwell, Eng., 412
 Somerset County, N. J., 53, 59, 60
 { N. Y., 55
 Somersetshire, Eng., 82, 116, 126, 127, 131, 133,
 { 168, 192, 220, 249, 255, 277,
 { 278, 348, 349, 407, 420
 Somersworth, N. H., 233, 496
 Somerville, Mass., 244, 294, 336, 388, 432, 459, 496
 Soperlane, London, Eng., 110
 South County, Eng., 356
 { America, 165, 221
 { Berwick, Me., 293, 372, 373, 473
 { Boston, Mass., 98, 386, 387, 432, 468, 469
 { Braintree, Mass., 213
 { Carolina, State of, 238, 434, 435, 474
 { Luffenham, Eng., 203
 { Lynn, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 411, 412
 { Mountain, 227
 { River (East River), 49
 { Virginia, 206, 209, 210
 { Weymouth, Mass., 163, 176
 { Wind-or, Conn., 373, 374
 Southampton, Eng., 116, 117, 353, 505, 510, 511,
 { 513, 514
 { County, Eng., 72, 135, 408, 412,
 { Va., 325
 Southboro', Mass., 13, 75
 Southbridge, Mass., 379
 Southerntown (Stonington), Conn., 459
 Southminster, Co. Essex, Eng., 409
 Southmolton, Devonshire, Eng., 116
 Southmorton, Eng., 402
 Southton, Eng., 353
 Southwark, Co. Surrey, Eng., 138, 246, 275, 281,
 { 285, 289, 406, 416,
 { 417, 455, 456, 509-
 { 511
 Southweke, Eng., 356
 Southwold, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 421
 Spain, 164, 167, 168, 297-299, 475, 490
 Spanktown (Rahway), N. J., 54
 Spelmonden, Co. Kent, Eng., 304
 Spittle Fields, Eng., 116
 Springfield, Mass., 144, 169, 213, 225, 298, 372,
 { 373, 379, 461
 Sprowston, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 421
 Spurstowe, Eng., 114
 Spurwink, Me., 35, 159, 314
 Stafford County, Va., 271-273
 Staffordshire, Eng., 39, 106, 217, 218, 257, 258,
 { 529, 530
 Stamford, Conn., 231, 329
 Standing, Lancashire, Eng., 392
 Standish, Me., 220
 Stanes, {
 Staines, { Co. Middlesex, Eng., 116, 518-522
 Stayres, {
 Stammer, Co. Sussex, Eng., 413
 Stansfield, Eng., 408
 Stansted, Mountfitchet, Co. Essex, Eng., 111
 Stanwell, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 521
 Staple, Eng., 349
 { Inn, Eng., 284
 Staplegrove, Eng., 349
 Stapleton, Eng., 253
 Staten Island, 59, 60
 Stawley Hundred, Va., 273 [393, 502
 Stebonheath, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 106, 257
 Stepney, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 106, 116, 237, 258,
 { 284, 353, 391-393, 396, 404, 405, 415, 421
 Steuben, N. Y., 170
 Stewney, Eng., 284
 Stickney, Lincolnshire, Eng., 367
 Stockbridge, Eng., 507
 Stogumber, Eng., 349
 Stoke Hollway, Somersetshire, Eng., 277
 { Newington, Co. Middlesex, Eng. 116
 Stondon, Hertfordshire, Eng., 409
 Stonehouse, Devonshire, Eng., 125
 Stonington, Conn., 91, 102, 459, 460
 Stony Point, N. Y., 147, 152, 310
 Stortford, Hertfordshire, Eng., 110, 409
 Stoughton, Mass., 348
 Stow, Mass., 73, 74
 Stafford County, N. H., 293
 Strand, London, Eng., 260, 501
 Stratford, Conn., 102, 239
 { on Avon, Warwickshire, Eng., 390,
 { 391, 523, 524, 526
 { Bow, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 398, 399
 { bridge, Eng., 218
 Stratham, N. H., 19, 477-479
 Strowde, Co. Surrey, Eng., 518
 Suabury, Mass., 71-75, 503, 504, 528, 529
 Suffield, Conn., 494, 495
 Suffolk County, Eng., 51, 116, 200, 249, 278, 279,
 { 282, 284, 286-288, 355, 397,
 { 421, 487, 491, 493
 { Mass., 49, 80, 86, 102, 105, 106, 211,
 { 343, 346, 347, 402, 420, 428,
 { 454, 456, 458, 459, 503, 505
 Sulgrave, { Northamptonshire, Eng., 291, 292,
 { 303, 364
 Summer Isles, 205, 206, 209
 Sunning, Berkshire, Eng., 413, 414
 Surrey County, Eng., 121, 275, 412, 417, 422, 456,
 { 501, 509, 511, 517-521, 528
 Sus, Morocco, 288
 Susquehannah, 220
 Sussex, N. B., 243
 { County, Eng., 107, 119, 246, 357, 412, 413,
 { 423, 424
 Sutton, Wiltshire, Eng., 72, 356
 { at Hone, Eng., 423, 424
 { Valence, Co. Kent, Eng., 416, 417
 Swalecliffe, Oxfordshire, Eng., 394
 Swan Alley, London, Eng., 442, 443
 Swansea, { Mass., 364, 365
 { Wales, 455-458
 Sweden, 490
 Syracuse, N. Y., 88, 90, 384
 Syria, 228
 Talbot County, Md., 529
 Talcottville, Conn., 175
 Taporley, Cheshire, Eng., 102

- Tarrytown, N. Y., 241
 Tasker, Eng., 48
 Tassantire, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 116
 Taunton, Somersetshire, Eng., 348, 349, 407
 Mass., 69, 91, 106, 225, 226, 365
 Temple Bar, London, Eng., 284
 Church, London, Eng., 523
 Tenerife, peak of, 166
 Tennessee, State of, 152
 Terrington St. John's, Eng., 411
 Texas, State of, 57
 Thatcher's Island, 133
 Thames River, 417
 Street, London, Eng., 284
 Thanet, Eng., 201
 Thawite, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 282
 Thenford, Eng., 204
 Thingdon, Northamptonshire, Eng., 285
 Thomson's Island, 76
 Thorndike, Me., 493
 Thorpe, Eng., 518, 521
 Thule, 167
 Ticonderoga, N. Y., 144, 146, 298, 474
 Tilbury, Co. Essex, Eng., 506
 Tildesley, see Tyldesley.
 Tindell's ground, London, Eng., 444
 Tioga County, N. Y., 228, 231
 Pa., 221
 Tiverton, R. I., 156
 Toledo, Ohio, 396
 Tooke on the Hill, Eng., 112
 Tooty street, London, Eng., 246
 Topeka, Kansas, 242
 Topsfield, Mass., 34, 297
 Topsham, Me., 471
 Totowa, Paterson, N. J., 237
 Towanda, N. J., 237
 Tower of London, Eng., 506, 507, 509
 ditch, London, Eng., 507
 Townsend, Me., 476
 Mass., 365
 Toxteth, } Lancashire, Eng., 182, 183, 334, 393,
 Toxteth, } 394
 Park, 393, 394, 396
 Liverpool, Eng., 342
 Traill County, North Dakota, 103
 Treckbeck the Hill, Pembroke, Wales, 457
 Tregonye, Cornwall, Eng., 419
 Trenton, N. J., 30, 143, 144, 310, 381
 Ohio, 57, 58
 Tring, Hertfordshire, Eng., 272, 273
 Trinidad, Island of, 165
 Trinity College, 294
 Troy, N. H., 329
 N. Y., 81, 86, 91, 186, 341, 364, 371, 372
 Truro, Mass., 187, 364, 477
 Tucker's Station, Ohio, 57
 Tufts College, 103, 228, 329, 376
 Turton, Lancashire, Eng., 180
 Tyldesley, } Lancashire, Eng., 42, 183, 184, 335,
 Tyldesley, } 338, 339
 Ulnes Walton, Eng., 338
 Ulster, Ireland, 87, 493
 Union, N. Y., 228, 229
 College, 368
 Seminary, 175
 Unionville, Mass., 163
 United States, 15, 28-39, 100, 151, 153, 213, 220,
 227, 242, 243, 272, 293, 295, 369,
 369, 371, 512, 326, 371-373, 375,
 382, 383, 383, 463, 425, 461, 477,
 487, 489, 490, 493-495
 Unity, Me., 386, 493
 Upper Merion, Pa., 247
 Norfolk County, Va., 125
 Urbana, Ohio, 365
 Urcott, Eng., 252
 Valenchiene, 505
 Valley Forge, Pa., 146
 Venezuela, 165
 Vermont, State of, 167, 224, 239, 241, 361, 371
 Vernon, Conn., 482
 Vicenza, Italy, 167
 Villard, Minn., 103
 Vin-Amarea, 165
 Vinal Haven, Me., 492
 Vinegar Yard, Eng., 521
 Vineyard, New England, 166
 Vineyard, Mass., 34
 Virginia, } State of, 21, 23, 53, 60-71, 88, 117, 125,
 Virgines, } 141, 192-202, 205-211, 219, 226, 236,
 250, 274, 277, 280, 324, 350-355,
 371, 380, 381, 403, 408, 415, 429, 483,
 485, 496, 502, 503, 524, 526, 527, 529
 Wachusett Mountain, 239, 242
 Wadebridge, Cornwall, Eng., 510
 Wakefield, Mass., 239, 365, 364
 Walchern, Island of, 59
 Walcomstead, Co. Surrey, Eng., 517
 Waldo County, Me., 491-493
 Wales, 48, 453, 454, 458, 459, 483
 Walla Walla, Wn., 221
 Wallabout Bay, 215
 Wallingford, Conn., 89, 141, 173, 347, 361
 Walpole, N. H., 363, 364
 Waltham, Mass., 79, 369
 Walton, Lancashire, Eng., 394
 Wannertree, Eng., 394
 Wantwiche, } Berkshire, Eng., 389
 Wantage, }
 Wapping, Eng., 116, 415
 Ware, Eng., 116
 Warner, N. H., 14
 Warren, R. I., 388
 Vt., 239
 Warrington, } Lancashire, Eng., 39, 41, 47, 184,
 Werrington, } 185, 332, 333, 337-339
 Warwick, It. I., 69
 County, Va., 354 [526
 Warwickshire, Eng., 267, 268, 271, 390, 391, 523,
 Washington, D. C., 71, 92, 153, 201, 219, 243, 295,
 305, 366, 308-310, 324, 326,
 364, 372, 382, 383, 386, 434,
 435, 496
 State of, 221
 County, R. I., 235
 Water Newton, Co. Huntingdon, Eng., 500
 Waterbury, Conn., 214
 Watford, Hertfordshire, Eng., 520
 Wateringham, } Co. Kent, Eng., 199, 200
 Watringbury, }
 Waterloo, Iowa, 103
 Watertown, Mass., 34, 56, 72, 73, 79, 212, 215,
 220, 224, 227, 231, 239, 241,
 313, 366, 374, 404, 488, 518
 Waterville College, 377
 Watford, Eng., 520
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 398
 Northamptonshire, Eng., 291, 292
 Watling Street, London, Eng., 115, 410
 Watlington, Eng., 411
 Wednesbury, Staffordshire, Eng., 257, 258
 Weckham, Eng., 356
 Weeke, St. Lawr-ner, Somersetshire, Eng., 127
 Welcome, Eng., 399, 391
 Wellingborough, N. J., 484
 Wellingborough, Northamptonshire, Eng., 259
 Wells, } Somersetshire, Eng., 252, 277, 349
 Wellie, }
 Me., 157, 159, 163, 318, 319, 449
 Md., 529
 Welton, Eng., 284
 Wenham, Mass., 469
 Werton, Md., 126
 Wescombe, } Eng., 270
 Weescotte, } [154
 Wessagusset (Weymouth), Mass., 97, 99, 153,
 West Brewster, Mass., 476
 Brookfield, Mass., 367, 368
 Buckland, Eng., 349
 Chester, N. Y., 149
 Pa., 239, 484
 Cotton, Northamptonshire, Eng., 121
 Haddon, Eng., 290
 Haven, 165

- West Indies, 90, 208, 347, 390
 Leigh, { Lancashire, Eng., 42, 358, 339
 Ley,
 New Brighton, N. Y., 223
 Newton, Mass., 135
 Point, N. Y., 147, 203, 205
 Roxbury, Mass., 228
 Springfield, Mass., 176, 213
 Thurrock, Co. Essex, Eng., 266
 Wells, Md., 529
 Winsted, Conn., 220-231
 Westbury, Wiltshire, Eng., 103
 Westerleigh, Eng., 252
 Westerly, R. I., 102
 Western Reserve University, 176
 Westfield, N. Y., 215
 Westham, Co. Essex, Eng., 515
 Co., Sussex, Eng., 119
 Westhoughton, Lancashire, Eng., 39, 46, 332
 Westminster, Co. Middlesex, Eng., 82, 104, 398,
 399, 422, 454,
 502, 530
 N. H., 361
 Vt., 371
 Westmoreland County, Va., 271, 272
 Westover, Va., 415
 Wetherfield, Conn., 216, 230, 347
 Wetumpka, Ala., 102
 Weverham, Cheshire, Eng., 217
 Weymouth, Mass., 91, 95, 97, 99, 187, 233, 383, 420
 Whaddon, Eng., 500
 Whilton, Eng., 240
 White Friars, London, Eng., 422
 Hills, 317
 Plains, N. Y., 143, 147
 Whitechapel, London, Eng., 105, 106
 Co. Middlesex, Eng., 256, 257
 Whitefield, Lancashire, Eng., 334
 Whitemarsh, Pa., 146
 Whiting, Me., 81
 Wicaco, Philadelphia, Pa., 237
 Wick Dive, Eng., 290
 Ham, Eng., 290
 Wickford, R. I., 129
 Wickham, Bucks., Eng., 519
 Bishop, Eng., 503
 Wickwar, Gloucestershire, Eng., 126, 127
 Widgthorpe, Northamptonshire, Eng., 525
 Wigan, Lancashire, Eng., 40, 180, 181, 183
 Wigginton, Eng., 5-6
 Wighton, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 516, 517
 Wig-trapp, Northamptonshire, Eng., 524, 525
 Wilbraham, Mass., 326
 Wilford, Eng., 249
 Wilkesbarre, Pa., 87, 213
 William and Mary College, 380, 381
 Williams College, 430
 Williamsburg, Va., 380
 Wilmington, Eng., 423, 424
 N. C., 167
 Wilton, Conn., 176
 Wiltshire, Eng., 21, 72, 103, 132, 135-137, 249,
 253, 357, 514, 518
 Wimbledon, Co. Surrey, Eng., 417, 418
 Wimbledon, Eng., 287
 Wimmering, Hampshire, Eng., 356, 357
 Winchester, Conn., 230
 Hampshire, Eng., 349, 356
 Ohio, 57
 Windham, Conn., 215, 365
 N. H., 243
 County, Conn., 346 [407
 Windsor, Conn., 168, 169, 227, 230, 373-375, 383,
 Centre, Conn., 374
 Locks, Conn., 373-375
 Wing, Buckinghamshire, Eng., 254
 Wingfield, Eng., 493
 Winkfield, { Co. Suffolk, Eng., 278, 279
 Winkfield, {
 Winnesimmet (Chelsea), Mass., 96
 Winsor, Eng., 67
 Winter Harbour, Me., 160, 164
 Winwick, Lancashire, Eng., 38, 39, 46, 178, 179,
 181, 185, 341, 392,
 395, 341 [429
 Wisconsin, State of, 90, 94, 220, 242, 383, 385, 386,
 Witham, Co. Essex, Eng., 396, 397, 522, 523
 Witherdale, Eng., 493
 Witton, Cheshire, Eng., 337
 Wiveliscombe, Somersetshire, Eng., 82
 Woburn, Mass., 73, 74, 236, 243, 462-467, 495
 Wolverhampton, { Staffordshire, Eng., 218, 257,
 258
 Woolverhampton, {
 Wood Lake, Pembroke, Wales, 457
 Street, London, Eng., 248, 443
 Woodbridge, N. J., 54, 55
 Woodbury, Conn., 89, 374, 494
 Woodstock, Conn., 342, 346, 368, 453, 459
 Woolsackaler in Houn-ditch, London, Eng., 421
 Worcester, Eng., 217, 218, 247, 258
 Mass., 12, 74, 90, 103, 139, 242, 325,
 340, 365, 368, 369, 378, 385,
 461, 493, 496
 Worcestershire, Eng., 217, 531
 Wraysbury, Buckinghamshire, Eng., 281, 282
 Wrentham, Mass., 89, 343
 Writtle, Eng., 414
 Yaldinge, Co. Kent, Eng., 417
 Yale College, 142, 175, 216, 227, 243, 368, 377, 386,
 434, 488
 Yan-Amarca, 165
 Yardley, Hartfordshire, Eng., 122
 Yarmouth, Eng., 69, 363 [405, 518
 Mass., 85, 104, 133, 187, 188, 384, 494,
 Yarmouthport, Mass., 243, 494
 Yate, { Gloucestershire, Eng., 126, 127
 Yeate, {
 Yonkers, N. Y., 243
 York, Eng., 10, 39 [448-451, 453
 Me., 34-36, 38, 154, 317-319, 321, 322, 372,
 County, Me., 79, 157, 159, 240, 496
 Va., 272
 River, 527 [527
 Yorkshire, Eng., 293, 367, 415, 483, 502, 507, 509,
 Zealand, province of, 59, 513
 Zuyder Zee, 240

1923

